Extreme-right parties, De-radicalisation - Radicalisation Conditions & behavioural change: The case of the Golden Dawn

Stefanos Pentaras

PhD

University of York

Politics

September 2021

Abstract

This thesis endeavours to answer an empirical puzzle, namely, how an extreme-right party, the Greek Golden Dawn, transitions from movement to party (thus de-radicalising its political behaviour), or from party to movement (thus radicalising its behaviour), following periods of profound changes to its external and internal living conditions. The thesis builds a bridge between the literature on far-right parties, social movements and party change & behaviour.

In answering this, the thesis advances a framework of extreme-right behaviour and change, which aims to examine the conditions (when, how, where) under which change in political behaviour of electorally successful extreme-right parties plays out. It argues that extreme-right parties are movement-parties, oscillating between a party face and a movement face, manifested across three political arenas: grassroots, electoral and parliamentary. The thesis posits: (1) Political praxis and issue salience are appropriate party behavioural dimensions, allowing identification of vast amounts of behavioural change (2) Political & institutional actors and leadership & factions largely define the external and internal conditions, respectively, within which change in the behaviour of extreme-right parties, towards de-radicalisation or radicalisation, is more or less likely. To this, the thesis develops alternative and case-specific hypotheses, with regards to both scenarios (de-radicalisation and radicalisation), on extreme-right parties and on the Golden Dawn.

The thesis utilises a qualitative case-study methodology through which it is able to delve into an in-depth, qualitative analysis that allows it to identify what the case under investigation is accomplishing and how. By analysing an extensive amount of primary data, and through the development of a novel empirical approach that systematically measures the behaviour of extreme-right parties across two faces and the three main arenas (political impact-claims), the thesis tests the alternative hypotheses and solves the empirical puzzle.

Table of Contents

List of Tables

List of Figures

Author's Declaration

I declare that this thesis is a presentation of original work and I am the sole author. This work has not previously been presented for an award at this, or any other, University. All sources are acknowledged as References.

Chapter 1: Extreme-right party behaviour and change

Within the party family of far-right parties, populist radical right parties have attracted extensive academic research in the past three decades. Alternatively, the study of extreme right parties has drawn significantly less academic attention. This thesis is a case study of one of the most successful extreme-right parties, the Greek Golden Dawn (hereafter known as GD), and this thesis, as its recourse, aims to provide a bridge between the literature on far-right parties, social movements and party behaviour, and party change. It investigates extreme-right party change through the prism of a behavioural approach. It develops a theoretical framework for studying changes on extreme-right party behaviour, as well as a novel empirical approach that systematically tracks these changes: *the political impact-claims analysis*. At the core of the theoretical framework lies the argument that extreme-right parties are, in essence, movement-parties, having two faces that define their political behaviour: a movement face and a party face. These two faces are mainly involved in three political arenas. The party-face is predominantly concerned with the electoral and legislative arenas, while the movement-face is predominantly concerned with the grassroots arena.

Specifically, with regards to the case under investigation within this thesis, there is an overarching event – which is the starting point of the thesis – which served to usher in a kick-start and startling change that, in a profound way, gave rise to a series of external and internal conditions within and upon GD (an 'external shock'), namely the arrest of GD's leadership in September 2013, which led to unprecedented change. This was an external factor that dramatically altered the external conditions of GD, setting in motion a series of other developments that soon were about to affect its internal conditions, as well. In short, this external 'shock'[1] was an abrupt, and almost complete, institutional and political exclusion from the party system, but external factors are usually interlinked and affect the internal conditions of all parties, including GD. As the thesis shows (in Chapter 5), the most important internal factors, firstly affected by this external shock, were the leadership and the factions within GD. It is the aim of this thesis to identify what change GD underwent. As well, it is imperative to answer when, where and how this change, during periods of changing external and internal conditions, transpired.

---

[1] Hereafter, the thesis uses interchangeably the terms 'external shock', 'shock exclusion', 'complete/full-blown exclusion' or 'arrests', always referring to the period before/after the event of GD leadership arrests, happened in September 2013.

Adopting a qualitative case-study methodology, and through the method of political impact-claims (or impact-claims or PICs)[2], the main finding of the thesis is that GD has changed towards de-radicalisation and 'partial' de-radicalisation or 'partial' radicalisation.

1.1 The research agenda and puzzle

The research puzzle this thesis endeavours to answer is an empirical one, namely, under what conditions an extreme-right movement-party, the Greek Golden Dawn (GD), transitions from movement to party, thus de-radicalising its political behaviour, or from party to movement, thus radicalising its behaviour, when faced with profoundly changing external and internal conditions which dramatically alter the environment within which it operates, specifically following an 'external shock' involving political and institutional exclusion from the party system. Additionally, it aims to answer this empirical puzzle by examining changes of political behaviour, through a single method that can measure these changes empirically and systematically: the *political impact-claims*. In other words, the main overarching goals of the thesis are to examine *when* and *how* it affected this change, *what* change it had undergone (e.g., de-radicalisation and/or radicalisation) and *where* it initiated this change (e.g., dimensions of political behaviour); as well as to analyse this change through an empirical approach that systematically captures this transition from movement to party (and vice versa). Thus, it is the main purpose of the thesis to develop, and test, alternative hypotheses as to when, how and where change of extreme-right party behaviour is likely to have unfolded, with regards to both de-radicalisation and radicalisation scenarios. It should be noted from the beginning that it is not the goal of this thesis to answer *why* any of the identified change, either towards de-radicalisation and/or radicalisation, has happened in the first place. Thus, the thesis does not engage in any causality language.

The thesis builds on a variety of literature submissions and aims to contribute towards a better understanding of the behavioural changes of ERPs through single case-study research. Therefore, this thesis is informed by three main, and largely interrelated, questions:

1. **When** is extreme-right party change of political behaviour theorised to play out?

---

[2] Hereafter, the thesis uses interchangeably the terms 'political impact-claims' and 'impact-claims' and PICs in abbreviation

2. ***How*** can we conceptualise and measure the political behaviour of electorally successful extreme-right parties?

3. ***How*** and ***where*** the change of extreme-right movement-party behaviour is mainly observed, and ***how*** change of extreme-right movement-party behaviour can it be measured systematically?

In answering the first question, namely '*when is extreme-right party change of political behaviour theorised to play out?*', building on the literature on party change (e.g. Harmel & Janda, 1994), at the core of the thesis' theoretical argument lies the assumption that political parties, in general, are more or less likely to be changing their political behaviour when the external (political environment) and internal conditions (party environment) within which they operate alter profoundly. In other words, external and internal conditions define the environment where parties are more or less likely to change. Thus, the thesis develops and tests alternative hypotheses regarding the important factors that, according to the literature, are thought to be more and less likely to alter these conditions of extreme-right parties (hereafter ERPs): political & institutional exclusionary factors (external) and leadership & factions (internal) (Rydgren, 2005; 2007; Harmel and Tan, 2003).

Regarding external conditions, since their emergence in Europe, around three decades ago, far-right parties (hereafter FRPs) have evolved into one of the most electorally successful new party families in the post-war period. In academia, they also seem to have attracted huge attention among scholars studying political parties. Although defining what exactly these parties are is an ongoing and unresolved debate, there seems to exist a strong consensus with regards to two points about these parties: i) They are defined by three main ideological features: nationalism (or better nativism), authoritarianism and populism (Mudde, 2007), ii) There exist two main sub-families of FRPs: Populist radical right parties (hereafter PRRPs) and extreme-right parties (hereafter ERPs). The former are the most electorally successful[3] and most researched, while the latter have largely been electorally irrelevant and less researched (Mudde, 2016). The difference between these two sub-families is a difference of kind and not degree. The main distinction between the two lies in the fact that PRRPs are not anti-democratic (per se), but rather illiberal democratic, while ERPs are anti-democratic (Mudde, 2007:23). There are two main variants of ERPs: neo-fascist and neo-Nazi parties. ERPs, in contrast to PRRPs, are also characterised by their core feature of

---

[3] This thesis defines as electorally successful those political parties which have at least one seat in the national parliament of their respective countries.

violence, in both words and deeds, which is a central element to their identity (Vasilopoulou & Halikiopoulou, 2015:6).

From the FRPs[4], PRRPs have undergone various transformations. They began as electorally small, isolated and marginal within existing party systems, without ever having the chance to enter office. However, they managed to achieve electoral success quickly, mainly in Western Europe throughout the 1980s and 1990s, but also, more recently, in Eastern Europe (Minkenberg, 2015). Around the turn of the millennium, many of them underwent another significant transformation by entering office, largely as a result of their increasing electoral relevance (Bale, 2003). Thus, as part of their increasing inclusion in politics, and because of the inconsistent relationship of these parties with (liberal) democracy, the literature began investigating whether they had moderated, according to the inclusion-moderation thesis. In short, there is an overriding assumption that radical parties enjoying political and institutional inclusion are more likely to tame their radicalness and moderate their behaviour over time (Akkerman et al., 2016).

However, not all of FRPs underwent or are undergoing these transformations, partly because of unfavourable external conditions, such as political and institutional exclusion. For example, many FRPs have been experiencing a lack of political opportunities due to their political isolation arising from a *cordon sanitaire* vis-à-vis FRPs, with other parties who deny them cooperation in any political arena, usually framing them as extremists. Prominent examples of isolation of PRRPs include 'National Rally' (formerly Front National) and Vlaams Belang (VB). Of relevance here is the mirror thesis to inclusion-moderation: exclusion-radicalisation. It assumes that parties which are excluded from the political game (political exclusion) are likely to show no alteration in their behaviour (in short, no softening up). Instead, they radicalise even further (Akkerman & Rooduijn, 2014:1141). The exclusion refers to their isolation in the electoral arena, with other parties refusing to 'cooperate'. In the parliamentary arena, other parties do not respond to their requests or vote along with them in roll-call voting (Van Spanje & der Brug, 2007:1022), refusing to even enter office with them. Although this political exclusion is employed against PRRPs as well, it is more frequently employed against ERPs, which are constantly faced with the possibility of being blocked from institutional politics (Ellinas, 2020).

Moreover, many FRPs which face political exclusion have to deal with institutional exclusion, as well. The latter is usually manifested in the form of legal means; ranging from weak means, such as fines for individual far-right politicians for racial incitement, to strong means, such as cuts to public funding or even

---

[4] Hereafter, 'FRPs' refers to both populist radical right parties (PRRPs) and extreme-right parties (ERPs)

an outright ban (Brems, 2006:141-148). However, weak legal means are more frequently imposed against certain politicians from PRRPs, while strong legal means are more frequently used against ERPs (Bale, 2007). To this, the exclusion-radicalisation thesis has been understudied when it comes to changes of political behaviour of FRPs. There exist only a handful of prominent studies, such as the comparative studies of Akkerman & Rooduijn (2015) and Van Spanje & der Burg (2007), and a case-study on the NPD by Minkenberg (2006).

As a result of changing external conditions which involve institutional and political exclusion, there could be situations where FRPs, including ERPs, have changed towards a de-radicalisation of their political behaviour, contrary to the expectations of the exclusion-radicalisation theory. In short, it is assumed that the effects of harsh legal means, such as bans or the possibility of being banned, are thought to have tamed right-wing extremists by forcing them to de-radicalise their behaviour, in order to avoid any more costly legal battles (Ellinas, 2020: 137). This de-radicalisation is mainly manifested by toning down their extremist rhetoric publicly; mellowing their programmatic positions on their core policy issues, as well as seeking out a wider electoral pool. For example, Akkerman & Rooduijn (2014) provide some evidence that exclusion of FRPs, including ERPs, does not necessarily lead to radicalisation. Also, there is the example of the ERP of Jobbik, which has moderated significantly in recent years (Biro-Nagy & Boros, 2016).

The literature it is far less scant when it comes to investigating changes of FRPs' political behaviour following periods of factional reconfigurations inside FRPs (Williams, 2011). It is often argued that two main factions can be primarily distinguished among most political parties: the moderates and the hardliners (or militants[5]) (Art, 2011). According to most factional assumptions, political parties are more likely to soften up their behaviour when moderates prevail, thus de-radicalising their behaviour, while they are more likely to radicalise their behaviour when hardliners prevail (Harmel & Tan, 2003).

Following this discussion thus far, this thesis hypothesises that political parties in general, including FRPs, begin to change when their external and internal living conditions alter profoundly. As to when they begin to change, some of these conditions might evolve slowly, while others might be changing more rapidly. In some situations, the external and internal conditions are actualising profound change as a result of an 'external shock'. In short, an external shock becomes a discrete event, part of a wider cluster of events, and a profound 'external stimulus'. External stimuli refers to specific happenings (e.g., events), discrete events or incremental changes that trigger, primarily the external conditions towards a profound change

---

[5] The thesis interchangeably uses the terms hardliners and militants.

(Harmel & Janda, 1994). Thus, external stimuli are beyond the direct control of the party itself. Harmel & Janda (1994) distinguish four main external stimuli that create conditions under which political parties are more or less likely to change: i) shock, ii) event, iii) trend and iv) modification. They posit that some of these have more impact on party change than others. Specifically, the external shock, as long as it threatens the primary goal (see discussion further in this chapter) of the party (as well as critical party actors within the party who perceive it as such) is the most potent stimuli for initiating a process of dramatic party change. An external shock is: "a *external stimulus so directly related to performance considerations on a party's 'primary goal' that it causes the party's decision-makers [. . .] to undertake a fundamental re-evaluation of the party's effectiveness on that goal dimension*" (Harmel & Janda, 1994: 267–268).

As stated previously, ERPs face, systematically, both political and legal means of exclusion at the same time (Ellinas, 2020; The Independent, 2010[6]; The Slovak Spectator, 2017[7]; Deutche Welle, 2018b[8]). To a large extent, larger than most other political parties, political and institutional exclusionary factors define the external environmental conditions of ERPs. Thus, it is very likely that when these factors change their behaviour, vis-à-vis an ERP, so do the external conditions under which an ERP operates. It could be assumed that when these means intensify, thus becoming more severe, especially by being imposed suddenly and unpredictably, they might bear the characteristics of an 'external shock'. If this is the case, then it could be assumed that these means can dramatically change the external living conditions of the ERP, by worsening its options within its political context. In turn, it could be expected that the strategies embraced by ERPs, as well as the overall behaviour, also change (e.g., Wilson & Cordero, 2006:3). What is more, such a development is very likely to affect the internal conditions of ERPs, as well. It is very likely that internal party actors, such as leadership and factions, will react to such an external, unanticipated and violent shock and respond by demanding, or not, changes to the political behaviour of their party (Calca & Gross, 2019:3). Thus, it is very likely that the ERP itself will respond to these changing conditions by either de-radicalising or radicalising its political behaviour. Under these chronological conditions - such as the period before and after the intensification of political and legal exclusion, as well as before and after factional reconfigurations within an ERP - the thesis anticipates a detection of change of extreme right party behaviour, either towards de-radicalisation and/or radicalisation.

---

[6] https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/politics/court-bans-bnp-from-recruiting-new-members-1920509.html
[7] https://spectator.sme.sk/c/20617009/extremist-charged-with-holocaust-denial.html
[8] https://www.dw.com/en/far-right-npd-germanys-upper-house-votes-to-cut-off-partys-state-funds/a-42419885

1.2 The theoretical approach

Extreme right Parties as movement-parties across Political Arenas

This thesis argues that as long as ERPs are qualitatively different from PRRP, focusing on the same behavioural dimensions for detecting changes does not seem to be a wise strategy, because the main behavioural dimensions are likely to differ, as will the way these different types of party are likely to change. A comprehensive theoretical approach to the study of ERPs' political behaviour seems to be lacking. In order to fill in this literature gap, the thesis develops a theoretical model which lays out which dimensions are the most important to the behaviour of ERPs and which are sufficient to conclude if an ERP has de-radicalised or radicalised its overall behaviour following periods of profoundly changing external and internal conditions.

Thus, in answering the second main research question, namely, '*How can we conceptualise and measure the political behaviour of electorally successful extreme-right parties*?', the thesis begins by attempting to show how the core ideological feature of ERPs, that is violence, is concerned with various behavioural dimensions. Drawing insights from the literature on far-right parties and social movements, the main argument of the thesis is that ERPs can be primarily understood as movement-parties (Kitschelt, 2006; Minkenberg, 2018; Pirro & Gattinara, 2018; Caiani & Císař, 2018; Ellinas, 2020; Froio & Gattinarra, 2020). How this dimension plays out is illustrated in Figure 0.1 below. By being movement-parties, ERPs can exercise their core ideological element of violence, in behavioural terms. More specifically, ERPs are movement-parties because they are 'doing' politics in conventional political arenas, such as the electoral arena, and less conventional arenas, such as the grassroots arena, while electorally successful ERPs are also concerned with the parliamentary arena (Kitschelt, 2006). Thus, it is argued that ERPs have two faces: a social movement-face, which is predominantly exercised in the grassroots arena (where they can engage in their core ideological feature of violence) and a party-face, which is predominantly exercised in the electoral and parliamentary arenas.

Figure 0.1 The two faces of extreme-right parties and their respective political arenas

```
                    ┌─────────────────────┐
                    │ Extreme-right Parties│
                    └─────────────────────┘
                       ↙            ↘
          ┌──────────────┐      ┌──────────────┐
          │ Movement-face│      │  Party-face  │
          └──────────────┘      └──────────────┘
                 ↓                ↙          ↘
        ┌──────────────┐  ┌────────────┐  ┌────────────────┐
        │  Grassroots  │  │  Electoral │  │  Parliamentary │
        │    Arena     │  │    Arena   │  │      Arena     │
        └──────────────┘  └────────────┘  └────────────────┘
```
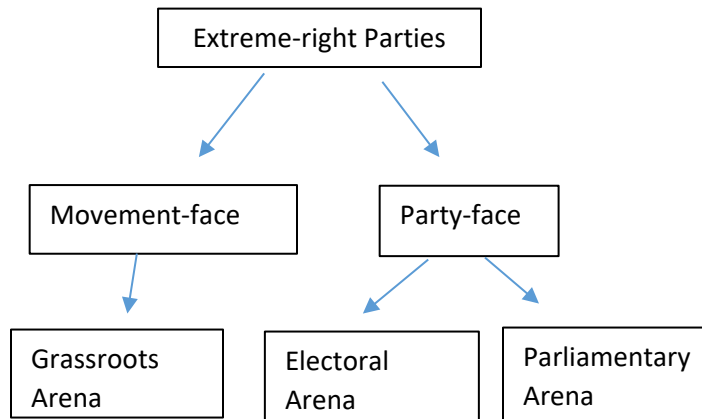
At the core of the argument lies the assumption that ERPs cannot easily change their overall behaviour related to their movement-face, even when seeking to prioritise the electoral and legislative (or parliamentary)[9] arenas, as well as in situations when they are experiencing difficult external and internal conditions, such as complete (e.g., institutional and political) exclusion and factional power reconfigurations. This is because, through their movement-face, ERPs can exercise their core ideological element of violence, a defining and vital element to their political identity that sets them apart from all other political parties, movements or otherwise, in contemporary democracies (Mudde, 2007; Ellinas, 2013; 2020:50).

Based on the theoretical model of approaching ERPs as movement-parties which do politics in three main political arenas, the next research goal of the thesis is to answer *'Where is extreme-right party change of political behaviour mainly observed?'* According to the literature (Harmel & Janda, 1994:275; Janda, 1990:14; Bale, 2012) on party change, a political party has changed its behaviour if there is an alteration from time 'A' to time 'B' in its organisational structures, strategy (e.g. primary goal), ideology and policy positions and actions. These are usually considered the main dimensions that constitute party behaviour. When it comes to assessing changes in the behaviour of FRPs, there are many gaps. For example, most of the existing comparative studies (e.g. Akkerman & Rooduijn, 2014; Akkerman, 2011) have focused on one dimension; that is, changes in policy positions, with regard to the main core issues of FRPs (notably immigration). Also, there are shortcomings in terms of conceptualisation and measurement. For a start, there are other more pertinent dimensions of FRPs' political behaviour to look at in order to observe

---

[9] This thesis uses the terms parliament/parliamentary and legislative interchangeably.

changes in their behaviour, and every study seems to rely on a completely different method for measuring such changes (e.g., Akkerman et al., 2016).

Contrary to the existing literature, this thesis argues that change of ERPs' political behaviour is mainly observed by examining their transition from movement to party and vice versa, across the three political arenas that they are most concerned with. This is a more fruitful approach in examining extreme right party behaviour, as these parties are, in essence, movement-parties. This approach helps to examine, more holistically, extreme-right party behaviour. In detecting this transition, the thesis examines potential changes on two dimensions of extreme-right political behaviour, which are sufficient in reaching the conclusion of whether they have de-radicalised or radicalised. These are: i) political praxis (i.e., actions) and ii) policy issue salience and which, in this thesis, are examined: i) over time, ii) across the three political arenas, and iii) across the two faces of ERPs.

Political praxis, or what parties do, is one of the least studied dimensions of party behaviour. ERPs, in particular, are distinguished from other party families in the way they practice politics, through their actions in the grassroots arena primarily. Specifically, their violent and unconventional actions in the streets is what makes these political formations unique (Ellinas, 2020). To this, the thesis argues that the political praxis of ERPs in the grassroots arena is a vital element of their political identity and, perhaps, the most pertinent dimension in studying the evolution of their political behaviour. Studying changes on parties' policy issue salience is one of the most studied dimensions of party behaviour. This is because issue salience is an area most likely to detect changes in the behaviour of parties. It is often assumed that parties are more prone to change based upon the amount that they devote to policy issues, rather than based upon the altering of their positions (Harmel et al., 1995; Klingemann et al., 1994:24; Janda et al., 1995:178-9; Harmel et al., 2018:279). Similarly, as political praxis, policy issue salience can be observed across the two faces of ERPs and across the three political arenas. In short, the thesis argues that these two dimensions of political behaviour are the most useful in assessing changes of ERPs' behaviour towards de-radicalisation and/or radicalisation, as they capture the transition of ERPs from movement to party or from party to movement.

The next question is how a conclusion can be reached on whether ERPs have de-radicalised or radicalised by changing their behaviour on these two dimensions over time? The thesis theorises that, in short, ERPs radicalise their behaviour when they emphasise more their movement-face compared to their party-face, and de-radicalise their behaviour when they are doing the opposite. With regards to political praxis, if ERPs have changed (either to de-radicalisation/moderation or radicalisation), this would be observed with

regards to their use of unconventional and conventional repertoires of actions in the grassroots arena over time (see also chapter 2). If they have abandoned unconventional actions, as well as decreased the salience of their core policy issues that sparked their initial mobilisation (e.g., immigration and law and order) in the grassroots arena, following periods of external and internal changes of their living conditions, then they have de-radicalised. If they did not, then they are on a radicalisation[10] course.

In answering the question '*How can change in extreme-right movement-party political behaviour be measured systematically?*', the thesis delves into the methodological literature on measuring party and social movements behaviour. The thesis presents the political impact-claims analysis, drawing insights from methods that measure dimensions of political parties' behaviour, such as policy positions (e.g., through an analysis of parties' pledges, expert surveys, etc.) and issue salience (e.g., Comparative Manifesto Project), as well as social movements' behavioural dimensions, such as repertoires of actions (through protest event analysis or political claims-making analysis methods). In brief, this analysis looks at the primary data of parties and codifies instances where they claim that, through their actions, they have brought about a political outcome in favour of their interests and ideas. The political impact-claim is broken down into constituent parts (see Table 0.1 below) such as: cause of impact (e.g., specific action), policy issue, political arena, extreme-right face, type of action (e.g., conventional/unconventional) and entity that delivered the outcome (e.g., the government). It can also tell us how the ERP frames and interacts with its context in its attempt to justify its claimed impact, as well as about its primary goal. This concept and data-driven method (Beach & Pedersen, 2016:125) systematically measures the behaviour of ERPs with regards to both of their faces across the three political arenas in which they are most active in and over time. It can produce both quantitative and qualitative patterns of ERPs' behaviour.

The definition of 'political impact-claims' (hereafter PICs) is quite straightforward. These are instances where the ERP (or, in fact, any party) claims that it has delivered a political outcome by its own activities and which is in favour of its interests and ideas. Consider the examples below, shown in Table 0.1, which include three impact-claims[11] made by GD:

---

[10] Chapter 2 discusses in detail the terms 'de-radicalisation' and 'radicalisation'.
[11] Hereafter, the thesis refers to 'political impact-claims' and 'impact-claims' interchangeably.

Table 0.1 Movement-face and party-face political impact-claims by Golden Dawn.

Movement-face political impact-claim	Party-face political impact-claims	
Example 1:Grassroots Arena	Example 2:Electoral Arena	Example 3:Parliamentary Arena
''…On their passing through the town streets, Nationalists were being applauded from people who were voicing their support to Golden Dawn. Just 'suddenly', and during the presence of Golden-Dawners (**cause**), illegal immigrants-street vendors were absent…''(**outcome**) (GD, 2012:56).	''The government obeys Golden Dawn in fear of our enormous electoral strength at the polls (**cause**). "14th of September 2012: A Golden Dawn spokesperson at the TV station Skai: "Any crime committed by an illegal immigrant should be treated as a felony" (cause). 17th of September 2012, Samaras: "Illegal immigrants' crimes are felonies"…After three days of delay, it seems that the government is now waking up and finally announcing the adoption of said measure (**outcome**)…" (GD, 2012:48)	''The parliamentary control of Golden Dawn (**cause**) forced the state to compensate the Greek small-business owners (**outcome**)'' (GD, 2013:99)[12].

In Table 0.1 (above) political impact-claim Example 1 captures the actions and issues of GD in the grassroots arena. The action here is a grassroots activity by GD's local branch members, such as a visit to a street market. This action is claimed by GD to have brought an outcome where 'illegal' immigrant vendors left the street-market once they noticed GD members. Thus, the issue is 'immigration'. Examples 2 and 3 capture the behaviour of GD inside the party arenas, with regards to its party-face. In Example 2, the claimed cause is 'electoral strength', as evidenced in the polls. Although electoral strength is not actually a directly observable action, it, however, captures how GD was claiming to have delivered impact. 'Electoral strength', as measured in the polls, is the most directly observable measure to capture parties' behaviour in the electoral arena. Also, in Example 2, the claimed issue by GD is 'immigration'. Example 3 captures the behaviour of GD in the parliamentary arena. The claimed action is 'parliamentary actions' (e.g. interpellations, questions, etc.), with claims to have delivered an outcome on the issue of the

---

[12] https://bit.ly/2AXemKg

'economy'. The analysis of these impact-claims, however, requires a discussion of the context, to some extent. Political impact-claims are discussed further in Chapter 4.

1.3 Research design

1.3.1 Methodology and the case selection

This thesis is a single case study type of research. Thus, the thesis employs a single case study qualitative methodology that allows it to identify what the case under investigation is doing and how. A single case study research is defined as a qualitative approach where the researcher explores a single case, through an in-depth examination of data (Creswell & Porth, 2018:153). The unit of analysis in a single case study can be either identifying changing patterns over time across within-case units, or identifying changing patterns of within-case units at a single point in time (Gerring, 2007:21). The methodological approach of this thesis is innovative, as it does both. It compares GD's behaviour across three political arenas per time period and it compares its behaviour between different time periods.

With regards to case selection, from the variety of case study typologies found in political science (e.g., Lijphart, 1971; Gerring, 2007:89-90), the case study of this thesis is classified as a deviant case (Lijphart, 1971; Gerring, 2007:105-6). The selection of GD as a case-study is justified, as it is a deviant case of a movement-party (Ellinas & Lamprianou, 2016, 2017) of the extreme-right party family (Ellinas, 2013), which experienced profoundly changing external and internal living conditions (Vasilopoulou & Halikiopoulou, 2015). Secondly, it has been one of the most electorally successful ERPs in Europe thus far, having seven years of experience (from 2012 to 2019). For comparison, the ERPs of L'SNS and ELAM emerged as electorally successful only in 2016, thus leaving researchers and observers not much time to assess any changes in their behaviour. In addition, it seems that they have not yet experienced such profoundly changing external and internal conditions as GD has. Therefore, as long as a case-study 'is a form of analysis where one or a few units are studied intensively, with an aim to elucidate features of a broader class of - presumably similar but not identical – units' (Gerring & McDermott, 2007:688), GD (with regards to the general population of electorally successful ERPs) constitutes an ideal case for examining its behaviour during periods of profound changes to its environment, by approaching it as a movement-party.

1.3.2 Sources

The thesis systematically analyses one primary source: GD's official old website, www.xryshavgh.com. Although this might suggest that the thesis avoids analysing a diversity of sources, a hallmark of qualitative case studies (Creswell & Porth, 2018:155), this is not exactly the case. The website is, for GD, its 'average' platform for spreading its ideas. In other words, on its website, it re-posts a variety of other information from all other mediums, such as its two official newspapers, its actions in the parliament and actions in the grassroots arena; across the local, regional and national levels. In short, GD's old website included an enormous amount of data, which enabled this thesis to systematically analyse a vast amount of primary data. Specifically, it analyses around 28,500 post items for detecting impact-claims. These are short texts, each averaging between 200 and 300 words.

For reasons of external data triangulation (see chapter 5), secondary and primary sources on GD have been analysed as well, beyond the impact-claims from GD's website. This was done in order to strengthen the empirical validity of the thesis' findings, by demonstrating, with additional sources, key points in the chronology when, how and where GD changed towards de-radicalisation and/or radicalisation.

1.3.3 Time frame

The main aim of this thesis was to study if an electorally successful ERP has changed its behaviour following periods of profound change. The studied timeframe starts from the first year of GD's electoral breakthrough in May 2012, up until December 2016. Although the selected timeframe is relatively short for a study on party change, it is, however, analysed and measured systematically on a month-by-month basis. The selected period was not for practical reasons: the retrieval, categorisation, analysis and coding of the primary data was an extensively time-consuming and labour-intensive task.

1.4 Originality and contribution of the Thesis

The thesis makes several significant theoretical, empirical and methodological contributions.

1.4.1 Theoretical contribution

For its theoretical contribution, the thesis approaches ERPs as movement-parties. To this, the thesis argues that it is problematic to approach ERPs solely as political parties or solely as social movements (e.g., Caiani & della Porta, 2012). This is because ERPs exercise politics as both parties and social movements at the same time. Hence, the political behaviour of ERPs is manifested across three main political arenas which make up their party and movement faces. These are the grassroots arena, which makes up their movement-face, and the electoral and parliamentary arenas, which make up their party face. Thus, the thesis theorises and investigates the behaviour of ERPs through this interaction, across the three arenas and their two faces.

Another theoretical contribution lies at a behavioural dimension that the thesis examines, in order to assess how ERPs are transitioning between their movement and party faces. This is the study of their political praxis. The study of political praxis, as another behavioural dimension of political parties, has largely been neglected in the literature on party politics, with the primary focus often being on studying words rather than deeds. In particular, ERPs are mostly well-known for their contentious actions. The contribution of the thesis lies in merging, into a unified theoretical framework of extreme-right party behaviour, the political praxis across movement and party arenas.

1.4.2 Empirical & Methodological contributions - Re-evaluating the assessment of de-radicalisation and radicalisation: The 'political impact-claims' analysis

The thesis makes significant empirical and methodological contributions. For example, empirical Chapter 5 investigates changing patterns of GD's behaviour towards de-radicalisation and radicalisation through other secondary and primary data, beyond the impact-claims, in order to develop case-specific hypotheses and strengthen the empirical validity of the thesis' empirical findings. It finds that the GD movement-party had decreased its overall grassroots activism and abandoned violent actions, while, at the same time, softening some of its programmatic positions on key issues following the shocking event of the arrests. It had also significantly increased its parliamentary activity. However, this thesis argues that looking at the activity of the GD inside each arena separately (instead of simultaneously) cannot possibly capture the entire picture of whether GD de-radicalised or radicalised. This is because, for example, the nature of the political praxis differs in each arena and so do the conditions (e.g., means, resources and

motives) under which GD, or any other ERP, undertakes it. What is more, changes in issue salience across the three arenas can also tell us a lot about de-radicalisation and radicalisation; something which is still lacking in the literature. This thesis aims to fill in these gaps by looking at the political impact-claims of GD across the three political arenas and its two faces.

It would be assumed that it is more likely for GD to undertake more action inside parliament, as it is a significantly costless action, instead of in the grassroots arena, which is far more costly (both in terms of funding and of organisation), especially in a period where it is cut off from public funding. However, throughout the studied timeframe of the thesis (May 2012 – December 2016), a cordon sanitaire on the amount, or nature, of parliamentary actions GD could undertake was not imposed. Therefore, it is reasonable to assume that it takes considerably less time for an MP to get approval from the leadership, so as to prepare and submit a one-paged parliamentary interpellation, rather than to organise a party dissemination activity in the grassroots arena. The former is less costly, compared to the latter activity, which would often involve finding dozens of local activists, equipping them with hundreds of party newspapers and finding places to tour for dissemination of party material, all of this away from societal and institutional hostile actors.

In the electoral arena, chapter 5 finds that GD had softened some of its positions on its key issues and had embraced economic issues, following the arrests, at the expense of its core issues (e.g., immigration); a strong sign of de-radicalisation. However, FRPs, especially ERPs, have important reasons to display a different and less extreme face in the electoral arena, as they must appeal to wider audience (Mudde, 2007). In this regard, one has also to take into account the internal party literature of an ERP before reaching a conclusion that it has, indeed, de-radicalised.

In the grassroots arena, chapter 5 finds that GD, following the arrests, witnessed both a quantitative (less activities) and a qualitative change (abandoning contentious actions) in its grassroots activism, largely attributed to the harsher imposed legal means. As well, on its signatory issues, GD's opposition to immigration '*lost much of its violent undertones*' (Petsinis, 2017:33). These findings bear strong evidence that GD had de-radicalised. It had increased its party-face activity at the expense of grassroots activity. However, none of the existing literature on GD systematically and simultaneously assesses GD's behaviour across the party and movement arenas. Therefore, it would be more precise to note, with more safety, that GD has now de-radicalised in the grassroots arena, according to the literature thus far. Still, the picture remains incomplete as to whether GD has de-radicalised or not as a movement-party.

Although GD's political praxis in the party-face arenas might have increased significantly at the expense of the grassroots arena, pointing towards a change of de-radicalisation, GD might have seen itself as more effective in making an impact in the grassroots arena. This is where one of the added values of the impact-claims arises, which is a significant contribution of this thesis. As impact-claims essentially capture the areas where a political party sees itself as more capable of exerting power, the impact-claims can dig deep into the behaviour of parties and unearth neglected dimensions of party behaviour. In this regard, an ERP might still see itself as more impactful in the grassroots arena, despite significantly decreasing its grassroots activism (and issues) and increasing its attention in its party arenas. In this light, the ERP is still in a radicalisation phase, as it sees its grassroots activism as the more effective way of exerting power, materialising political outcomes and influencing political opponents in favour of its interests and ideas.

Thus, a more in-depth analysis of GD's internal party literature across all three political arenas would shed more light on this finding, in an effort to reach safer conclusions about whether it has de-radicalised or not, as well as how this change has played out. The impact-claims analysis is an alternative way of looking at this change. It is important to note that studies (Ellinas, 2020) indicate that GD neither de-radicalised nor radicalised further following the arrests. For example, Ellinas (2020) argues that, in the grassroots arena, GD entered a process of 'organisational stagnation' (evidenced by the shutdown of many branches and a notable decrease in activism) and he notes that, following a period of changing external and internal conditions, GD placed more emphasis on the development of its party face by downplaying its issues and activism in the grassroots arena; a sign of de-radicalisation. However, Ellinas (2020), and the existing literature on the GD, thus far, does not systematically assess the interaction of GD's behaviour across party-face and movement-face arenas. In this regard, the thesis argues, when examining the behaviour of ERPs across their political arenas, that it is important to adopt a uniform method that simultaneously captures their behaviour in the grassroots, electoral and parliamentary arenas. Simply put, it is more efficient to assess their de-radicalisation and radicalisation by looking at the same thing. It is even more effective to do this with an extensive analysis of its internal literature, as well. This thesis does both.

This thesis is one of the very first studies to assess the interaction of GD's party and movement faces systematically across both of its faces, while, at the same time, analysing a vast amount of its internal literature. Ultimately, it is an alternative, and presumably more effective, way of tracing patterns of de-radicalisation and radicalisation for ERPs. An analysis of GD's impact-claims is likely to bring to the surface a more in-depth picture of GD's behavioural de-radicalisation and/or de-radicalisation, from what the

literature has, thus far, identified. So, the development of GD's political impact-claims might highlight a different pattern than its political praxis, and overall behaviour, across arenas, as identified by the literature on GD thus far. This pattern, however, would not be expected to be diametrically different from what the literature has identified thus far (see Chapter 5). This is a major empirical and methodological contribution that this thesis makes.

1.5 Outline of the Thesis

The thesis is comprised of nine chapters and is divided into two main parts: i) Theory, Concepts and Methodology, and ii) Findings and Conclusion. Each part includes four chapters.

Chapter 2 is the conceptual chapter of the thesis. It defines and classifies far-right parties. The aim of the chapter is to disentangle ERPs from the theoretical contribution of the thesis, emphasise their movement/party dichotomy and show why GD is a deviant case within the far-right party family. Thus, the chapter demonstrates why ERPs are a different variant within the far-right party family and shows why they can be better approached as movement-parties when studying their behaviour. It also presents the two main behavioural dimensions the thesis looks at for identifying de-radicalisation and radicalisation of GD: political praxis and issue salience.

Chapter 3 lays out the theoretical framework of the thesis. It theorises ERPs' behaviour across political arenas and per political praxis, and issue salience. It also theorises under what changing external and internal conditions ERPs are more or less likely to change their behaviour. The chapter concludes by developing testable hypotheses regarding both de-radicalisation and radicalisation scenarios of ERPs.

Chapter 4 is the methodological chapter. It presents the political impact-claims analysis. It discusses how the novelty of political impact-claims lies in the fact that they can measure extreme-right behaviour systematically over time, with regards to both their faces and across the three main political arenas of ERPs, as well as on the main behavioural dimensions of political praxis and issue salience.

Chapter 5 is the first empirical chapter of the thesis. The chapter builds an empirical narrative by scrutinising the secondary literature on GD, as well as by analysing primary data and providing original findings, beyond the political impact-claims. The aim is to provide an external triangulation to the further findings which will come out as a result of the analysis of GD's political impact-claims, and which will be presented in the next three empirical chapters (6 - 8). Through this empirical narrative, the chapter, in the

end, generates testable case-specific hypotheses with regards to the de-radicalisation and radicalisation of GD, as evidenced on its PICs. In short, the chapter aims to develop the question: '*What can we expect to see in the PICs of GD, based on what we know thus far about GD's de-radicalisation and radicalisation?*' This question will be answered in the next three empirical chapters.

Chapter 6 tests the external factors hypotheses (e.g., de-radicalisation and radicalisation) on GD's movement-face (grassroots arena), over the two 'external Phases' (see Chapter 5) and according to the thesis studied timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), through GD's PICs. The chapter finds that, following the shock exclusion of the arrests, GD changed its behaviour towards de-radicalisation by emphasising its movement-face and de-emphasising its party-face. For example, in Phase 1 (before arrests), GD was, mainly, claiming to have resorted to unconventional actions for delivering impact, while it was claiming to have resorted to conventional actions in Phase 2 (after arrests).

Chapter 7 tests the external factors hypotheses (e.g., de-radicalisation and radicalisation) on GD's party-face (electoral and parliamentary arena) by analysing GD's PICs. It shows that, in Phase 1, GD mainly emphasised its actions in the electoral arena. In Phase 2, the most emphasised arena was the legislative arena, through the action category of 'parliamentary actions.' In Phase 1, the most salient issue in the party arenas was, by far, 'Immigration' in the electoral arena, through the claimed cause of 'electoral strength'. In Phase 2, the new salient issue was 'Corruption' in the parliamentary arena. In conclusion, the chapter argues that GD changed towards de-radicalisation following the arrests, with regards to its party-face, through the issue of 'Corruption'; an issue that could be naturally addressed only inside the party arenas, as well as by de-emphasising its core issues (e.g., 'Immigration' and 'Law and Order'), which sparked its initial mobilisation in the grassroots arena in Phase 1.

Chapter 8 tests the internal factors de-radicalisation and radicalisation hypotheses on GD's movement and party faces, over the three 'factional Phases' and according to the thesis studied timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), through the PICs. It finds that GD was in a radicalisation course when the militants were the dominant faction, before the arrests (Phase 1). When the moderates became the dominant faction, in Phase 2 (after the arrests and throughout the time the leadership was in jail), GD changed towards de-radicalisation. However, in Phase 3 (leader out of jail), when the militant re-emerged as the dominant faction, GD changed towards 'partial de-radicalisation/radicalisation'.

Chapter 9 concludes the thesis. It summarises the main findings before highlighting the various contributions this thesis makes: theoretical, methodological and empirical. Next, it discusses areas of

generalisability. The last section discusses avenues for future research that this thesis has opened up. In particular, it argues that a political impact-claims analysis of other parties can investigate new promising areas in the study of party behaviour.

PART I: CONCEPTS, THEORY AND METHODOLOGY

Chapter 2: Extreme-right movement-parties: Concepts, behaviour, change & The Golden Dawn

Introduction

This is the conceptual chapter of the thesis. It delves into the definitional literature on what constitutes the political far-right. The aim is to highlight the main distinction between the two main variants of far-right parties; that is, populist radical right parties and extreme-right parties. Another main goal is to highlight the dichotomy of the movement/party faces of ERPs, and show why studying changes in the political behaviour of ERPs by approaching them as movement-parties is a fruitful research strategy. Thus, the chapter bridges the literature on far-right parties and that of social movements in order to achieve this. The chapter endeavours to disentangle the movement/party dichotomy of ERPs from its theoretical contribution, in an attempt to fulfil another goal of the thesis, which is illustrating why ERPs, and the Golden Dawn in particular, is a deviant case within the far-right party family. To this, at the end, the chapter discusses the context under which GD rose to prominence and introduces the case of the GD.

The chapter consists of five main sections. The first section defines and classifies the far-right political family, distinguishing between the two main variants, the party and non-party sector, with the main distinction between the two the fact that the party sector runs for elections, while the non-party sector does not. Within the party sector, the chapter identifies the two main variants, populist radical right parties and ERPs. Section two focuses exclusively on ERPs and argues that what distinguishes them from PRRPs is their overt belief in anti-democracy, which is manifested as part of their ideological attachment to the 'fascist myths'. Section 3 attempts to show why approaching ERPs as movement-parties is a fruitful strategy in identifying changes in their political behaviour. The section presents the two main behavioural dimensions that it focuses on specifically for this purpose; that is, political praxis and issue salience. Political praxis captures the stringent belief in anti-democracy of ERPs. In behavioural terms, this is translated into contentious, and mostly violent, actions. Changes in issue salience is an important and useful dimension in identifying behavioural changes across the three arenas where ERPs are doing politics. Section 3 concludes by defining what de-radicalisation and radicalisation are, as well as how they are helpful concepts in identifying changes in the behaviour of ERPs.

Section 4 introduces the far-right political family in post-authoritarian Greece until the electoral breakthrough of GD in the June 2012 national elections. Section 5 discusses the context of the Greek crisis, under which political opportunities for ERPs, such as GD, to succeed electorally, opened up. Section 6, introduces the case-study of the thesis, the Golden Dawn. It shows how and why this is an extreme-right movement-party par excellence and a deviant case within the far-right party family.

2.1 Far-right Parties: Definitions & Classification

Since the successful emergence of far-right parties (FRPs) in electoral politics, in the 1980s, there has been an intense academic debate on how to define them and what label should be given to these parties. Mudde (1996) talks about a 'war of words', identifying 58 ideological features of these parties and 26 definitional labels. Despite the fact that a final conclusion has not yet been reached, there has been observed, however, an increasing consensus over the years, in the literature, on three main issues regarding the study of the far-right: i) Analysing the ideology of these actors is the most useful approach to detect which parties and actors belong to this family (Mudde, 2000, 2007; Vasilopoulou, 2010:43), ii) The far-right is an overarching category that includes heterogeneous actors (e.g. party and non-party sector), which all, however, share some minimum ideological features (Minkenberg, 2003:150; Mudde, 2007:5) iii) There are two main variants of this party family that compete in elections: radical right parties and extreme right parties. Hence, this project adopts the term 'far-right' as an umbrella term, encompassing all the varieties of the far-right, including electoral and non-electoral, such as: political parties (e.g. Halikiopoulou, 2018; Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:5-6. Ellinas, 2010; 2013; Golder, 2016), movements, minor violent groups and sub-cultural milieus (Minkenberg, 2003; 2013:5; 2017; Gatinara and Pirro, 2018:5). Although 'far-right' is, by no means, the universally accepted term, it is the least problematic in any attempt to understand and analyse the variety of political actors that exist within this overarching category. As long as one of the main aims of this chapter is to highlight the main differences and similarities among all of these various actors, the term 'far-right' serves this scope exactly (Halikiopoulou, 2018:64-65). What is more, most of the authors who use the term 'far-right' limit the scope of the term to political parties only. This is understandable given that most of the literature on FRPs deals with electorally successful political FRPs (Minkenberg, 2003:150; Mudde, 2007:5). However, neglecting to incorporate, in this category, actors from the non-party sector runs the risk of missing out on how easily ideas and persons are likely to be transferred back and forth, especially in the case of the

relationship between ERPs and other extra-parliamentary extreme-right party and non-party actors (Minkenberg, 2013:13-14; Rydgren 2018:25). This is important in terms of understanding their political behaviour, in particular, and their transformation, in general.

The main distinction between a far-right party and the non-party far-right sector is that the former run elections, try to win office and engage in electoral campaigns, while the latter does not engage at all in such activities (Minkenberg, 2017:25). In the non-party sector of the far-right, what can be found are social movements, the 'groupuscular' right and sub-cultural milieus (Griffin, 2003; Mudde, 2007:5). What primarily distinguishes these various groups are the kind of organisation and goals they adopt. What all of these groups have in common is their engagement in the grassroots arena, through conventional and unconventional repertoires of actions, albeit in varying degrees. Social movements try to mobilise public support, mainly through conventional means, such as large-scale demonstrations (Minkenberg, 2017:25). The term 'groupuscular right' refers to small and marginal political groups, each of which has miniscule active membership, and may have an extremely low or non-existent public profile, yet are ideologically mature formations. 'Its diminutive size, marginality and relative inconspicuousness bestow on it qualities which suit the purposes of its organizers' (Griffin, 2003:3 cited in Umland, 2002:369). These minor groups act relatively independently from parties and social movements, do not have formal organisational structures and are usually more inclined towards violence than parties and movements (Minkenberg, 2013:13). Sub-cultural milieus are ideological networks that provide guidance to far-right ideas (Mudde, 2007).

Table 2.1 (see below) offers some well-known examples belonging to each sub-category of the far-right party sector. Regarding the non-party sector, it is beyond the scope of this project to identify all the myriad of actors (Caiani, 2013); instead, providing some well-known examples, which have drawn some scholarly attention.

Table 2.1 The Far-Right Political family: Party and Non-Party Sectors

	PARTY SECTOR		NON-PARTY SECTOR (country)		
			Radical Right		
	(Populist) Radical Right Party	Extreme Right Party	Social Movements	Groupuscular Right – subcultural (e.g. neo-Nazi skinheads groups)	Sub-cultural milieus
Austria	FPÖ – Freedom Party of Austria		English Defense League (Britain)	Social Bastion (France)	White Aryan Resistance (US)
Belgium	Vlaams Belang	Nation	PEGIDA (Germany)	Soldiers of Odin (Finland)	Stromfront (US-worldwide)
Cyprus		ELAM - National Popular Front	Identarians (Germany)	Combat 18 (worldwide)	Nouvelle Droite
Cyprus		Movement of National Liberation		Unaffiliated Meanders Nationalists (Greece)	Radio Maria (Poland)
Czechia	Freedom and Direct Democracy	Workers' Party of Social Justice		Krypteia (Greece)	Danish Association (Denmark)
Denmark	Danish Peoples' Party			Groupe Union Defense (France)	
Estonia	EKRE - Conservative People's Party of Estonia			National Revolutionary Faction (Britain)	
Finland	True Finns				

France	National Rally (former Front National)				
Germany	Alternative for Deutschland	NPD			
Germany		Die Rechte			
Greece	Greek Solution	Golden Dawn			
Hungary	*Jobbik*	Our Homeland Movement			
Italy	Lega (former Lega Nord)	Forza Nuova			
Italy	Brothers of Italy	Casa Pound			
Italy		Tricolour Flamme			
Netherlands	PVV – Freedom Party				
Poland		National Rebirth of Poland			
Romania	Great Romania Party	United Romania Party			
Slovakia	SNS - Slovak National Party	L'SNS – Peoples' Party Our Slovakia			
Slovenia	SNS - Slovenian National Party				
Spain	Vox	National Democracy			
Spain		Falange Española de las JONS			
Spain		La Falange			

Sweden	Sweden Democrats	Nordic Resistance Movement			
UK	UKIP	British National Party			
UK		Britain First			

Source: Author's own compilation based on: Mudde, (2005; 2007), The Popu-list (2019); Gattinara and Froio, 2014; Note: This is not an exhaustive list of all the FRPs (including non-party sector) across Europe.

When it comes to political parties, as Table 2.1 (above) shows, the overarching category 'far-right' includes two main varieties: radical right parties and extreme right parties (e.g. neo-fascist and/or neo-Nazi). In the far-right party sector, the most successful parties are those of the radical right variant (Mudde, 2007). PRRPs have always been, as of today, the most electorally successful party sub-family of the far-right, drawing the most scholarly attention (Betz, 1994; Kitschelt, 1995; Norris, 2005). Radical right parties are 'radical' because they share 'an ideological and practical orientation towards root and branch systemic change of the political system', while others are 'extreme' because they advocate 'an ideological and practical opposition to the values and practices of democracy, either as it exists in a particular system or as a system that may, but does not necessarily, involve a propensity to violence' (Mudde and March, 2005:24). The radicalism and extremism of FRPs must be understood within the system in which they operate (Carter, 2005). Because FRPs are a phenomenon largely found in contemporary Europe, where the liberal context is dominant (though not in all of Europe), this means that radical-right parties are anti-liberal democratic, but not antidemocratic per se, whereas extreme right parties are anti-democratic per se (Mudde, and March, 2005:25). Although radicalism and extremism can be found on both the left and the right, FRPs are defined as 'right' because they all share a belief that human inequalities are natural (Mudde, 2007:26; Carter, 2005:17).

Most of the literature on FRPs seems to agree that the study of their ideology is the most useful in order to define what far-right parties are (Mudde, 2000; 2007; Minkenberg, 2003:151; Carter, 2005; Vasilopoulou, 2010:43; Pirro, 2014; Mair and Mudde, 1998). The analysis of FRPs' ideology has been comprehensively elaborated in the writings of Mudde (1995; 1996; 1999; 2000; 2007) and has since gained dominance in the field with regards to the conceptualisation of FRPs. This thesis adopts Mudde's

definition, as well, because it helps to encompass and, at the same time, distinguish all the variations of the far-right, as suggested by others as well (e.g. Ravndal and Bjørgo, 2018:7). Mudde (2007) develops a minimum and maximum definition of the far-right. A minimum definition refers to the ideological feature that all institutional and non-institutional far-right groups share. This ideological feature is nativism. A maximum definition refers to those core ideological features that all far-right actors must share (e.g. the possible number of similarities), albeit with some caveats. The maximum features are nativism, authoritarianism and populism for radical-right parties, while, for extreme right actors, these are nativism, authoritarianism and anti-democracy (Mudde, 2007:22-23).

Nativism is the ultimate core ideological feature that all actors within the far-right label share, either party or non-party (Mudde, 2007:26; Betz, 2018). Nativism, which is a combination of nationalism and xenophobia, is defined "as an ideology which holds that states should be inhabited exclusively by members of the native group ('the nation') and that non-native elements (persons and ideas) are fundamentally threatening to the homogenous nation-state" (Mudde, 2007:19). Non-native elements can be defined on either religious or cultural, ethnic, racially-based terms, depending on the type of far-right actor (Mudde, 2000). The first ideological feature of the maximum definition is authoritarianism, defined as 'the belief in a strictly ordered society, in which infringements of authority are to be punished severely'. In this interpretation, authoritarianism includes law and order and 'punitive conventional moralism' (Mudde, 2007:23). Authoritarianism does not necessarily predispose an anti-democratic stance. However, it does not exclude one. The second and last feature is populism, defined as an ideological feature rather than as a discourse or a political style (Mudde 2004: 543; Pappas, 2016). However, populism is a core ideological feature for radical right parties only. Populism captures the anti-establishment and anti-liberal democratic stances of radical right parties (Akkerman et al., 2016:8).

Nowadays, PRRPs are the most electorally successful variant of the far-right (Kitschelt 1995; Mudde, 2007: 121). Up until the 1980s, some of the PRRPs were associated with political violence and with some fascist elements (Hainsworth, 2008:15). However, over the years, they have significantly distanced themselves from these features. For example, during the 1970s, fascist elements, such as myths of national rebirth or violence, could be found in FN's discourse (Fieschi, 2004:136), but, today, these elements are absent in the FN, which has managed to distance itself from this past (Williams, 2006:96). PRRPs have drawn a demarcation line from biological racism, fascism and use of political violence, as evidenced in their programmatic agendas and public rhetoric, largely because of their increasing electoral relevancy

(Eatwell, 2000:411; Halikiopoulou, 2018:69). These parties have managed to achieve high electoral results by adopting a new 'master frame' (Rydgren, 2005). This master frame includes abandoning a belief in biological racism and, instead, adopting the idea of ethnopluralism (Rydgren, 2005:247). In short, ethnopluralism envisions a culturally diverse world composed of mono-cultural nation-states (Golder, 2016:5).

2.2 Extreme-Right Parties

There are some fundamental differences between PRRPs and ERPs. The (populist) radical right is not just a more moderate form of the extreme right (Mudde, 2007:31). Most of the literature agrees that this has to do with ERPs' one main ideological feature, which differs from PRRPs: their overt commitment to anti-democracy (Ignazi, 2003; Mudde, 2007:23-24; 31; Kopecek, 2007:284; Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015). The feature of anti-democracy can be subdivided into two sub-features that capture their core anti-democratic beliefs. These are the adherence to fascist myths and the propensity towards the use of violence (Griffin, 1991; Koopmans, 1996; Goodwin, 2010:181-182; Pappas, 2016:25; Minkenberg, 2017:23). Firstly, radical right parties outright reject violence in words and deeds, while extreme right parties see it as a means to achieve political ends (Carter, 2005:17, 75; Minkenberg, 2003:152). Secondly, the radical right shows commitment to democracy by accepting its minimum criteria, such as majority rule, free and fair elections and procedural democracy, and does not seek to displace it (Rydgren, 2018:24; Betz, 2005; Minkenberg, 2000; Copsey, 2007; Mudde and Kaltawasser 2012; Pappas, 2016; Rydgren, 2018:24). In other words, it rejects pluralism (of interests and ideas) and (ethnic) minority rights (Mudde, 2007:149).

In particular, ERPs seem to have been forgotten for a while. Since the emergence of the third wave of far-right parties (Mudde, 2007; 2016), the literature reached the conclusion that ERPs, which espouse fascist and Nazi ideas and use violence, are doomed to electoral failure in contemporary Europe (Ignazi, 1992; Golder, 2003; Carter, 2005; Ivarsflaten, 2006). In addition, after Mudde's (2007) work, which seemed to have settled the definitional debate to a large extent, studies on the use of the 'extreme' as a label, or studies on ERPs, have decreased dramatically (Arzheimer, 2018)[13]. ERPs, mainly because of these overt anti-democratic commitments espoused, had been stigmatized. Unable to cut off this stigma and gain a

---

[13] https://www.kai-arzheimer.com/conceptual-confusion-european-radical-right-studies

wider legitimacy, they have remained electorally at the margins (Goodwin, 2010; Ivarsflaten, 2006; Carter, 2005). Given the absence of successful ERPs (besides some victories of the NPD in some states and of the BNP in some cities during the early 2000s) (e.g. Goodwin, 2010; Sommer, 2008), these parties have not attracted much academic interest when compared to the PRRPs. However, this does not mean that they have stopped existing or have disappeared. In fact, in recent times, they have been more successful than ever, as Table 2.2 (below) shows, evidenced by the electoral success of Jobbik in 2010, Golden Dawn in 2012, ELAM in 2016 and L'SNS in 2016. However, as Table 2.2 (continued in next page) also shows, the majority of them are still electorally unsuccessful.

Table 2.2 The electoral fortunes of Extreme-right Parties across Europe.

Extreme Right Parties that contest elections for the national parliament (excluding federal)				
Country	Extreme Right Party Name	Highest Ever result in %	Most recent result in %	Electorally successful?
Belgium	Nation			No
Cyprus	National Popular Front	5.6 (2018)	5.6 (2018)	Yes
Cyprus	Movement of National Liberation		0.2 (2019) (European election)	No
Czechia	Workers' Party of Social Justice	1.14 (2010)	0.2 (2017)	No
Germany	NPD	3.6 (1969)	1.4 (2017)	No
Germany	Die Rechte			No
Greece	Golden Dawn	7 (2015)	7 (2015)	Yes
Hungary	*Jobbik*	20.22	19.06	Yes
Hungary	Our Homeland Movement	3.29 (2019) (European election)	3.29 (2019)	New
Italy	Forza Nuova	0.67 (2006)	0.26 (2013)	No
Italy	Casa Pound	0.9 (2018)	0.9 (2018)	No
Italy	Tricolour Flamme			No
Poland	National Rebirth of Poland	3.10 (2011)	3.10 (2011)	No
Romania	United Romania Party	2.97 (2016)	2.97 (2016)	No

Slovakia	L'SNS – Peoples' Party – Our Slovakia	8.04 (2016)	8.04 (2016)	Yes
Spain	National Democracy	0.06 (2004)	0.01 (2015)	No
Spain	Falange Española de las JONS	2.11 (1979)	0.0 (2019)	No
Spain	La Falange			No
Sweden	Nordic Resistance Movement	0.03 (2018)	0.03 (2018)	No
Sweden	Party of the Swedes	0.07 (2014)	0.07 (2014)	Defunct
UK	British National Party	1.9 (2010)	0.0001 (2017)	No
UK	Britain First			Defunct

Sources: Author's own compilation based on: Mudde, 2005; 2007; The Popu-list (2019); Gattinara and Froio, 2014; Note: 1) electorally successful are defined as those parties that have gained at least one seat in their national parliaments. 2) ERPs which did not contest at the national level (so far) no results are included except if noted in parentheses. 3) Jobbik is in italics because after 2014 is perhaps not an ERP anymore (see Biro-Nagy and Boros, 2016). 4) This not an exhaustive list of all the ERPs across Europe.

ERPs' participation in democratic elections is nothing more than a tactical strategy to tear down the democratic system (Givens, 2005:20). The extreme-right is characterised by monism. It aims at the repression of dissent, seeing any opposing ideas to it as illegitimate (Lipset and Raab, 1970:6). ERPs seek ideological inspiration from the inter-war fascist European regimes. In the ideological core of ERPs lie the components of what Griffin defines as the 'fascist minimum'. These are two fascist myths: the myth of rebirth or the palingennetic myth and the myth of decadence (Griffin, 1991), illustrated in Figure 2.1 below.

Figure 2.1. ERPs: The core ideological feature of anti-democracy

Anti-democracy → Fascist myths / Use of violence
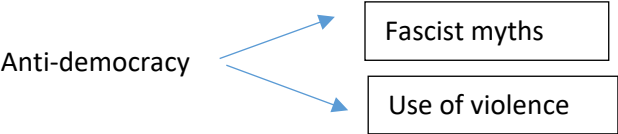
The two sub-features of anti-democracy, as shown in Figure 2.1, should then be discussed in order to identify how these are manifested and practiced by ERPs.

2.2.1 Anti-democracy: The fascist myths

ERPs differ from PRRPs in that they are rooted in fascist and Nazi ideologies. Neo-fascist and Neo-Nazi parties are variations of the extreme-right party family. These parties espouse what Griffin (1991) terms as the 'fascist myth of national rebirth and palingenesis'. They seek the creation of a 'new-man type' and see the state as the 'key unit superseding the interests of the individual, and an expression of national unity and national autarky'. Both fascism and Nazism share these beliefs, whereas the latter (as the national socialist variation of fascism) only differs in its emphasis on racial principles (e.g. existence of superior and inferior races) and its anti-Semitism (Kopecek, 2007:282). Also, ERPs parties share the neo-fascist traits of the Third Position, which, in essence, is an indirect reference to the fascist myths (Copsey, 2007). Third Position (or Way) is presented by the extreme-right as an outright rejection of both capitalism and communism, with the aim of misleading its audience from its adherence to National Socialism. As Griffin notes (1999:10), "What makes Third Positionism a form of neo-fascism is the way it duplicates the structural matrix of all fascist thought, namely the vision of a rebirth (palingenesis) of the nation (in this case as part of a wider European process of regeneration) in a new order which will put an end to the decadence of the prevailing liberal democratic system and the threat posed by communism".

Thus, the neo-Nazi 'Nordic Resistance Movement' states that it is: *"a revolutionary, National Socialist organization – this sets us apart from SD [Sweden Democrats] and other nationalist parties. In essence, this means that we endeavour to create an entirely new society. We believe that the current system in itself is racially and culturally degenerate, and economically corrupt. We therefore reject this entire system and do not believe it can survive long-term"*[14]. In a similar line of thinking, the 'National Rebirth of Poland' (NRP) describes the modern world as being in a state of 'degeneracy'. It supports overthrowing the current system through revolutionary means (NRP, no date.)[15]. For the NRP, *The Third Position believes that the global National Revolution can only be completed by shaping a New Man who will practice what he preaches* (NRP, no date b)[16]. BNP's leader had stated, in 2006, that his party envisions 'a revolutionised Britain, with massive changes affecting all levels of society, economic, social and cultural' (Copsey, 2007:69), which aims for the 'cultural and spiritual rebirth of our land and people' (Goodwin, 2010:71).

---

[14] https://nordicresistancemovement.org/status-quo-ante-revolution/
[15] https://en.nop.org.pl/third-position-10-point-declaration/
[16] https://www.nop.org.pl/deklaracja-trzeciej-pozycji/

2.3 Extreme-right political behavior & change: ERPs as movement-parties across Political Arenas

There has always been the contention in the literature that FRPs bear characteristics of social movements, in that they practice politics in both the electoral and protest arenas (Minkenberg, 2003; Rydgren, 2007:257). In recent years, there has been observed a rise in far-right street politics (Gattinara and Pirro, 2018:1-3), which resulted in an increasing plea in the literature for appreciating the movement characteristics of FRPs and scrutinizing further the interplays of FRPs, between electoral, legislative and grassroots arenas (e.g. Caiani, M. and Císař, 2018; Caiani, and Della Porta, 2018:469-496; Minkenberg, 2018). Despite the fact that, increasingly, far-right politics is expressed in the non-party sector, as well, little research has been produced in analysing this relationship (Gattinara, 2017:4; Gattinara and Pirro, 2018:8; Muis and Immerzeel, 2017:13). What primarily distinguishes parties from movements is that the former participate in electoral contestation, while the latter seek 'to advance their agenda by contention and disruption via street politics outside of established institutional arenas' (Kitschelt, 2006:279). Thus, movement-parties are political parties that seek to do both; that is, they participate in elections, as well as engage in various conventional, and sometimes contentious, actions through participation in the grassroots arena (Kitschelt, 2006).

In contrast to PRRPs, ERPs, such as the BNP, NPD, GD and L'SNS, have a more symbiotic relationship and closer links with the non-party far-right sector (Caiani, et. al., 2012:29; Minkenberg, 2018:14). In fact, ERPs are a characteristic example of movement-parties (Kitschelt, 2006). The grassroots arena and street politics are of crucial importance to ERPs. To a large extent, this is a rational choice. Because of their poor electoral results and the stigmatisation they face, ERPs are more likely to prefer drawing public attention with protest activities, rather than through institutional channels (Gattinara and Froio, 2014:16; Gattinara, 2017). In that case, for ERPs, their organisation is also structured accordingly, in order to engage in the grassroots arena, as well. For example, 'Casa Pound' formally has the structure of a political party, while, informally, it has the setup of a social movement (Gattinara and Froio, 2019)[17]. What is more, in many cases, ERPs are self-defined as 'movements'. Indicatively, Forza Nuova is self-defined as a 'political movement' (Gattinarra and Froio, 2014:9), Golden Dawn as a 'Popular Nationalist Movement', while

---

[17] https://www.washingtonpost.com/politics/2019/05/28/why-italys-media-fixates-casapound-an-extreme-right-party-with-racist-agenda/?fbclid=IwAR2IgsPLyBYPzusa7doYXFITwqXdyH5CDeQ0paUUqgsrol8JjjgDO0RPqIQ&noredirect=on&utm_term=.8491b6770cd8

Griffin described the BNP as a 'movement for the cultural and spiritual rebirth of our land and people' (Goodwin, 2010:71).

ERPs differ from social movements, not only in that they participate in electoral politics, but in organisational terms, as well. Whereas social movements (either left or right) and other extra-parliamentary groups are loose bottom-up formations with no leadership, ERPs are hierarchically organised top-down, with a strict leadership principle (Minkenberg, 2006:35). What is more, this feature renders ERPs as a unique type of other movement-parties as well. While other movement-parties, such as the Greens or radical left parties, involve a bottom-up organisational structure, ERPs are closed organisations with a strict hierarchy principle (Führerprinzip) run from the top (Carter, 2005; Ellinas, 2020:96)*.* The ubiquitous presence of the leader eliminates the set-up of institutional mechanisms for distributing resources, selective incentives and resolving internal conflicts (Ellinas, 2020:96). This organisational feature, what Penebianco (1988) would call 'charismatic parties' along with their resort to contentious activism, renders ERPs as a unique type of movement-parties. However, this feature can render their organisational development highly unstable in periods of changing external and internal conditions (Ellinas, 2020:50).

2.3.1 Political Praxis

The activities of political parties, or the 'political praxis', in any political arena, is only one aspect of party behaviour, '*however, the proportions and the timing of party activity are quite indicative of the preferences and the intentions of parties*' (Isaksson & Akademi, 1994:95). In other words, the political praxis is an appropriate and relevant dimension to look at for examining party behaviour.

For movement-parties, political praxis is not the only dimension that characterises their behaviour. It is however, a key element that distinguishes them from more conventional political parties. Movement-parties systematically engage in street activism, most often in a variety of conventional actions, while at times they might engage with more disruptive actions (Ellinas, 2020:15). Regarding FRPs, whereas PRRPs are known for their ideas, ERPs are mostly known for their actions, notably their propensity to contentious form of activism. This is one of the most important distinctions between PRRPs and ERPs. For, ERPs their political praxis involves both conventional and unconventional (e.g. violent) actions; a type of activism mostly found in social movements than in political parties (Ellinas, 2020:18; 33-35).

For ERPs, beyond strategic considerations, there are ideological reasons for why the grassroots arena is important, and their political praxis in this arena, in particular. In this arena, they can translate their revolutionary beliefs (Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:68) into concrete actions. Largely this explains their higher propensity to street activism and their resort to contentious activism compared to PRRPs (Ellinas, 2020:17). Thus ERPs spend a lot of physical and material resources in the grassroots arena. They can practice their unconventional political behaviour (i.e. violent and disruptive actions) by targeting their enemies, such as political opponents or ethnically (or racially) religious others (Weinberg and Assoudeh, 2018:592). Kriesi et al. (2012) suggested that FRPs usually do not operate in both electoral and protest arenas at the same time. Only when circumstances allow it, they would put on movement clothes (Gattinara and Pirro, 2018). However, electorally successful ERPs do operate in both arenas. Beyond the electoral and legislative arenas, they have to compete in the grassroots arena, as well. In this arena, in order to sustain their dominance, they would have to compete with the non-party far-right sector.

As most contemporary ERPs today are isolated at the margins of society and, thus, do not have access and influence to these means (e.g. army), they seek to translate this belief into action through their engagement in street politics. For neo-Nazi parties, this tactic echoes Joseph Goebbels' well-known dictum 'it is more important to control the streets of a city than its council chamber' (cited in Goodwin, 2010:176). But the resort to street-level activism is for ERPs to large extent a rational choice as well. As ERPs live in a 'pre-modern' era of organisation, lacking the financial, communicative and institutional resources other established parties might been enjoying. In order to compensate for this lack of access they spend more energy into the streets and undertake labour intensive campaign techniques. PRRPs are less reliant on street campaigns and activism mainly because of their legislative or entrepreneurial status. Many PRRPs have reached a stage of political maturity, having passed the threshold of relevance and institutionalised themselves in their party systems (Ellinas, 2020:17).

However, ERPs do not always engage spontaneously or arbitrarily in violent actions. They have trained teams for doing this. To this end, ERPs are militia-type parties (e.g. Duverger, 1954:36) a feature that sets them apart from any other political party of any party family (or sub-family) in contemporary Europe. ERPs usually have paramilitary wings, which are either unarmed or armed, as the case of GD vividly demonstrates (Georgiadou, 2013). These paramilitary or vigilante teams are composed of members who are all dressed up uniformly (Bjørgo, and Mareš, 2019). Depending on the country context, these teams imitate the paramilitary wings of various fascist parties of the inter-war period (Minkenberg, 2013b:28;

Georgiadou, 2013). ERPs, such as GD's leader, describe their party members as being 'street soldiers', above all (Golden Dawn Watch, 2018)[18].

The resort to vigilantism/paramilitarism directly captures the dimension of 'violence' of ERPs, which, again, is driven by their ideology and which seeks inspiration from fascist regimes of the inter-war period (e.g. Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:57). ERPs engage in material and physical violence. Material violence involves damage of building, memorials or cultural sites that are against ERPs perception of history. Physical violence usually takes the form of assaults against immigrants, left-wing activists/politicians, ethnic or religious, minorities or gay people (Caiani, et. al, 2012:80; Weinberg and Assoudeh, 2018). ERPs and other non-party extreme-right groups tend to resort to violence more often when the issue of immigration is politicised, which constitutes their primary breeding ground for extra-parliamentary mobilisation (Giugni et al., 2005).

For example, members of the Casa Pound, armed with bats, attacked an anti-racist demonstration, injuring a left-wing MEP and her assistant (Politico, 2018)[19], while, between 2011 and 2016, 20 arrests took place against Casa Pound's members on accusations of use of violence against leftists and immigrants (Open, 2019)[20]. Jobbik gained notoriety through its paramilitary wing, the 'Hungarian Guard'. Dressed up in semi political/military uniforms, reminiscent of the uniforms used by the paramilitary wing of the 'Arrow party', established by the Nazis during the occupation in Hungary, members of the Hungarian Guard were patrolling Roma populated villages (Minkenberg, 2013b:28; Kreko and Mayer, 2015:190). L'SNS, which sustains security units reminiscent of the paramilitary group 'Hlinka Guard' of Josef Tiso, the inter-war leader of Slovakia and Nazi Germany's ally, attempted to imitate the activities of the Hungarian Guard by patrolling railway stations in areas where there are many Romani people, in order to increase the safety of the people, as the party claimed (The Slovak Spectator, 2016a[21]; 2016b[22]). Similarly, teams of NPD members have recently been patrolling train stations, with the aim of 'protecting Germans from the criminality of migrants' (Deutsche Welle, 2018)[23], while wearing vests saying 'Protection Zones' (The Telegraph, 2019)[24]. The Czech neo-Nazi DSSS set-up 'protection crops', as it had called them, for patrolling Romany density-populated villages (StandUpToHate, 2010[25]; Zgut and Gyori, 2017). The 'Nordic

---

[18] https://goldendawnwatch.org/?p=4086

[19] https://www.politico.eu/article/eleonora-forenza-mep-and-assistant-attacked-by-italian-far-right-group/

[20] https://www.open.online/primo-piano/2019/04/30/news/casapound_denunce_viminale_associazione_delinquere-203317/

[21] https://spectator.sme.sk/c/20137110/extremists-will-monitor-trains.html?ref=av-center

[22] https://spectator.sme.sk/c/20120687/kotleba-to-spend-state-money-on-militia.html?ref=av-center

[23] https://www.dw.com/en/germany-police-investigate-far-right-npd-video-showing-protection-patrol-on-trains/a-44717751

[24] https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/2019/01/03/far-right-vigilante-groups-take-streets-small-german-town-following/

[25] http://standuptohate.blogspot.com/2010/06/far-right-renews-vigilante-patrols.html

Resistance Movement' also has a rich record of violent activity (Counter-extremism Project, no date[26]; Blomberg and Stier, 2019:2). Although the BNP has not been sustaining a paramilitary wing, as most of the other ERPs described above, it was associated with violence throughout its existence. Many of its activists and members have been linked to violent actions (Goodwin, 2010:182). BNP's splinter party, 'Britain First', had paramilitary units patrolling mosques (The Independent, 2018)[27].

2.3.2 Policy Issue Salience

Most of the literature focuses on examining changes in parties' programmatic policy positions in the electoral arena. Because comparatively studying and measuring changes in parties' ideology is a difficult task (e.g. lack of internal party sources, difficulty in ascertaining reliable and replicable measurements, etc.), issues of policy positions are considered to be an indirect reflection of a party's ideology. Thus, even slight changes in policy positions can signal ideological change. Perhaps, this is due to the fact that there is prevalent agreement in the literature that party ideology is more resistant to change amongst all dimensions, as parties are characterised by 'ideological immobility' (Downs, 1957: 110-111). Thus, if a change in ideology is observed, then a party has changed considerably. However, assessing changes in policy positions of FRPs on their core issues might not be the best strategy for detecting changes in their behaviour. These parties are characterised by their positional distinction on their core issues (Van Spanje, 2010). In addition, voters prefer these parties because of their anti-immigration positions (Der Brug et al., 2005). For example, FRPs tend to stick to their positions, in spite of a public opinion shift, as these parties believe that their supporters vote for them because of their ideology and their distinct policy positions on their core issues, in contrast to mainstream parties (Adams et al., 2004, 2006). Thus, an alteration of their core issues' policy positions means selling out their core ideas and policy issues (e.g. immigration and law & order). In turn, this can cause electoral punishment for niche parties, such as FRPs, greater than that for mainstream parties (Adams et al., 2006:525). Studies have found that these 'niche' parties, such as FRPs, tend to only follow position preference shifts of their own voters, instead of the median voter (Ezrow et al., 2011: 226). In particular, ERPs are characterised by strong ideological dogmatism, and they very rarely alter their ideology (Backes, 2006:140).

---

[26] https://www.counterextremism.com/threat/nordic-resistance-movement-nrm#violent_history
[27] https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/crime/britain-first-leaders-jayda-fransen-paul-golding-jailed-mugshots-police-muslim-hate-crime-kent-a8246571.html

With regards to the dimension of policy issues, assessing changes of issues saliency of FRPs seems to be a better indicator for measuring changes in party behaviour. Scholars on party change (Harmel et al., 1995; Harmel et al., 2018:279; Klingemann et al., 1994:24) posit that parties are more prone to change based upon the amount that they devote to policy issues, rather than based upon the altering of their positions (Janda et al., 1995: 178-9). With regards to FRPs, other studies, as well (e.g. Akkerman et al., 2016), suggest that assessing the saliency of FRPs on their core issues (e.g. immigration, law and order) is a good indicator for observing changes in their behaviour. As long as FRPs are niche parties (e.g. Meguid, 2005; Abou-Chadi, 2014), mobilising on a few issues that usually do not belong to the socio-economic political axis, then changing their behaviour through embracing more of these issues, while downplaying their core issues in terms of saliency, can signal a change in behaviour. The thesis argues, if ERPs follow this pattern, outside the grassroots arena, then it could be interpreted as embedding themselves even more in their party-face.

Based on the literature, this thesis argues that for ERPs the highly salient issues are: either i) those policy issues that are informed by their core ideological features, or ii) those issues that the ERPs can primarily address in the grassroots arena, the arena where they first gained prominence in. In reference to their political praxis, this thesis sees as core issues for ERPs those issues that can, in principle, be addressed primarily in the grassroots arena. Such issues are, for example immigration and law & order, which make up a huge bulk of ERPs' political praxis in the grassroots arena. Therefore non-core, or secondary policy issues to the policy agendas of ERPs are issues that usually belong to the socio-economic political axis and which are not primarily addressed in the grassroots arena (Caiani and Della Porta, 2012). The most prominent of these issues are primarily the 'economy' as well as others such as 'environment', 'agriculture', 'current affairs' (Froio et al, 2020).

2.3.3 De-radicalisation & Radicalisation

In classifying changes of ERPs' behaviour the thesis relies on the terminology of moderation / de-radicalisation and radicalisation. The thesis prefers the use of 'de-radicalisation' over 'moderation' for the reasons explained below.

Moderation and radicalisation generally refer to an actor's position vis-à-vis the existing political (social or economic) system or practices. Moderates work within the existing political system, and seek gradual

change of the political system in which they are operating in and might disprove. In contrast, radicals[28] espouse a revolutionary and radical agenda and seek to overthrow the current system in its entirety, through the use of physical and material violence (Schwelder, 2011:350). More specifically, moderation, most often, refers to a process where an actor begins to embrace liberal notions, such as support of individual rights, tolerance, pluralism or cooperation, and is open to the possibility that other perspectives exist which are valid (Schwelder, 2011:352). Moderation and radicalisation are broadly defined as processes rather than categories. They refer to a movement along a continuum (each process with distinct steps), from the radical to the moderate and vice versa (Schwelder, 2011:352).

Moderation, for the PRRPs, has been interpreted as a process along a continuum, often moving ever closer to mainstream right-wing parties (Akkerman et al., 2016). Adopting such an assumption for the ERPs would be too strict, as these parties are even further right to PRRPs. As ideology is highly resistant to change (Harmel & Janda, 1995), it cannot be expected that in a matter of few years, ERPs would respect liberal and democratic norms in both words and deeds, or that they have become 'mainstreamed'. Still, a similar line of thinking is useful for approaching ERPs' shift towards either moderation or radicalisation. For example, it would be more relevant if moderation for ERPs was understood as a process where ERPs change to become more like PRRPs (Copsey, 2007). A first step in doing this would, perhaps, be adopting a more encompassing definition of moderation as a final outcome. The following is more appropriate: '*A movement from a relatively closed and rigid worldview to one more moderate than it had been, but still not satisfying many definitions of moderate*' (Schwelder, 2006; 2011:359). The second step would be to add the term *de-radicalisation* along the continuum, towards the end outcome of moderation. De-radicalisation refers to a process where a radically (or extremely) violent or militant actor decides to abandon militancy (Ashour, 2007). However, de-radicalisation is not the same as moderation, as it does not necessarily entail an increasing acceptance of liberal and democratic norms. Applying this thinking to ERPs, these parties begin a process of de-radicalisation when they decide to abandon violent actions, in particular, and unconventional repertoires of actions, in general.

The thesis posits that further radicalisation for ERPs can be best understood as moving in this direction (radicalisation) by being more active in grassroots activities and resorting to more unconventional repertoires of actions, as well as downplaying (or even abandoning altogether) their electoral aspirations.

---

[28] As this thesis is, in essence, about ERPs, it would be more appropriate to adopt the term extreme and extremists instead of radical, radicals and radicalisation. However, the thesis prefers to adopt the latter terms throughout, as these are more widely used.

Thus, radicalisation can be understood as a process where ERPs change to become more like the non-party far-right sector (discussed previously in this chapter).

Changing towards moderation, for radical political actors, means that they must first go through two sequential steps; first changing their behaviour and then their ideology. Changes in behaviour are strategic or tactical. Behavioural moderation usually begins when radical actors decide to take advantage of open opportunities in the political context. Such an opening will, first, produce behavioural effects and then ideological effects (Schwelder, 2011:355). Thus, moderation 'entails the modification of both behaviour and ideology (beliefs) as they are brought in line with the 'rules of the game'" (Schwelder, 2011:353). As a result, most of the literature suggests that moderation, as well as de-radicalisation, is an outcome of sequencing (Schwelder, 2006; 2011).

However, as long as moderation requires ideological changes as well, something that this thesis does not focus on, the thesis prefers to use the term 'de-radicalisation' instead, which entails moderating changes in the political behaviour only, and not on ideology. This thesis argues that, in the case of ERPs, if moderation is detected at the behavioural level only, (thus de-radicalisation), it could adequately answer whether an ERP has changed, perhaps moving in this direction (de-radicalisation) without necessarily requiring ideological moderation, as well. This project does not argue in favour of dropping ideological moderation altogether. On the contrary, in situations of external shocks, it is reasonable to expect parties to amend their ideology. It only argues that behavioural moderation (de-radicalisation) is an entire process that can be detected in various dimensions of political behaviour, which, if satisfied by a party, allows observers to sufficiently conclude that any party, and an ERP in particular, has changed.

Requiring FRPs, to change their ideology might be too strict a criterion, which might lead to missing out on observing changes in other behavioural dimensions. As stated above, ERPs in particular, are characterised by strong ideological dogmatism, and they very rarely alter their ideology (Backes, 2006:140). For example, recent comparative studies concluded that PRRPs have not become moderate over time with regards to their ideology. However, they have changed, at times, with regards to a series of other dimensions (Akkerman et al., 2016). In addition, FRPs rarely moderate their ideology. One of the very few and often-cited cases is the transformation of the Italian neo-fascist MSI to the radical-right, and then its merging with a conservative right-wing party (Ignazi, 1996; Griffin, 2011:200). On the contrary, behavioural moderation occurs more often for FRPs, with examples such as Jobbik (Biro-Nagy & Boros, 2016), BNP (Copsey, 2007; Halikiopoulou & Vasilopoulou, 2010), FN (Ivaldi, 2016), SD (Rydgren & Van der

Meiden, 2016:23) and, at times, the VB (Lucardie et al., 2016). Social movement research also argues that ideology is too monolithic a concept for assessing ideological variations over time within an ERP, as '*it lacks the flexibility required to link ideas, actions and events*' (Caiani et al., 2012:12).

This project argues that, in the case of ERPs, the most relevant dimension for examining behavioural changes is their party/movement faces interaction. It is inside these three arenas (electoral, parliament and grassroots) of their two main faces where most of their energy goes. As these parties are, in essence, movement-parties, in periods of closed opportunities, they are likely to prioritise one face over the other. Therefore, in situations of de-radicalisation, the ERP begins to 'play by the rules of the game' (Schwelder, 2011:353), without necessarily modifying core features of its ideology. According to theoretical framework of this thesis, which is fully developed in the next chapter (chapter 3), the ERP plays by these rules if it begins emphasising more its party face, while downplaying its attention to the movement face. If it does the opposite, then the ERP is on a course of further radicalisation. These two faces are manifested across three arenas and through the behavioural dimensions of political praxis and policy issue salience.

2.4 The Greek FRPs and reasons for non-success: A context of closed opportunities

The long-term failure of ERPs in Greece, as Table 2.3 (below) shows, can mainly be attributed to a context characterised by a closed political opportunity structure (Vasilopoulou, 2010; Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:21). For a long time in the international literature, Greece's FRPs fate tended to run parallel to those of Spain and Portugal. The failure of FRPs in these countries was mainly attributed to the lack of post-material and post-industrial transformations, to these countries' authoritarian past that rendered far-right ideas obsolete and to the ability of mainstream parties, especially the right-wing, to eliminate, with ease, FRPs by absorbing their main ideas and political actors into their ranks (Kitschelt, 1995; Ignazi, 2003:192-4; Hainsworth, 2008:62; Davis, 1998; Ellinas, 2013:543). However, with regards to Greece, there are other relevant political opportunity structures which explain the marginality of FRPs up until 2007.

As Vasilopoulou (2010:166) observes, since 1981 up until the 2007, '*The Greek political culture, institutions and history had not been conducive to the creation or the survival of a radical right party*'. Party competition dynamics seem to account, to a large extent, for this absence. During this period, the Greek

party system was a classic two-party system (Pappas, 2003). This meant that two major opposing parties, the centre-left (PASOK) and the centre-right (ND), benefited from a high concentration of political forces by being able to form governments by themselves. Thus, no other third party had any electoral blackmail or coalition potential (e.g. Sartori, 2005) that might threaten the majorities formed by these two parties. In part, this is one of the main reasons why a FRP was able to succeed in 1977 (Nicolacolpoulos, 2005:262). From 1974 to 1981, the party system was more fragmented, better classified as polarised pluralism. Thus, for example, on the right pole, ND moved to the centre and had left an open gap on its rightmost flank, which National Alignment was able to fill (Kolovos, 2005:31; Pappas and Dinas, 2006:477-8). But, from 1981 until 2012, with a short break between 2007 and 2011, the two main parties were able to manoeuver on these extreme flanks and absorb their electorate, personnel and ideas, thus shutting down any potential opportunities for small parties, in general. After 1981, Greek politics was described as 'polarisation of political conflict and rhetoric' (Legg and Roberts, 1997:142), characterised by an adversarial political style that encouraged the sharp division of opinion between the two large parties, PASOK and ND (Pappas, 2003). Table 2.3, below, presents all the FRPs that have run elections in Greece since 1974 up until 2019.

Table 2.3 The electoral fortunes of the FRPs in Greece: 1974-2019 (continued in next two pages)

Year	*Election*	*Name of Party*	*Percentage*	*Seats*
1974	Parliamentary	National Democratic Union	1.1	0
1977	**Parliamentary**	**National Alignment**	**6.8**	**5**
1981	Parliamentary	Progressive Party	1.7	0
1981	**European**	**Progressive Party**	**2**	**1**
		Movement of Greek Reformers	0.9	0
1984	**European**	**National Political Union**	**2.3**	**1**
		Progressive Party	0.2	0
		United Nationalist Movement	0.1	0
1985	Parliamentary	National Political Union	0.5	0
1989-Jun	Parliamentary	National Political Union	0.3	0
1989	European	National Political Union	1.2	0

		United Nationalist Movement	0.2	0
		New Politicians	0.2	0
		European Economic Movement	0.1	0
		National Militants	0.1	0
1989-Nov	Parliamentary	N/A	N/A	N/A
1990	Parliamentary	National Party	0.1	0
		Nationalist Alignment	0.03	0
1993	Parliamentary	National Party	0.14	0
1994	European	Golden Dawn	0.11	0
1996	Parliamentary	National Political Union	0.24	0
		Hellenism Party	0.18	0
		Golden Dawn	0.07	0
1999	European	Front Line	0.75	0
		Hellenism Party	0.26	0
		Hellenic Front	0.2	0
2000	Parliamentary	National Coalition	0.21	0
		Front Line	0.18	0
		Hellenism Party	0.09	0
2004	Parliamentary	Hellenic Front	0.09	0
		Popular Orthodox Rally	2.17	0
2004	**European**	**Popular Orthodox Rally**	**4.12**	**1**
		Hellenic Front	0.25	0
		Patriotic Alliance	0.17	0
2007	**Parliamentary**	**Popular Orthodox Rally**	**3.8**	**10**
2009	**European**	**Popular Orthodox Rally**	**7.15**	**2**
		Golden Dawn	0.46	0
		Greek Union	0.06	0
2009	**Parliamentary**	**Popular Orthodox Rally**	**5.63**	**15**

		Golden Dawn	0.29	0
2012-May	Parliamentary	Popular Orthodox Rally	2.89	0
		Golden Dawn	6.97	21
		National Unity Association	0.61	0
2012-June	**Parliamentary**	**Golden Dawn**	**6.92**	**18**
		Popular Orthodox Rally	1.58	0
		National Hope	0.07	0
2014	**European**	**Golden Dawn**	**9.39**	**3**
		Popular Orthodox Rally	2.69	0
		Union for the Homeland and the People	1.04	0
		National Unity Association	0.3	0
		National Front	0.15	0
		National Resistance Movement	0.04	0
2015-Jan	**Parliamentary**	**Golden Dawn**	**6.28**	**17**
		Popular Orthodox Rally	1.03	0
		National Resistance Movement	0.0001	0
2015-Sep	**Parliamentary**	**Golden Dawn**	**6.99**	**18**
		Patriotic Union-Greek Popular Gathering	0.08	0
2019	**European**	**Golden Dawn**	**4.88**	**2**
		Greek Solution	**4.18**	**1**
		Popular Orthodox Rally-Patriotic Radical Union	1.23	0
		Free Homeland	0.73	0
		New Right	0.66	0
		National Front-Patriotic League-Lions' Movement	0.19	0

		Greek Solution	3.74	
2019	**Parliamentary**	Golden Dawn	2.93	

Source: 2009-2010: (Vasilopoulou, 2010:165), 2011-2019: updated by the author from Greek Ministry of Interior. Note: In **bold** are the electorally successful FRPs (e.g. gained at least one seat)

During the 1970s and 1980s, ND followed a strategy of personnel absorption from FRPs. This was a partial engagement strategy (e.g. Downs, 2009) that involved accepting, into its ranks, far-right politicians, but not embracing at all their ideas or their programmatic positions, such as the release of junta colonels or the banning of the Communist Party (Georgiadou, 2013). For example, in its attempt to tame the 'PASOK hurricane' in the 1981 elections, ND appealed to FRPs, most notably to National Camp, in order to stop a single 'nationalist and anti-Marxist vote' from being wasted (Tsiras: 2011:89). It, first, welcomed NC members and party cadres to its ranks by offering them (and to its leader as well) prestigious positions on its ballots (e.g. ballot 'Epikrateias' – Mainland Greece). Thus, ND manoeuvred onto the far-right space and, without adopting any far-right programmatic appeals (Georgiadou, 2013; Ellinas, 2012:200), it captured 4.59% of NA votes, while 30% of ND's votes went to its own candidates originating from the junta period (Tsiras, 2011:89). Other FRPs in the early 1980s were unable to escape ND's absorption strategy, largely aided by the strong bi-polarism, and remained largely unsuccessful. The return of high polarisation between the two large parties in 1985 parliamentary elections helped ND to absorb NPU's electorate. The collapse of NPU by the end of 1980s signalled the end of the electorally relevant, extreme right (Kolovos, 2005:117).

In the mid-1990s, political opportunities began opening up for FRPs (Nicolacopoulos, 2005:273-276). For example, the establishment of the National Party (NP) in 1989, and later of the Hellenic Front, heralded a new era in the Greek far-right, embracing nationalism as their core ideology, as well as immigration as a top issue (Ellinas, 2012:201-2; Kolovos, 2005:123). Their emergence coincided with the fall of communism and the subsequent inflows of migrants, especially from Albania to Greece. Immigration began being politicised as a negative development. A large part of the political elites and the media since then have talked about the need to protect national identity, framing migrants as a socio-economic threat to the native population, as well as illegal immigrants ('λαθρομετανάστες/lathrometanastes'), suggesting their exclusion from lawful presence or refugee protection (Karamanidou, 2016:2004; Karyotis, 2012; Psarras, 2013). However, the absorption strategy by ND continued successfully during the 1990s as well, despite some further small openings of political opportunities, such as 'nationalist crises' (the Macedonian issue

in 1993 and the Imia crisis in 1996). In 1993, Antonis Samaras, capitalising on these issues, left ND and established Political Spring (a borderline case of an FRP), gaining 4.9% of the votes. However, by the 1996 elections, the fading salience of these issues, ND's more nationalist turn and its strategy of personnel absorption led Political Spring to oblivion (Ellinas, 2010:148-9). FRPs of the 1990s were also unable to succeed, perhaps partly due to the fragmentation of FRPs. During this period, the far-right entered a new period of more intense fragmentation and obscurity, where each wing followed its own path (Georgiadou, 2008; Tsiras, 2011:97), while the collapse of 'the real existing socialism' deprived FRPs of one of their most salient issues: anti-communism.

However, these processes were incremental changes (e.g. Harmel and Janda, 1994) that were about to open up significant opportunities for FRPs, which, combined with further opened opportunities in the early 2000s, were to be crystallised into far-right success in 2007 (Ellinas, 2010:125-30). On the demand side, in the early 2000s, xenophobic attitudes remained high and political distrust reached new levels, while 18% of Greeks saw as positive a scenario involving the emergence of a party similar to that of Le Pen's (Kolovos, 2005:41, 207-11). On the supply side, these further opportunities were mainly ND's convergence to the centre regarding the politicisation of new nationalist issues and, for the first time, the cooperation of heterogeneous far-right minor parties and actors under the umbrella of LAOS, and the latter's media visibility (Ellinas, 2010).

After the election of PASOK's Simitis to the Premiership, in 1996, Greece entered a new phase of moderate politics. ND's new moderate leader, Karamanlis, embarked upon a strategy of so-called 'politics of the middle space'. This involved turning towards the centre of the left-right political axis (Vasilopoulos and Vernardakis, 2011:4). This process of convergence towards the centre by the two main parties, most notably by ND, which meant openings at the rightmost flank of ND, is often said to have been one of the main reasons for the emergence of the PRRP of LAOS (Vasilopoulos and Vernardakis, 2011:4). Karamanlis, himself, had written off (from his party) Karatzaferis, the leader of LAOS, because the latter had disagreed with the former's strategy of 'middle space politics' (Georgiadou, 2013). On the 14th of September 2000, Karatzaferis announced the establishment of LAOS. LAOS was a typical example of a (populist) radical right party (Vasilopoulou, 2010:159). The party declared its commitment to the minimum criteria of democracy, such as majority rule. The party succeeded because, as Vasilopoulou (2010) shows, it managed to incorporate left and right issues and appeal to a heterogeneous vote base. The party managed to present itself as being similar to mainstream parties in many ways, as this was the only way to escape the gravitational pull of bipolarism, which had, for long, been punishing small parties.

All of these conditions were largely unfavourable for an ERP like GD to succeed electorally. Right-wing extremism was largely de-legitimised in post-authoritarian Greece (Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:22) and an FRP could only succeed if it presented its external image as similar to those of mainstream parties, as LAOS did (Vasilopoulou, 2010). But, the appearance of the Greek crisis was about to dramatically alter these conditions and open up new opportunities for ERPs like GD.

2.5 Greek Crisis: Political opportunities for ERPs open up

Periods of accelerated crises usually provide fertile opportunities for FRPs to thrive (Minkenberg, 2000). The Greek crisis proved to be an ideal opportunity for GD to rise. Since its onset, Greece experienced a multifaceted accelerated crisis (economic, political and ideological), which translated into an overall crisis of the nation-state (Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015). These crises opened up further opportunities for radical and extremist politics.

The government of PASOK under Papandreou (2009-11) signed a memorandum of understanding on the 23rd of April, while further austerity measures continued when the interim government (PASOK, ND and LAOS) approved a further €110 billion bailout. These measures affected various social groups, most notably the middle-class. GDP growth was reduced considerably, property tax was increased sharply, salaries in the public sector dropped significantly (in some jobs reaching 40 -50 % reduction), public investment was cut and welfare spending reduced, as well. Unemployment increased from 9.6% in 2009 to 27.5% in 2013, while youth unemployment rose from 25.7% in 2009 to 44.7% in 2013. In the meantime, the inability of the Greek state to deal with its economic deficiencies brought to a fore a political crisis. "*The economic crisis became translated into a political crisis and resulted in the implosion of the two-party system, allowing small parties to enter the political scene*" (Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:29). The effects of this crisis are best captured in the 2012 elections. Bipolarism dropped sharply, with an all-time low of 32%, while party fragmentation increased. Anti-establishment, populist and extremist parties, such as radical left SYRIZA, populist right-wing ANEL and GD, achieved unprecedented electoral success. 2012 unfolded under a new societal cleavage that transcended left-right politics, dividing parties into pro-bailout (centre-left PASOK, centre-right ND, left-wing DIMAR) and anti-bailout (KKE – Communist Party, SYRIZA, ANEL, GD). Trust towards political parties fell sharply, as well (Dinas and Rori, 2013; Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:26-29).

However, the crisis had even wider implications. It brought to the surface the weakened democratic institutions of the state and its inability to deal with it. In Greece, during the post-authoritarian era, a democratic institutional system was operating in parallel with mass clientelistic networks, largely being preserved by the two main parties (ND and PASOK). The latter resorted to rent-seeking behaviour, using their state privileges as a means for providing rents to people in exchange for their votes (Pelagidis and Mitsopoulos, 2011). As a consequence of the coexistence of these two opposite functions, a 'populist democratic system' had been established. This system was unable to respond to an external shock (the economic crisis) and to protect the state. Thus, instability was inevitable (Vasilopoulou et al., 2014:389). During the crisis, the state was perceived by its citizens as incapable of addressing socio-economic effects. This is evidenced by a large drop in 'good governance indicators' over time. The state lost its legitimacy and the social contract binding the state and citizens together was breached. In other words, not only did different political parties and policy agendas lose their legitimacy, but the entire metapolitefsi era was perceived as illegitimate and ineffective (Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:26-28). Indicatively, a poll published in April 2013 found that 30% considered that, during the junta regime, Greece was in an overall better situation than presently, 59% considered that life was safer during the junta days and 46% said that living standards were better than the present, as well (Bistis, 2013:51).

2.5.1 Movement parties and political violence

Protest behaviour in the grassroots arena has always been a distinctive characteristic in contemporary Greek politics. As Pappas and O'Malley (2014:14-16) note, contentious protest politics has been a long-term phenomenon in the country, even when it was experiencing long periods of economic euphoria (e.g. 1980s up until the early 1990s). For example, they note that 48% of people, in 1999, said that they had participated in a strike at least once in their life, while in the 2000s, the rates were the highest in Europe. This was happening once the government, either left or right, was about to commence reforms. This behaviour was sustained by populism and state benefits under a clientelistic social contract (Papas, 2014), up until the 'December 2008 riots'. Since then, contentious behaviour has been translated into certain forms of violent political expression. As Georgiadou and Rori (2019:1) have suggested, since the prolonged riots of December 2008, "*Greece has entered a new phase of radicalisation (Economides and Monastiriotis, 2009), marked by an extended use of violence (Sotiropoulos, 2018:11). By its unpresented magnitude and durée, the ongoing financial crisis (Featherstone and Papadimitriou, 2017), as well as its*

blueprint on the party system (Dinas and Rori, 2013) have triggered the emergence of circumstances that promote the toleration, acceptance and use of violence."

During the crisis, Greek politics saw an increasing 'violent turn' and an increasing demand for radical politics, which was increased and crystallised in the 2012 elections (Chryssochoou, Papastamou and Prodromitis, 2013:47; Andronikidou and Korvas, 2012; Papasarantopoulos, 2012). They were, firstly, reflected in the Aganaktismenoi movement during the summer of 2011. Political parties that saw the largest electoral success in the 2012 elections, such as radical left SYRIZA, populist right-wing ANEL and GD, were largely engaged in politics in the grassroots arena. Thus, in essence, they were operating as movement-parties, at least initially (Fielitz, 2016; Fielitz, 2018). Moreover, violence against politicians was justified, while a survey showed that 51% of Greeks agreed that unprovoked violence against random irregular migrants by vigilante groups was justified (Lazaridis and Skleparis, 2015:179).

2.5.2 ND's rightwards shift, the implosion of LAOS and the politicisation of immigration

The election of Antonis Samaras as leader of ND, in November 2009, signalled a turn closer to the far-right (Van Versendaal, 2011)[29] for the party, and the beginning of a full absorption strategy (e.g. of both personnel and programmatic positions), vis-à-vis the far-right. Firstly, the engagement strategy of ND, vis-à-vis LAOS, was evident in the *electoral arena*. In the 2010 municipal elections, LAOS contested in 10 prefectures (out of 13) and, in 4 of them, it supported a joint candidate along with ND, while, in one, it joined forces with PASOK. In Athens, LAOS also supported a joint candidate with ND (Greek Ministry of Interior, 2010)[30]. Secondly, the engagement strategy of ND was evident in the *executive arena*, when ND invited LAOS to participate in the interim government of Papadimos, despite the fact that its participation was mathematically unnecessary, as both ND and PASOK had already formed a majority (Karamanidou, 2014:13). During a period of rapidly increasing public distrust towards established parties and the austerity measures, LAOS was about to soon lose its anti-establishment status, due to its cooperation with ND and PASOK and its acceptance of austerity measures (Ellinas, 2013). A few months before the 2012 elections, and seeing its electoral rates below the threshold, it left the interim government, but its anti-

---

[29] http://www.ekathimerini.com/136676/article/ekathimerini/comment/the-wrong-mix-that-pushed-nd-to-the-right
[30] http://ekloges-prev.singularlogic.eu/dn2010/public/index.html#{%22page%22:%22level%22,%22params%22:{%22level%22:%22dhm_d%22,%22id%22:9186}}

establishment profile in the eyes of voters had already gone. In fact, before the 2012 elections, LAOS was set on a course of merging into ND. Numerous LAOS MPs expressed their willingness for such a move, but, when the leader announced the autonomous participation of LAOS in the upcoming elections (Voria, 2012)[31], 7 (out of 15) LAOS MPs withdrew and joined ND. The space for an ERP had now significantly opened up.

Furthermore, in the period leading up to 2012 elections, (anti)-immigration, at times, had topped the agenda and was one of the main issues of the 2012 elections (Ellinas, 2013; Teperoglou and Tsatsanis, 2014; Dinas and Rori, 2013). A survey showed that, in the June 2012 elections, 27% of respondents identified immigration as the second most important issue affecting their vote (Lazaridis and Skleparis, 2015:179). Many people perceived a new wave of immigrants from the Middle East and Northern Africa as a threat to Greek national identity and ethnic composition and associated them with crime (Triandafyllidou and Kouki, 2013: 7). During the crisis, Greece experienced the highest rise and levels of anti-immigrant attitudes in the developed world, with only 41% saying GR is a welcoming place for them (mipex.eu). Given the long-lasting, ineffective management of immigration by Greek governments, the result was that most of the incoming immigrants were undocumented (Triandafyllidou, 2011:7). Thus, irregular immigration during the crisis rose from 280,446 in 2007 to 391,478 in 2011 (Karamanidou, 2014:3). When PASOK, in January 2011, announced the construction of a wall along the Greco-Turkish border (after pressure from the EU), according to a source, 46% of the respondents considered it as an absolute necessity, regardless of its cost (Triandafyllidou, 2013:32).

During this period, both ND and PASOK resorted to anti-immigration rhetoric and co-opted and implemented policies initially owned by LAOS, and then by GD (Karamanidou 2014; Triandafyllidou and Kouki, 2013). For example, the PASOK-led Ministry of Citizenship prosecuted landlords who housed irregular immigrants, in order to protect 'Greek and migrant families'. Further tougher measures were passed, with the goal of tackling the criminalisation of street trade. Procedures for deporting irregular migrants accelerated, as well as the setup of 'detention centres', with bad living conditions, for irregular migrants across the country. The implementation of those policies mirrored the rhetoric of PASOK during that period, which, in some aspects, was used to contain the rise of GD (Karamanidou, 2014:12). In addition, an engagement strategy of ND, vis-à-vis the far-right, was evident at the level of political discourse and policy co-optation, on issues such as immigration and law & order. In early 2010, Samaras

---

[31] https://www.voria.gr/article/rixi-ston-laos-gia-ti-sunergasia-me-ti-nd

pledged that, if he was elected PM, he would abolish the citizenship law immediately (To Vima, 2010)[32]. Although it might be argued that abolishing the right of second-generation migrants to citizenship has been a long-term goal for ND, the impact of the far-right was, however, evident (Triandafyllidou and Kouki, 2013). Up to the 2012 elections, Samaras framed the immigration issue as a law & order issue. He stated that 'we will remove the ghettoes of illegal immigrants, we will occupy our cities and neighbourhoods', while he was referring to migrants as 'invaders'. The word 'ghettoes' was used in a similar manner by both LAOS and GD to describe immigrant areas (Karamanidou, 2014:13). Just before the 2012 elections, LAOS's leader, in referring to Samaras' speech, where he presented his agenda on immigration and law & order, said that 'the copy never has the same value as the original' (Naftemporiki, 2012a)[33].

2.6 The Golden Dawn: Ideology and Profile

After spending a year in prison, Nikolaos Michaloliakos (founder and current leader of GD), in 1980, started publishing a magazine called 'Golden Dawn'. The magazine was making broad references to Hitler and the Third Reich and was characterised as openly pro-Nazi (Bitsis, 2013:43). A few years later, Golden Dawn was founded (14 February 1983) by its current leader, Nikos Michaloliakos, under the name 'People's Association-Golden Dawn' (Ellinas, 2013:547). Since its establishment in the 1980s, GD evolved from a closed circle aimed at spreading Nazi ideas (thus, a sub-culture) to an actor of the groupuscular right (Chasapopoulos, 2013:128) and, lastly, to an electorally successful ERP in 2012.

The literature unanimously agrees that GD is an ERP, of the neo-Nazi party variant (Georgiadou, 2013; Ellinas, 2013, 2015; Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015). Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou (2015) show that GD is a pan-nationalist, authoritarian party acting as a militia-type political party. GD formulates the two fascist myths (elaborated by Griffin, 1991) of nationalist palingenesis and social decadence. It also meets Mann's (2004) main characteristics that describe a fascist group. That is, statism, nationalism, paramilitraism and national-transcendence (Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:50-63). To this end, GD justifies the fascist myth of national transcendence through the populist ultra-nationalism it puts forward, emphasising the superiority of the unique Greek language and ancient heritage, while glorifying the

---

[32] https://www.tovima.gr/2010/01/11/politics/tin-katapsifisi-toy-sxedioy-nomoy-gia-toys-metanastes-anakoinwse-i-nea-dimokratia/
[33] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/384592/laos-gia-samara-oudepote-to-antigrafo-eixe-tin-aksia-tou-prototupou

struggle against inferior others. GD employs the fascist myth of national rebirth (Halikiopoulou and Vasilopoulou, 2015:64-77) through its palingenetic ultra-nationalist vision, which cries out for the restoration of the glorious past and considers the Greek people as chosen by God as superior to all outsiders. They are those who must free the Greek nation from its perpetual threat and ideological descent, under the hegemony of GD. GD aims to transcend social cleavages and cleanse the nation of internal dissidents (political opponents), as well as external (those not belonging to the organic nation). It seeks to achieve the realisation of fascist myths through violence and militarism, which are key ideological features of GD (Ellinas, 2013; Halikiopoulou and Vasilopoulou, 2015:77).

Violence has always been a core feature to GD, which has translated into actions by its deep adherence to Nazi ideology (Ellinas, 2013:549). Party members declare themselves 'street soldiers', while, in order to become members, they must commit acts of violence (Ellinas, 2013). To this, GD sustains paramilitary groups, so-called 'hit-squads' ('tagmata efodou'), and, thus, is a classic example of a militia-type of party (Georgiadou, 2013). GD has gained notoriety over the years because of its violent actions. At first, GD came to light during the early 1990s, as part of the national-wide fervent over the Macedonia issue, where its violent activities against immigrants and left-wing students were first recorded officially (Psarras, 2012; Ellinas, 2010, 2013; Chaspopoulos, 2013). GD, for a long time, did not contest elections, up until 1994, and could be best described as belonging to the groupuscular right of the non-party far-right sector. After the mid-1990s, it began to shave away its Nazi-like references, seeking alliances with other far-right actors (Tipaldou and Uba, 2018). However, it never abandoned violence (Ellinas, 2015). GD sees immigrants in phyletic terms and, in fact, no-one can be naturalised, as it supports an organic nation based on common 'race, blood and ethnic origin' (Georgiadou, 2013; Papastathis, 2015). For example, after 2008, GD focused on building local strongholds in immigrant density-populated areas of Athens. By capitalising on the increasing anti-immigrant sentiments of residents, GD, by violently taking law & order to its own hands, gained their sympathy as a guardian of the region (Dinas et al., 2013).

In terms of internal organisation, GD is hierarchically structured top-down, based on the leadership principle of Führerprinzip. The leader, Nikolaos Mihaloliakos, has an indisputable concentration of power. Under the leader, in terms of top organs are the party congress, followed by the central committee (made up of 60 members) and then followed by the political council (Ellinas, 2013:552). GD is also a typical example of a movement-party (Ellinas and Lamprianou, 2017; Kafe et al. 2018:51). GD describes itself as

a 'Nationalist Popular Movement' (GD, 2013:149b)[34]. Since its electoral breakthrough in 2012, it has experienced a rapid organisational evolution across the country, sustaining local branches in more than 60 cities (Ellinas and Lamprianou, 2016). The central role of its leader played a crucial role in keeping ideological and organisational coherence (Ellinas, 2013:552-3). Investment in local expansion and online activity were among the important factors that facilitated its electoral persistence (as well), in 2015, despite the imprisonment of its leader and the banning from pubic resources, in September 2013 (Ellinas, 2015:13-15; Ellinas and Lamprianou 2016). As Ellinas and Lamprianou (2016:815-17) show, since its electoral breakthrough in 2012, GD has been very active in the grassroots arena, organising a variety of indoor, such as various speeches, and outdoor grassroots actions, such as party material dissemination, commemorative events, protest marches and actions of social activism (e.g. food and blood donations).

Table 2.4 presents the electoral results of GD in national and European elections. As it shows, GD had, for long, been on the margins. Its electoral breakthrough occurred sharply in 2012. GD experienced 7 years of electoral success, up until 7 July 2019, where it failed to pass the 3% threshold and enter national parliament. Tables 2.5 and 2.6 (below) present the results of GD in the municipal and local elections respectively.

Table 2.4 Golden Dawn election results since 1994 (national and European)

Year	Election	Percentage of votes	Number of votes	Seats
1994	European	0.11	7,242	0
1996	Parliamentary	0.07	4,487	0
2009	Parliamentary	0.29	19,624	0
2009	European	0.46	23,609	0
May-12	Parliamentary	6.97%	440,966	21
Jun-12	Parliamentary	6.92%	462,025	18
2014	European	9.39%	536,913	3
Jan-15	Parliamentary	6.28%	388,387	17
Sep-15	Parliamentary	6.99%	379,722	18
May-19	European	4.87%	275,734	2
Jul-19	Parliamentary	2.93%	165,711	0

Source: Greek Ministry on Interior (https://ekloges.ypes.gr/). Note: In other years, Golden Dawn ran elections as part of an alliance with various other far-right parties not included in Table 3.2 (Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:19). For example, in the 1999 and 2004 European elections, GD aligned with the 'First Line' and with the 'Patriotic Alliance', respectively (Georgiadou, 2013).

---

[34] https://bit.ly/2Pd9RUC

Table 2.5 GD municipal election results, 2014, 2019.

Municipality	Seats	
	2014	2019
Eastern Macedonia and Thrace	2	2
Attica	6	6
Northern Aegean	0	0
Western Greece	2	1
Western Macedonia	1	1
Epirus	2	1
Thessaly	2	1
Ionian Islands	1	2
Central Macedonia	3	3
Crete	1	1
Southern Aegean	2	2
Peloponnese	2	1
Mainland Greece	2	1

Source: Greek Ministry on Interior (https://ekloges.ypes.gr/)

As Tables 2.5 (above) and 2.6 (below) show, GD managed to achieve a breakthrough at the municipal and local level in 2014. In 2019, it experienced a slight decline at the municipality level, with 4 less seats, though, at the local level, it managed to sustain the seats it had won in 2014.

Table 2.6 GD local election results, 2014, 2019.

Local Elections results		
	Seats	
Local Councils	2014	2019
Athens (centre)	4	5
Thessaloniki	2	0
Patra	0	0
Heraklion	0	0
Piraeus	1	2
Larissa	0	0
Volos	0	0
Peristeri	0	0
Rhodes	0	0
Ioannina	0	0

Note: Only major local councils are included. Source: Greek Ministry on Interior (https://ekloges.ypes.gr/)

Conclusion

This conceptual chapter has delved into the definitional literature on what constitutes the political far-right. It highlighted the main distinction between the two main variants of far-right parties; that is, populist radical right parties and extreme-right parties. The chapter has also examined the dichotomy of the movement/party faces of ERPs, and has shown why studying changes in the political behaviour of ERPs by approaching them as movement-parties is a fruitful research strategy. In doing so, the chapter endeavoured to disentangle the movement/party dichotomy of ERPs from its theoretical contribution, in an attempt to fulfil another goal of the thesis, which is illustrating why ERPs, and the GD in particular, is a deviant case within the far-right party family. To this, at the end, the chapter discussed the context under which GD rose to prominence and introduced the case of the GD. What follows is the theory chapter of the thesis.

Chapter 3: Theorising extreme-right movement-party behaviour & change: Radicalisation and De-radicalisation

Introduction

This is the theoretical chapter of the thesis. The main aim of this chapter is to theorise under what conditions ERPs radicalise and/or de-radicalise with regards to two dimensions of their behaviour: political praxis and issues salience, across the three political arenas in which they are exercising politics (electoral, parliamentary and grassroots). Thus, the chapter engages in a broad theorisation, bridging the literature on party behaviour, party change, FRPs and social movements (including ultra-nationalist movements). The three main sub-questions to be addressed are: When, where and how does extreme-right change play out. At the heart of the theoretical argument lies the assumption that ERPs are movement-parties, thus having a movement-face (exercised in the grassroots arena) and a party-face (exercised in the electoral and parliamentary arenas). Therefore, in periods of profoundly changing external and internal conditions within their environments, they are likely to prioritise one face over the other. If they prioritise the party-face, then they are changing towards de-radicalisation, while, when they prioritise their movement-face, they are on a course of radicalisation.

The aim throughout the chapter is to develop alternative hypotheses with regards to the question concerning under what conditions (e.g., when, where and how) de-radicalisation and radicalisation are more or less likely to play out across the three political arenas, during changing external and internal conditions that have been affected by external and internal factors. These would be political and institutional factors (external) and leadership and factions (internal).

The chapter consists of four main sections. The first section shortly introduces the four deductive, and short, hypotheses it aims to test in the the empirical chapters. The second section theorises where extreme-right behaviour is observed and how it is exercised by ERPs across the three arenas, on the behavioural dimensions of political praxis and issue salience. The third section theorises about the 'when' question, with regards to external factors (such as political and institutional); that is, under what changing external conditions is it likely to see extreme-right party change, as well as how this change will likely be played out by ERPs.

The fourth section theorises about under what changing conditions of the internal environment of ERP are we are likely to see change (e.g., when). It discusses the preferences, beliefs and actions of internal factors, such as leadership and factions. It, then, theorises under what changing conditions inside ERPs, with regards to these factors, are we likely to witness a signal of change towards de-radicalisation and radicalisation, developing testable hypotheses for both scenarios.

3.1 De-radicalisation and Radicalisation Hypohteses

The main aim of this chapter is to develop short and testable hypotheses regarding the de-radicalisation and radicalisation outcomes of ERPs and of GD. This chapter delves into a deep theorisation addressing under what conditions these two scenarios are likely to unfold. Before directly confronting this task, this section first presents the four main short hypotheses that it aims to test in the subsequent empirical chapters.

The thesis is centred on four main deductive and short hypotheses, derived from the two main clusters of *External* (e.g. external shocks such as leadership arrests and imprisonment) and *Internal* factors (e.g. factions and leadership change), which, according to the literature, are thought to be the most likely factors in affecting the external and internal environments of ERPs.

External Factors Hypotheses:

Hypothesis 1: (De-radicalisation): There is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to de-radicalise as they achieve and seek to maintain parliamentary representation.

Hypothesis 2: (Radicalisation): There is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to radicalise or re-radicalise when they assume social movement characteristics.

Internal factors Hypotheses:

Hypothesis 3: (De-radicalisation): Exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions, may result in de-radicalisation outcomes when moderates are mainly the influential faction.

Hypothesis 4: (Re-Radicalisation): Exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions, may result in re-radicalisation outcomes when the hardliners/militants are mainly the influential faction.

In chapters 3 and 5 (the theoretical chapters of the thesis) the above four hypotheses are referred to and re-iterated across the text, when appropriate. This is done in order to uninterruptedly remind to the reader the main hypotheses the thesis aims to test, as well as helping the reader navigate each section with reference to a hypothesis. The four hypotheses will be re-iterated and further elaborated at the end of Chapter 5, in an attempt to theorise how the de-radicalisation and radicalisation hypotheses of GD are likely to be manifested in the PICs. What follows is a deep theorisation on how the above hypotheses were formulated.

3.2 Theorising extreme-right party behaviour across Political Arenas

In contemporary democracies, political parties in opposition exercise politics in three broad political arenas: grassroots, electoral and parliamentary. Governing parties are also concerned with a fourth arena, the executive. Electorally successful political parties are mainly concerned with the realisation of three primary goals defining their political behaviour: vote-maximisation, policy-seeking and office-seeking (Storm, 1990); corresponding to their behaviour in the electoral, parliamentary and executive arenas, respectively. Parties can also pursue more than one of these goals at any time (Vasilopoulou, 2010:245). Electorally successful political parties in opposition devote most of their resources to two main arenas: electoral and legislative. There has been a gap in assessing party behaviour across political arenas. This gap is even more noticeable when it comes to FRPs and ERPs, in particular. Largely dominated by the party competition literature, which sees all political parties as vote-maximisers above all (e.g. Downs, 1957), the behaviour of parties has primarily been studied in the electoral arena, thus overlooking to a large extent their behaviour in the parliamentary and grassroots arenas. ERPs are practicing politics predominantly in the grassroots and electoral arenas, while electorally successful ERPs are concerned with the parliamentary arena, as well.

For all political parties, as part of these main arenas, there could also be many other 'mini-arenas', where parties might place more emphasis on some mini-arenas than on others (Isaksson & Akademi, 1994:92). For example, as part of the parliamentary arena, there could be the plenary assembly, and the various

parliamentary committees where parties can exercise their parliamentary duties. The process of drawing up candidates lists or the process of electoral campaigning, as well as other activities for pursuing vote-maximisation (e.g. media), can be thought of as part of the broader electoral arena. As part of the grassroots arena, the various local branches and associations that political parties might set up across their country in order to engage with local activism and electoral campaigning can be considered as mini-arenas of the broader grassroots arena. However, these various 'mini arenas' are part of the broader electoral, parliamentary and grassroots arenas and can adequately capture the behaviour of parties (Isaksson & Akademi, 1994).

3.2.1 Electoral Arena

The electoral arena is the primary arena, where parties can exercise their vote-maximisation goals. All parties are expected to prioritise vote-maximisation. Even parties which are not primarily vote-maximisers are expected to prioritise vote-maximisation, at least at certain points in their lifespan, if they wish to have political relevance. Borrowing from Downs (1957), all political parties will, over time, mellow their either radical or extreme rhetoric, positions and strategies and seek to move closer to the median voter, so as to broaden their electorate and achieve electoral survival. PRRPs, are thought to have achieved this through the adoption of the new master frame of ethnopluralism, according to which all human races are equal but within each country only people of the native group are allowed to reside in, so that to avoid cultural mixing (Rydgren, 2005). As a result, many had escaped political exclusion and managed to even enter office as coalition partners (Akkerman and De Lange, 2012; Akkerman et al., 2016). Part of this transformation was a process of de-radicalising their behaviour witnessed by toning down their affinity to demonstrate any extreme-right ideas or actions. Even PRRPs that face permanent political exclusion, such as FN and SD (Ivaldi, 2016), are thought to adopt vote-maximisation strategies, so as to overcome isolation. Under these conditions, FRPs are expected to enter a course of de-radicalisation, or for PRRPs, of a moderation.

However, in the case of ERPs, the incentives of prioritising vote-maximisation strategies, at least for a long period of time, differ from that of PRRPs. For ERPs, this prioritisation seems to be short-term and predominantly for tactical reasons. ERPs are considered to be entities not normally sticking to the electoral logic (Ellinas, 2020), even though other parties founded on ideological principles tend to adapt

in the end (Michels, 1915:122). In the electoral arena, ERPs lack the necessary communicative and financial means associated with modern or post-modern electoral campaigning, such as wide use of the media and funds from private large donors, often observed in most established political parties in contemporary democracies. To this, along with their pariah status in the party system, ERPs are more likely to rely on volunteer activists for electoral campaigning, rather than on external consultants or private donors. In this regard, they are more likely to spend most of their energy campaigning in the streets through a range of 'pre-modern' camping activities, such as leafleting, meetings with voters on the streets or public speeches in squares, rather than on the TV, as ERPs are still in a pre-modern era of election campaigning (Ellinas, 2020:51).

However, as long as ERPs are also parties, they are likely to adopt vote-maximisation strategies as well, and adapt themselves to the new means of campaigning, if they wish to survive electorally. Although ERPs are not immune to electoral factors (e.g. electoral results) in shaping their behaviour, their incentives in prioritising electoral logic differ from most parties in other aspects, as well. ERPs are more likely to adhere to their electoral logic in accordance with constituency representation rather than on a pure vote-maximisation logic, which would require wider openings towards significant de-radicalisation (Ellinas, 2020:52). Regarding the internal factors of ERPs, militants (those actors within ERPs who favour contentious over conventional actions) are thought to act independent of the electoral environment (e.g. electoral success or failure) and, thus, their mobilisation patterns would not be largely affected. Similarly, the leadership of ERPs is also characterised by immobility in changing electoral environments (Ellinas, 2020:52). Given these conditions, ERPs are likely to prioritise ideological purity as a primary goal, rather than programmatic flexibility (Art, 2011; Ellinas, 2020:122). Consequently, electoral factors, and the electoral arena specifically, are not thought to significantly impact their behaviour, either towards de-radicalisation or de-radicalisation.

For PRRPs, when it comes to de-radicalisation and radicalisation as a result of political exclusion, such as the FN and VB tended to prioritise vote-maximisation as their primary goal (Mudde, 2007:289; Ivaldi & Lanzone, 2016; Lucardie et al., 2016:219), while, at the same time, not moderating some of their core programmatic positions, in order to overcome isolation. This prioritisation of votes seeking is mainly evidenced through, toning down their anti-establishment rhetoric, softening their programmatic positions on some of their ownership issues, denouncing extremist ideas and actions, embracing a wider range of policy issues, such as the economy and by including moderates or political opportunists in their electoral lists, or even announcing their intention to enter a government coalition (Akkerman, et. al., 2016).

However, as explained above, it could be assumed that, in the case of ERPs, if they focus too much on pursuing a vote-maximising strategy, which is a strategy that clearly focuses on the party-face - which it would entail more energy spent in the electoral and parliamentary arenas, by recruiting moderates, or by embracing more policy issues, which both are likely to be appealing to a wider electorate - this might result in downplaying their movement-face which is manifested in the grassroots arena, where they first gained prominence and built their identity.

On the other hand, ERPs are not only movements, but parties as well. As parties are going through different phases of development, their stances towards prioritising vote-maximisation change (Harmel & Svasaand, 1993). For Pedersen (1982), the ultimate goal of every minor party is to grow and persist electorally, and it can achieve this only through prioritising vote-maximisation. Especially for electorally successful ERPs, prioritising vote-maximisation is essential if they wish to survive electorally. "*Once a party grows and especially after an electoral breakthrough, it is reasonable to expect electoral considerations to trump the logic of constituency representation*" (Ellinas, 2020:123). Thus, it could be assumed that, while electoral factors, such as electoral results, might have less impetus in changing the behaviour of ERPs towards de-radicalisation or radicalisation, when they are outside parliament, for electorally successful ERPs, electoral factors are likely to have more impact. In this regard, electorally successful ERPs are likely, at least at times, to prioritise vote-maximisation, and spend more energy in the electoral than in the grassroots arena, a sign of de-radicalisation. Conclusively, the relevance of the thesis' Hypothesis 1, explicated in the beginning of this chapter: there is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to de-radicalise as they achieve and seek to maintain parliamentary representation.

3.2.1.1 Political Praxis

The political praxis in the electoral arena is not directly observable. On the one hand, PRRPs and ERPs might seek alliances with nearby competitors, by joining candidates lists, which is a directly observable action. In that way, parties are attempting to expand their electorate appeal and are willing to make compromises, a sign of de-radicalisation. However, ERPs in particular, face permanent political exclusion. To this, it could be assumed that the ways in which ERPs might prioritise vote-maximisation can be observed through the actions they undertake so as to appeal to voters. These could be, for example, electoral campaigning actions, such as appearances in the media, canvassing and dissemination of party material. These actions, however, fall under the grassroots arena, as ERPs do not have at their disposal

elaborate communicative tactics for pursuing large and costly electoral campaigns, as they also face exclusion from the media (Mares, 2016).

To some extent, if ERPs prioritise vote-maximisation, this can be observed through the actions of their political opponents in their attempts to contain the electoral strength of their ERP competitors. The opponents of ERPs are unlikely to invite them to join candidate lists or to govern alongside, in an attempt to absorb their votes. However, as ERPs are a threat to the electorate of established parties, there would be an attempt to contain their electoral strength. Thus, the opponents of ERPs would engage in a variety of actions inside the electoral arena, so as to contain the electoral strength of ERPs. These actions could be alliances with nearby competitors to ERPs, such as PRRP individual politicians or the parties themselves, or meeting the demands of ERPs by implementing policies or adopting laws relevant to the most key issues of ERPs (e.g. immigration). Most evidently, the attempt to appease the electoral strength of ERPs is observed through the policy co-optation process (Meguid, 2005; Minkenberg, 2013). This process involves other party actors co-opting the programmatic agenda of FRPs, in terms of issues positions and issue salience (mostly on the issues of immigration and law & order) or, more generally, by adopting a 'far-right rhetoric', with the aim of diminishing their electoral strength.

In the electoral arena, political parties compete with each other on a variety of policy issues in their attempt to capture as many votes as possible. Parties can choose which issues to compete over, with FRPs usually competing over the core issues of their issue profile, where they are most likely to have 'ownership', such as immigration and law and order (Meguid, 2005). If established parties wish to re-capture lost votes from an upstart party, which might also be a nearby ideological competitor, they are more likely to engage in policy co-optation by adopting the programmatic agenda of this upstart party. In the case of FRPs, these nearby competitors are usually the mainstream right-wing parties. When nearby competitors, such as mainstream right-wing parties, co-opt the agendas of FRPs, this is usually an indication that the agendas of ERPs have begun posing an electoral threat to mainstream parties, especially to the mainstream right-wing party. In this regard, the ERPs are on a course of de-radicalisation in the electoral arena, mainly because they are aiming towards widening their electoral appeal by adopting vote-maximisation strategies, despite, still, being extreme. The co-optation tactics of mainstream parties adopting far-right agendas have been described in various terms, such as 'contagion from the right' or 'rightward shift' (Norris, 2005; Van Spanje, 2010). This competition over issues, programmatic positions and rhetoric, among others, is largely about the capturing of votes and predominantly takes place inside the electoral arena (Meguid, 2005). As long as the goals and actions of

political parties inside the electoral arena involve strengthening their electoral appeal, the electoral arena for ERPs is primarily concerned with their party-face.

However, political parties also take their own actions inside the electoral arena in order to win votes. To this, the electoral manifestoes are, perhaps, the most popular, and widely used, tools of all political parties directed at the electoral arena (Hix & Jun, 2007:667). Electoral manifestos constitute the programmatic agendas of political parties and reflect the external image of parties. The voluminous literature on party competition assesses the programmatic manoeuvrability of parties within the competitive party space. ERPs are thought to de-radicalise their programmatic agenda, as evidenced in their manifestoes, on their signature issues when they aim to broaden their electoral appeal, thus displaying programmatic flexibility (Akkerman & Rooduijn, 2015). However, ERPs can also display this de-radicalisation beyond their electoral manifestoes, in their internal party literature, such as their official newspapers and websites.

3.2.1.2 Policy Issues Salience

Policy issue salience in the electoral arena is mainly observed to the various issues parties devote most attention to, as presented in their electoral manifestoes. The latter is often considered as the main tool for all parties to appeal to the wider electorate. In their manifestoes both PRRPs and ERPs are likely to talk most about issues they 'own' such as immigration and law & order issues and less about secondary issues, those issues that belong to the socio-economic political axis, such as the economy.

Therefore, when PRRPs and ERPs talk most about their core issues, and less about secondary issues, in the electoral arena, for example, as evidenced in their manifestoes or internal party literature, then they are in a radicalisation course. When they are doing they opposite – talk most about secondary issues over core issues – then they are n a de-radicalisation course.

3.2.2 Legislative arena

The study of ERPs' behaviour in the legislative arena has largely remained unexplored. Most of the limited amount of studies (e.g. della Porta et al., 2012; Froio & Gattinara, 2014; Froio, 2016; Gattinara, 2016) that empirically investigate the evolution of behaviour of the extreme-right, including the party and non-party

sector, deal with electorally unsuccessful extreme right parties. Although these studies provide insightful ideas and are a significant step towards bridging the gap between far-right movements and parties, it can be expected that unsuccessful ERPs will still be more inclined towards the grassroots arena, as they do not have to spend any time resources inside the parliament. In contrast, electorally successful ERPs have to, each day, deal with a variety of parliamentary actions, such as parliamentary interpellations, preparation and proposals of law, speeches and voting, while, at the same time, engaging in activities in the grassroots arena. To this, it can be expected that their incentives and opportunities for keeping a balance between the two arenas differs significantly from minor and electorally irrelevant ERPs.

In the party politics literature, research on how parties behave in the parliamentary arena has been far less compared to the electoral and the executive arenas (Hix & Jun, 2007:667). In short, a legislative arena is where the ideas, interests and policies (e.g. programmatic agendas) of parties could be translated into policy outcomes, by being adopted as formal state laws or implemented as policies. Thus, this is the main arena where parties can realise their policy-seeking goals. As in the electoral arena, similar co-optation tactics can be observed from close FRP competitors in the parliamentary arena, as well (Van Spanje, 2010). For example, close competitors might be voting, along with an FRP, in the plenary bills proposed initially by an FRP, or they might co-opt a motion, bill, interpellation, etc., initially tabled by an FRP. However, how parties exercise their primary goals might interact with their actions in the two arenas. In other words, vote-maximisation or policy-seeking is not unique to each of the two party arenas. For example, FRPs in opposition, through successful pursuit of vote-maximisation in the electoral arena as a primary goal, might indirectly influence governing parties to adopt and implement policies in the legislative arena. Thus, through vote-maximisation as a primary goal, electorally successful FRPs might be pursuing and achieving policy-seeking, as well. In short, all political parties, and especially electorally successful parties, are very likely to spend some time resources in the electoral and legislative arenas.

Most ERPs are electorally unsuccessful and, thus, have been long absent from the parliament arena. To this, it could be assumed that, for ERPs, the parliamentary arena is the arena where they are the least experienced. Spending years on the margins of their party system, and predominantly engaged in street activism in the grassroots arena (Art, 2011), ERPs are expected to be less experienced inside the parliament. Also, the parliament is an arena which mainly appeals to more politically skilful personnel, who are likely to be more familiar with drafting bills and preparing interpellations. However, ERPs usually lack this personnel. The parliament arena is also the place where parties can largely exercise their policy-seeking goals. However, faced with exclusion, the governing parties are likely to ignore the demands of

ERPs, mainly at the policy-making level. As a result, it could be assumed that ERPs would be less incentivised to spend a lot of time resources inside the parliament.

On the other hand, ERPs constantly face political and legal exclusion. ERPs are permanently excluded in the electoral arena, lacking any opportunity of cooperating with others (Mares, 2016). In addition, ERPs might be deprived of state funding, face anti-racist legislation or banning from organising various conventional and contentious actions by the police and various anti-fascist actors, which limit their opportunities for engaging with street activism. Under these conditions, the parliament arena could be the only arena left to further their interests and ideas without any substantial constraints. Although ERPs are likely to face exclusion in the parliamentary arena as well, for reasons discussed next, they are usually unconstrained in the amount of time resources they can spend inside the parliament. Thus, the relevance of the thesis' Hypothesis 1: there is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to de-radicalise as they achieve and seek to maintain parliamentary representation. For example, it could be hypothesised that, in periods of unfavourable conditions, ERPs might turn to the parliament, so as to gain legitimacy and show to their voters that they are working on their demands, as a legal entity, through democratic means. If they choose this option at the expense of energy spent in the grassroots arena, then they are in a course of de-radicalisation as they further embed themselves in their party-face.

3.2.2.1 Political Praxis

Inside the parliament, political parties have a variety of actions available that they can choose to undertake. In most European countries, parliamentary praxis can be divided into two broad categories that reflect contemporary European democracies: i) parliamentary actions with direct material consequences for society, and ii) parliamentary actions with no direct material consequences for society. The former refers, primarily, to law changes which, once implemented, affect some aspects of society. In the latter, there is no law change and, thus, no direct material consequences for society, apart from an answer or reply from governing actors to the political party that submitted or raised the legislative activity inside the parliament (Green-Pedersen, 2010:348-49). However, the mere submission of a parliamentary interpellation/question with no direct material consequences for society can, at times, to a politicisation of an issue, which might eventually lead to a law change. In empirical reality, in the first category falls parliamentary activities, such as voting on bills, law proposals and bill amendments. The latter two can also sometimes fall into the second category, as long as there is a certainty from a part of the political party beforehand that they are highly unlikely to be adopted. The most frequent parliamentary activities

74

with no direct societal effects, and mostly common across European democracies, are questions to the minister (either written, oral or both) and interpellations. These are mostly symbolic because of their limited impact on the policy-making process (Van Aelst & Vliegenthart, 2014). Parliamentary questions are usually considered as '*the continuation of election campaigns by different means*' (Green-Pedersen, 2010:497). In other words, parties do not necessarily seek an answer to their questions, but, mostly, they seek to further their own interests. Parliamentary interpellations/questions, what Green-Pedersen (2010) calls 'non-legislative activities', are attractive to opposition parties, in particular, because the government must respond to the issues raised by the opposition (Green-Pedersen, 2010:348). Additionally, as parties are usually unconstrained in the number of questions that they can submit, for parties in opposition, it is expected that parliamentary questions are their most frequent activity inside the parliament. ERPs are very likely to face exclusion from their opponents in the parliamentary arena as well. They are very likely to not receive a reply their questions from those Ministries that are concerned with their signatory issues such as immigration and/or law and order, especially under conditions of political and legal exclusion. At the policy-making level as well, ERPs are highly unlikely to see their law proposals being discussed in the plenary under conditions of political and legal exclusion. However, they are usually unconstrained in the amount of parliamentary activities they can pursue inside the parliament. They can continue on submitting various questions so as to demonstrate to their constituencies that they are working on their issues.

Consequently, in terms of radicalisation and de-radicalisation of ERPs, the mere number of parliamentary activities ERPs submit could be a good indicator of the time resources that they dedicate inside the parliamentary arena. As the parliamentary arena is an arena that is primarily concerned with the party-face of ERPs, it could be assumed that the more parliamentary activities they undertake, the more they tend to emphasise their party-face. Thus, they are on a course of de-radicalisation.

3.2.2.2 Policy Issues Salience

As in the electoral arena, a bulk of the literature is devoted to studying party parliamentary behaviour through the perspective of issue competition. Thus, from an issue salience perspective, parties are likely to talk more, in their activities inside the parliament, about policy issues that they 'own' (Otjes & Louwerse, 2018: 500). For instance, studies have found that the *Greens* in Denmark talk much more about the environment in their (secondary) legislative activities, (e.g. those which have no direct to society),

than any other party (Green-Pedersen, 2010:359), while the radical right *Vlaams Belang* is most active on the immigration issue than any other party in the Belgian party system (Walgrave & De Swert, 2007).

Parliamentary questions are thought to be a simple way inside the parliament for opposition parties to keep their ownership on their key issues (Green-Pedersen, 2010:350). Parties ask more questions about topics they 'own' in order to maintain issue ownership. They may be used to mark a party's territory vis-a-vis other parliamentary parties (Walgrave et al., 2015:789–90). Additionally, parties might be asking questions frequently about their issues, so as to demonstrate to their voters that they are working on their issues and represent their constituencies. Therefore, it is assumed that green parties will mostly ask questions about the environment and FRPs will ask questions about immigration (Otjes & Louwerse, 2018:499).

In the case of ERPs, there could be expected the same pattern. They are likely to talk mostly about issues that they own, such as immigration and law and order. In terms of radicalisation and de-radicalisation, if they continue to talk mostly about their signatory issues (e.g. immigration, law & order, etc.), this could be interpreted as sticking to their profile that continues a course of radicalisation. If they, however, start to engage with more issues that do not belong to the socio-cultural axis, but to the socio-economic axis, such as the economy, or are not part of the issues that they 'own', then this could be interpreted as entering a course of de-radicalisation.

3.2.3 Grassroots Arena

The grassroots arena involves the exercise of politics at the local level, specifically local party activism. It refers to the attempts by parties to infiltrate local societies, so as to spread their ideas and further their interests through the set-up of various local branches or associations, usually in cities and towns across the country. These local units recruit local activists who, through actions such as leafletting, canvassing, local donations, putting up posters, etc., spread the message of their parties. Being active in the grassroots arena means that a party has a strong local organisational structure (Ellinas, 2020). However, most political parties have, over time, been withdrawing their efforts in the grassroots arena. In contemporary democracies, most political parties have reached a phase of 'cartelisation' by increasingly relying on state benefits and relying less on direct contact with their voters at the local level (Katz & Mair, 1995). In party

organisation terms, most parties today are either electoral-professional, cartel cadre or business-firm, thus not having much interest in investing in local expansion and activism (Krouwel, 2006). Additionally, the methods of electoral campaigning are changing, with parties increasingly needing to hire external consultants, while using a variety of communicative tools to advertise their message, at the expense of local activism. Moreover, the role of the media in this process has increased the amount of resources required for running electoral campaigns. Thus, parties today are increasingly more interested in receiving large donations from lobbyists and interest groups so that they can run costly electoral campaigns, instead of relying on local fundraising, which, in essence, is far less lucrative when compared to large donations (Farrell & Webb, 2000; Norris, 2004). While, for most political parties today, the grassroots arena is less important, for movement-parties, like the *Greens*, radical left parties and ERPs, it is still far more important (Della Porta, et. al. 2017). For movement-parties, the establishment of local units and street activism is part of their identity. After all, movement-parties cannot be called movements unless they have a strong presence on the streets.

The grassroots arena is the most vital arena for ERPs and it is more important for them than for any other political party or/and movement-party. There are many reasons for this. Firstly, it is the place where they have gained prominence since their foundation. Thus, it is intrinsically attached to their profile and identity and to their very origins. In the grassroots arena, they can exercise their contentious and violent actions, which is in accordance with their central ideological belief of overthrowing the political system through violent means. Additionally, they can seek and recruit new activists who might be transformed into future politicians. There, they can reach segments of society that are difficult to reach, such as young voters and rural populations. As well, through local activism, they can improve their electoral results, as grassroots activism is at the forefront of party activism (Ellinas, 2020:57). Moreover, ERPs lack the financial resources needed for running costly electoral campaigns. Thus, they are more reliant on their local units in the grassroots arena for infiltrating local society (Ellinas, 2020:58).

The grassroots arena is also important for ERPs because it helps them to fight back against institutional hostility in periods of unfavourable external conditions (discussed in the next section). Because, most often, legal means of exclusion target ERPs at the national level, local activism allows ERPs to claim political relevance at a time when the national party is in retreat. "*Vibrant local units make it harder for the state to repress ERPs and complicate militant democratic strategies to combat extremism. Simply put, local party organisations can be a form of 'organisational hedging' for parties facing uncertain institutional or social environments, especially where they can successfully combine a broad repertoire of conventional*

and contentious activities" (Ellinas, 2020:58). In this regard, under adversarial external conditions, the grassroots arena offers ERPs the opportunity to continue on a course of radicalisation, by being particularly active at the local level, as their actions in the electoral and parliamentary arena might be under more scrutiny by state and political actors. Thus, the relevance of Hypothesis 2: there is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to radicalise (or re-radicalise) when they assume social movement characteristics.

On the other hand, ERPs are likely to face instability in the grassroots arena, as a result of legal and political means of exclusion. This is largely because of the organisational nature of ERPs and of the Führerprinzip, in particular (Carter, 2005). Because of the absolute power of the leader, all party units are required to be subordinated to the orders of the leader. However, because ERPs lack the necessary institutional mechanisms in managing internal conflicts, where informal relations are more likely to prevail, not all local units are expected to develop similarly. "*Lacking institutionalised mechanisms for controlling their peripheral units, ERPs cannot bring about the level of organisational isomorphism one would expect from such highly centralised organisations. ERPs need local organisations more than other parties, but, unlike in the case of communist parties, local organisational presence can turn from asset to liability*'' (Ellinas, 2020:59). In this regard, it could be expected that some local units in the grassroots arena might follow a de-radicalisation path by abandoning contentious activism while others might follow a reverse course. The conditions under which this process might develop is discussed in the section internal factors further in this chapter.

3.2.3.1 Political Praxis

While some PRRPs might engage in street activism, their actions are similar to that of most parties of other party families, which might occasionally engage in street activism, as well, by putting up posters, leafleting, cleaning public spaces and canvassing (Gattinara and Forio, 2014). In the grassroots arena, ERPs have the most diverse repertoire of actions when compared to any other party or movement-party, as they systematically, and simultaneously, engage in conventional and unconventional/contentious activism. The table 3.1 below includes some of the most frequent conventional and contentious actions ERPs resort to. Conventional actions include electoral campaigning, such as canvassing, meeting with people on the streets and disseminating party material on the streets.

Table 3.1 Extreme right movement-parties: Conventional & Unconventional repertoires of actions

CONVENTIONAL (INSTITUTIONAL)			UNCONVENTIONAL (CONTENTIOUS / NON-INSTITUTIONAL)	
Conventional	Expressive	Demonstrative	Confrontational	Violent
Electoral campaigning (e.g. leafleting, canvassing, distribution of other party material), legislative, petitions, Presentation of candidates,	meeting in historical memorial sites addressed to party members or to the public	Marches, demonstrations	Illegal demonstrations, blockades (e.g. of tolls), Occupations / squatting	Symbolic, material, or/and physical (e.g. clashes with the police and assaults on humans such as leftists or migrants)

Source: Caiani et. al. (2012:79-80), Gattinara and Froio, (2014:8)

In terms of radicalisation and de-radicalisation, when ERPs resort to less unconventional means, meaning less violent actions over time, this is often seen as indicating that they have entered a process of de-radicalisation by abandoning militancy (Caiani & Borri, 2013; Gattinara, 2017: 10-11). If this is the case, with ERPs, it could be hypothesised that they, most likely, have made a behavioural change towards de-radicalisation, with regards to their movement-face. If the opposite happens, then, most likely, the ERP is either maintaining itself in the radicalisation phase or it is radicalising even more.

3.2.3.2 Policy Issue Salience

Changes in saliency of policy issues can also be observed in the grassroots arena. What mainly drives the mobilisation of ERPs in the grassroots arena is the politicisation of their core issues, such as immigration or law & order (Giugni et al., 2005:157-8; Gattinara, 2017). Thus, the various conventional and contentious repertoires of actions of ERPs are usually associated with specific policy issues. For example, when ERPs undertake conventional actions, such as distributing party material in the streets, they are likely to talk about which issues are, according to them, more salient than others, in order to justify the distribution of their party material. Additionally, when engaging in contentious actions, such as damaging the goods sold by immigrant street-market vendors, they would justify this action because of the salience of 'illegal immigration' where illegal immigrants steal the jobs of the natives, which is what had driven them to undertake this action in the first place.

In terms of radicalisation and de-radicalisation, with regards to issues salience in the grassroots arena, Kitschelt (2006:288) posits that movement-parties begin to abandon their movement-face when: i) there can be observed declining salience of the core movement issue that initially inspired the mobilisation in the grassroots arena, and ii) when policy reform is observed at the state level, consistent with the movement-party's issue demands. In the case of ERPs, this is the immigration issue, above all (Mudde, 2007). However, the aim of this project is not to measure the saliency of the immigration issue in the politics of a given country, but rather the saliency of this issue with regards to the ERP.

Hence, an increasing trend of conventional and contentious actions concerned with issues ERPs 'own', such as immigration and/or law & order, would signal a course of radicalisation, as the ERP is primarily concerned with its signature issues. In contrast, when this trend decreases and the ERP starts talking about other issues, beyond its signatory ones, which usually do not belong to the socio-cultural axis, such as the economy, this would signal a turn towards de-radicalisation, as the ERP attempts to expand its issues palette, so as to appeal to a wider electorate. Additionally, a change towards de-radicalisation would also be observed if its key issues are mostly addressed through conventional actions.

3.3 Theorising extreme-right party change: External Factors

In researching changes in the political behaviour of FRPs, studies usually begin with the inclusion-moderation and exclusion-radicalisation theses (e.g. Van Spanje & Der Brug, 2007; Akkerman & Rooduijn, 2014), with more recent studies (e.g. Akkerman et al., 2016) integrating these theories with literature on party change (e.g. Harmel & Janda, 1994). In essence, these theses are a direct reference to the openness and closeness of the opportunity structures for FRPs and movements. They posit that the first thing to look for when approaching changes in the political behaviour of FRPs is the external environment. This is because FRPs are not 'normal' parties, like all of the others, given their radicalness. Some of them have been accepted as coalition partners by their opponents, while others have been permanently excluded, as they are considered a threat to democracy by their opponents (Van Spajne & Der Brug, 2007:1022). In short, the inclusion-moderation thesis argues that open opportunities provide an open political environment where a FRP is more likely to shift towards moderation, while closed opportunities provide a closed political environment where a FRP is more likely to shift towards radicalisation.

Subsequently, the question is whether there is a set of opportunities more important than others. As well, what specific factors can largely define the openness (thus inclusion) or closeness (thus exclusion) of the

opportunity structures for ERPs? To this, ERPs face varying degrees of openness and closeness of their external environment. Identifying the theoretical underpinnings behind these questions can help to anticipate under what conditions ERPs are expected to change. For ERPs, the most relevant factors are the political and/or legal means employed by other political actors against them (Mudde, 2007:289; Downs, 2002; Downs et al., 2009).

3.3.1 Political & Institutional factors

Political means of exclusion

Means of exclusion against FRPs are usually sub-divided into two main categories: exclusion/isolation through political means and exclusion/isolation through legal means (Downs, 2002; Downs et al., 2009). Political and legal means of exclusion belong to the political and institutional sets of political opportunity structures, respectively. *Political means of exclusion* against FRPs, alternatively known as the so-called 'cordon sanitaire', involve a mutual agreement between all parties (or, at least, the most established parties) within a party system to deny any political cooperation with a far-right party, primarily at the national level, thus aiming for their isolation and permanent exclusion from the executive arena (Downs, 2002:38). Although the erection (or not) of a political cordon sanitaire is a process that largely involves political actors, other actors might opt to exclude the far-right, such as the media (Art, 2007). In essence, political means of exclusion are strategies employed by other parties in dealing with the far-right, mainly at the electoral arena, as they aim at retrenching its electoral advancement. Political and state actors can also opt for 'legal means' of exclusion against a far-right party (Downs et al., 2009:156). Legal exclusionary means against non-democratic actors is a reference to the concept of militant democracy. This concept, having originated in the inter-war period (e.g. Lowerstein, 1937), aims at repressing those political actors who threaten its survival. In the social movement literature, legal means are often referred to as 'state repression' (Minkenberg, 2006; Fennema, 2000). Social movement scholars (e.g. Minkenberg, 2006; Koopmans, 1996, 1997; Linden & Klandernmans, 2006) have incorporated ideas from this literature in order to assess the effects of legal means of exclusion on FRPs' behaviour.

In the realm of FRPs, there could be found only a few cases that systematically, and exclusively, face political means of exclusion, and these are all PRRPs, such as French FN, the VB and the SD. Many PRRPs have participated in government, thus having already overcome any political exclusion (Akkerman & de Lange, 2012). Even PRRPs that might be facing political exclusion, when the main centre-right party is in

need of coalition partners, might be tempted to release the cordon sanitaire vis-à-vis a PRRP. However, strategic considerations for lifting a cordon sanitaire are often made by referring to the extremity of the FRP. To this end, political exclusion is more often employed against ERPs that are outright extremists and openly violent (Van Spanje & Van der Bur, 2007:1026). In fact, ERPs, most often, systematically face a variety of legal means of exclusion, whereas the political exclusion is already in place.

Legal Means

Legal means of exclusion, such as ban from public funding, fines and court trials for hate speech and/or actions, usually aim at repressing the *supply* of political extremism, (e.g. ideas, issues and actions of FRPs) and the *demand* of political extremism (Minkenberg, 2006:38). Regarding the political supply of FRPs, which this thesis is mainly concerned with, militant democratic measures are thought to impact the overall behaviour of ERPs, including their ideas, issues salience and political praxis (e.g. Bale, 2007; van Spanje & de Vreese, 2015; Mares, 2016).

Repressive means pursued by the state vary and, thus, vary their potential impact on the behaviour of the targeted actors. To this, there could be distinguished 'harsh' and 'soft' repressive means. These means against FRPs could take various forms and are too numerous to list here (see Mares, 2016: 67 for a more complete list). Some of the most frequent harsh measures are: cuts in public funding, complete outlawing of party (i.e. ban), prosecuting individual politicians for hate speech, lawsuits, criminal prosecutions, injunctions and higher thresholds of representation through electoral laws (Downs, 2002:37; Van Spanje & de Vreese, 2012:117). Party ban, or the possibility of being banned, is often considered to be the most severe legal mean and, thus, it has received most of the scholarly attention (Mares, 2018; Berms, 2006; Bourne, 2011). Frequent soft repressive means involve measures such as declining requests to organise public meetings, speeches marches and demonstrations in city squares and roads, and aim primarily against ERPs, as ERPs are usually the main organisers of such activities, given their emphasis on street activism in the first place (e.g. Koopmans, 1996). Thus, ERPs, in contrast to PRRPs, face 'everyday institutional hostility' from other state institutions, as well, such as administrative agents, notably the police. Although PRRPs might occasionally face soft legal means, such as fines for individual PRRPs politicians for racist remarks (Akkerman & Rooduijn, 2015), for ERPs, this is a very frequent occurrence. "*Arguably, much of the 'everyday institutional hostility' against ERPs takes place in this nexus between political and administrative institutions*". Soft repressive means do not directly threaten the life of the

ERP, but make it more difficult and can have, for example, a direct impact on its activism in the grassroots arena (Ellinas, 2020:141).

The next step is to theorise under what conditions ERPs might follow a de-radicalisation and/or a radicalisation path, with regards to their supply side; that is, their issues salience and political praxis.

3.3.2 De-radicalisation Hypothesis

This section discusses further the theoretical expectations behind external factors Hypothesis 1 (de-radicalisation), according to which, there is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to de-radicalise as they achieve and seek to maintain parliamentary representation.

With regards to state repression, which creates an unfavourable external environment for ERPs, it is thought that legal means of exclusion have a de-radicalisation/moderating effect on their political behaviour such as, salient issues and political praxis. Within such an unfavourable ('closed') context, resulting from state repression, the adoption of a de-radicalised political behaviour and the attempt to align with mainstream politics seems to be the only way in order to gain more social consensus and overcome stigmatisation (Caiani & Borri, 2013:574). In that respect, extremist actors learn to adapt to institutional hostility and change course toward de-radicalisation (Bermeo, 1992:138). Moreover, and in accordance with the resource mobilisation theory from social movement literature (Kriesi, 2004), there is the hypothesis that targeted ERPs would de-radicalise their overall behaviour by toning down their mainly public rhetoric and programmatic agenda, as well as abandoning contentious actions, for tactical reasons, so as to avoid further repression, such as prolonged and costly legal battles or contending with the fear of a possible ban from state funding (Ellinas, 2020:139). As ERPs are usually deprived of large public funding, as cartel parties are, while many ERPs are banned from public funding altogether, a change towards de-radicalisation seems to be the only way forward. Thus, ERPs are thought to enter a phase of de-radicalisation by de-emphasising their movement-face and embedding themselves in their party-face by embracing institutional politics.

Social movement literature assumes that the further away an extreme right actor is from the far-right party sector, the more radicalised its reaction to repressive means would be (Caiani and Della Porta, 2012). This rests on the insight that these actors lack any substantial institutionalisation, and any experience thereof, that would incentivise them to prioritise electoral logic (Caiani & Borri, 2013:568). Actors from

the groupuscular right and sub-cultural milieus are more prone to the use of more radical actions, as they act completely outside of the institutional arena (Caiani & Borri, 2013:572). Because these actors are 'ideological communities', repression would lead them to use more violent actions (Tilly, 2005[35]). In this regard, non-electoral extreme-right actors would intensify their street activism and contentious actions in reaction to repression (Della Porta & Diani, 2006:181; Della Porta, 2005:3). However, following this point, it could be assumed that ERPs are likely to be more incentivised to under-emphasise their militant activism in periods of repression, as the use of contentious actions (violent) might put the survival of the party-face under risk and might risk the exit of more moderate members, who prefer the use of more conventional and institutionalised means. Thus, it could be hypothesised that ERPs are likely to decrease or stabilise their unconventional actions and engage in more routinised forms of interaction by prioritising vote-maximisation (Koopmans, 2004). To this, harsh repressive means seem more likely to have a greater impact towards de-radicalisation on ERPs, but the contrary on non-party extreme-right actors. Thus, harsh legal means, such as anti-racist legislation prohibiting racist words and deeds, can have an immediate and direct effect on ERPs. Because of their wider electoral relevance, compared to non-party extreme-right actors, ERPs are under more scrutiny from political and state actors. Under these conditions, ERPs have little choice but to obey, at least to some legislation and in the short run, even for tactical reasons, so as to avoid further legal ramifications.

Some ERPs have displayed de-radicalisation of their behaviour following periods of institutional hostility. This de-radicalisation was mainly evident in the electoral arena and was manifested by toning down their extremist rhetoric publicly; softening their programmatic positions on their core policy issues, as well as embracing a vote-maximisation goal. An example is the BNP. Although the BNP never managed to fully transform itself into a PRRP, and it had always remained committed to biological racism and the fascist myths (Macklin, 2011), it made a significant attempt towards de-radicalisation with a 'modernisation' strategy initiated by its leader, Nick Griffin, in 1999. This strategy aimed at a de-radicalisation of its external public image by toning down some of its most extreme rhetoric and aspects of its programmatic agenda. The BNP even adopted a civic nationalist rhetoric on its electoral manifesto, similar to that which PRRPs in Western Europe employ; dropping references to biological racism and to the fascist myths (Halikiopoulou & Vasilopoulou, 2010). Although it is possible that internal factors, such as party actors and party leadership, played a significant role in this de-radicalisation, to a great extent, this de-radicalisation (or 'modernisation' strategy) is also attributed to the legal means against BNP's leader, Nick Griffin, in

---

[35] Tilly, 'Repression, mobilization, and explanation'.

1998 (Goodwin, 2010). Similarly, *Jobbik* had entered a de-radicalisation phase by initiating a de-demonisation strategy and declaring itself a 'centrist people's party'. Although, in its 2010 electoral manifesto, *Jobbik* was more or less describing Roma people as 'parasites', in its manifesto of 2014, *Jobbik* was now accepting Roma people as equals (Boros & Nagy, 2016).

There seems to exist the suggestion that the effects of harsh legal means, such as bans or the possibility of being banned, are thought to have tamed right-wing extremists by forcing them to de-radicalise their behaviour (Ellinas, 2020:137). One of the most discussed cases, and the only PRRP that was banned so far, the Belgian VB, seems to have entered a moderating course after facing a ban and a motion of possible cuts to public funding. For example, the VB changed its position from repatriation of all immigrants to a strict assimilationist policy; that people from different ethnic backgrounds can stay as long as they do not fight against European values (see also Bale, 2007:153). Similarly, Coffe (2005:219) concluded that '*the existence of the cordon sanitaire and the juridical process against the party were important catalysts for the change of the party's language*', towards more moderate tones, while Lucardie et al. (2016:219) surmised that external pressure, such as the possibility of further legal actions against the VB, were '*clearly the main incitement to amend the racist reputation of the party*'. Although these moderate changes were often considered the result of the vote-seeking strategy of the VB to enlarge its electorate, it also meant that the party avoided being cut off of public funding (Erk, 2005; Bale, 2007; Coffe, 2005).

The ERP, 'Slovak Togetherness', the progenitor to the LSNS, faced a ban motion by the General Prosecutor, which led to an eventual ban, in 2006, by the Supreme Court. The court decision argued that the electoral programme of the ERP was undemocratic and was calling '*for the establishment of an Estates System based on national, Christian and social principles that would replace parliamentary democracy*'. The result was for the 'Slovak Togetherness' to be the first dissolved party in post-communist Slovakia. Not long after, key members of the 'Slovak Togetherness' found refuge in an existing ERP, which led to the formation of today's LSNS. In order to avoid any further legal actions, the LSNS avoided statements on its electoral programme, such as calling for the establishment of a new political order (Ellinas, 2020:223).

Legal exclusionary means can also affect the political praxis of FRPs. This is particularly evident for ERPs that are far more well-known for their extreme actions, when compared to PRRPs. Thus, it is important to go beyond merely programmatic responses by ERPs when faced with institutional hostility. In particular, state repressive means are thought to primarily impact the mobilisation patterns of ERPs in the grassroots arena (Ellinas, 2020:139). It is assumed that, in response to state repression, ERP would either decrease (de-radicalise) or increase (radicalise) their mobilisation (Tilly, 2005). In the social movements' literature,

although there is no uniform agreement as to whether repression enhances radicalisation or not, with regards to the overall behaviour of ERPs, there is more consensus that it would have the most direct impact on the repertoires of actions (Minkenberg, 2006).

For ERPs, regarding de-radicalisation of political praxis, "*the choice of action by ERPs that are too radical might put the survival of the organisation under risk. At the same time, it might discourage those members who, having chosen to join more 'conventional', institutionalised organisations, might condemn too radical tactics"* (Caiani & Borri, 2013:572). In that respect, some social movement theorists argue that repression reduces the pace of street actions (Olzak, Beasley and Olivier, 2003), as well as extreme-right violence (Koopmans, 1997). What is more, there is the assumption that harsh legal means, such as the possibility of a ban or an actual ban, lead to a de-radicalisation of the ERPs' action repertoires, by forcing them to either decrease their street activism or limit their contentious actions. For example, the L'SNS, after its electoral breakthrough in 2016, resorted to an active period of contentious activism, but the ERP soon came under the microscope of the courts and had to deal with a motion for a possible ban in 2017. During that period, the L'SNS experienced a significant drop in contentious activism, a process largely attributed to the possibility of being banned (Ellinas, 2020:225). The re-emerged Czech ERP, 'Workers' Party of Social Justice', although it had renewed its paramilitary wing, was less able to resort to a broader range of contentious actions, when compared with the period before the ban (Mares, 2011:45).

There are also instances of ERPs that have de-radicalised their actions, not necessarily because of harsh legal actions, but rather because of their own choice. The most prominent example is *Jobbik*. Following the initiation of its de-demonising strategy in 2013, *Jobbik* had severed its links with the non-party extreme-right sector and had also significantly decreased its contentious activism, including violent actions (Pirro et al., 2019). Although there are context specific factors that likely explain the de-radicalisation course that *Jobbik* adopted, such as the overdominance of Fidesz, the complete co-optation of *Jobbik*'s agenda a strategy to enlarge its electoral appeal in order to survive electorally by de-radicalising its agenda (Pytlas, 2016), the case of *Jobbik* demonstrates that even extreme-right movement-parties can experience a transitory phenomenon, in accordance with the literature, and that electoral logic might lead ERPs to abandon, or at least underemphasise, their movement-face.

Hence, external factors Hypothesis 1 (De-radicalisation) assumes: There is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to de-radicalise as they achieve and seek to maintain parliamentary representation.

Following this discussion, Table 3.2 (below) presents the de-radicalisation hypothesis:

Table 3.2 External Factors: De-Radicalisation Hypothesis

External Factors: De-Radicalisation Hypothesis
an ERP will de-radicalise its behaviour by, most likely, overall, emphasising more its party-face than its movement face. As regards to the political praxis, this would be evidenced by spending more time resources inside the electoral and parliamentary arenas, by adopting vote-maximisation strategies, and increasing its activity inside the parliament (by submitting more parliamentary questions/interpellations, bill motions, etc.). In the grassroots arena, the ERP will be resorting less to unconventional actions compared to conventional actions, while its overall actions in the grassroots arena would be less compared to its activity in the electoral and parliamentary activities. *As regards to issue salience, the ERP, would be, overall, talking more about its core issues, such as immigration and law & order issues, in the party-face arenas (electoral and parliamentary), when compared to the grassroots arena. Additionally de-radicalisation it is also evidenced with the ERP talking, at the same time, more about secondary issues in the grassroots arena and less in the party-face arenas.*

3.3.3 Radicalisation Hypothesis

This section discusses further the theoretical expectations behind external factors Hypothesis 2 (Radicalisation), according to which, there is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to radicalise (or re-radicalise) when they assume social movement characteristics.

Contrarily to the de-radicalisation argument, discussed in the previous section, for ERPs that face full-blown exclusion (i.e. political and institutional means of exclusion), the exclusion-radicalisation thesis suggests that these parties will opt for further radicalisation (or remain radical/extreme) by 'freezing' their ideological positions and policy agendas, and resorting to contentious actions (Akkerman & Rooduijn, 2014; Giugni et al., 2005:155-156). Similarly, the prominent proposition in social movement studies shares similar theoretical expectations with the exclusion-radicalisation thesis: a movement's strategies and repertoires of actions vary, depending on the openness and/or closeness of the repressive context; anticipating more radical (i.e. unconventional) actions when repression is severe (closed context) and the opposite when the context is less repressive (open context) (Tarrow, 1989; Giugni et al., 2005; Caiani et. al., 2012:78). Radicalisation is usually more evident in the actions repertoires of ERPs, where their

programmatic positions and public rhetoric might remain unaltered. Thus, severe repression measures are likely to lead to increasing militancy, protest activities and an escalation in violence from the extreme-right non-party sector (Della Porta, 1995; Koopmans, 1995; Caiani & Borri, 2013:564). According to the resource mobilisation theory, if an ERP enjoys state funding, it is likely that, with more resources at its disposal, it might enhance its mobilization in the grassroots arena, by enhancing its movement-face at the expense of its party-face, thus continuing on a radicalisation path (McCarthy & Zald, 1977; Zald & Ash, 1966).

The argument goes that, complete isolation stigmatises the FRP and hits its public legitimacy, resulting in difficulty for the FRP in extending its public support (Akkerman & Rooduijn, 2014:1141). Thus, a faction of staunch ideologues (e.g. hardliners) are likely to prevail and be averse to openings for moderates, so as to overcome isolation. In this regard, they are likely to turn to even more radical tactics in order to help realise their ideological goals. If they cannot present their ideas freely in political arenas, they may decide to participate in more radical or even violent practices of political action (Minkenberg, 2006:138). Under conditions where legal means result in a lack of resources (e.g. cut of public funding) for the excluded FRP, the party building becomes more difficult and the social costs of activism and protesting become higher (Muis & Immerzeel, 2017:7). As a result, the excluded ERP tends to recruit mainly highly-ideologically motivated members who do not have anything to lose, in terms of social stigmatisation, anyway. These supporters are more likely to favour ideological rigidity (and remain isolated) over making a move towards the mean voter and seeking cooperation with others (Goodwin, 2010; Art, 2011:47-50). Thus, excluded FRPs are more likely to 'freeze' their ideology, programmatic positions and overall political behaviour and opt for radicalisation. In this scenario, militant democratic measures might encourage the most extremist elements within ERPs (and the most dominant at this phase) to resort to radicalisation, in the opposite direction that militant democratic measures would expect (Bale, 2007:138).

Empirically speaking, the German NPD is an indicative example. After the 2001 failed attempt to ban the ERP, the NPD saw a significant membership loss, who deserted the party in order to move to various more violent groupuscules of the non-party extreme right sector. However, its remaining members seem to have become more committed by further embracing radical ideas and actions (Minkenberg, 2006). Even after the second failed ban attempt in 2016/2017, the NPD displayed higher levels of activity in the grassroots arena, when compared with the period immediately before (Ellinas, 2020). In Slovakia, after the banning of 'Slovak Togetherness' in 2006, the ERP was transformed into the today's L'SNS. The L'SNS did not abandon its activism in the grassroots arena (Nociar, 2012) and sustained high levels of street

activism, even after its electoral breakthrough in 2016 (Ellinas, 2020:140). Along similar lines, the Czech 'Workers' Party' was banned and re-emerged with a new name, the 'Workers' Party of Social Justice', keeping consistent its activism in the grassroots arena (Mares, 2011).

Hence, external factors Hypothesis 2 (Radicalisation) assumes that, there is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to radicalise (or re-radicalise) when they assume social movement characteristics.

Following this discussion, Table 3.3 below presents the radicalisation hypothesis:

Table 3.3 External Factors: Radicalisation Hypothesis

External Factors: Radicalisation Hypothesis
an ERP will radicalise its behaviour by, overall, emphasising more its movement than its party-face. As regards to the political praxis, this is evidenced with the ERP increasing its activity inside the grassroots arena along with decreasing its activity in the electoral and parliamentary arenas. It is also evidenced with downplaying vote-maximisation strategies. In the grassroots arena, the ERP will be resorting less to conventional actions and more to unconventional actions. *As regards to issue salience, the ERP, would be talking more about its core issues, such as immigration and law & order issues, in the grassroots arena, when compared to the party-face arenas (electoral and parliamentary). Additionally radicalisation it is evidenced with the ERP talking at the same time, more about core issues in the grassroots arena and less in the party-face arenas.*

3.4 Theorising extreme-right party change: Internal Factors

The conditions under which external factors motivate ERPs to change towards either de-radicalisation or radicalisation are inevitably interconnected with internal factors, especially in periods of external shocks. Internal factors define the internal environment of parties, altering the conditions under which parties are more or less likely to change. Scholars on party and social movements' change posit that the effects of external factors (e.g. state repression) would not kick in unless party and movements actors undertake some action (Harmel & Janda, 1994; Giugni et al., 2005; Della Porta, 2013:157; Crenshaw, 2001:575). In political parties, these internal factors that are primarily responsible for changing the internal conditions

most often involve the party leadership and the various factions (Harmel & Janda, 1994), with the leadership usually having a heavier role within ERPs (Eatwell, 2003).

This section theorises under what conditions leadership and factions reconfigurations may result in de-radicalisation and/or (re)radicalisation behavioural outcomes for ERPs. The aim is to present the theoretical underpinnings of the internal factors Hypotheses 3 and 4 the thesis aims to test. To this, Hypothesis 3 (De-radicalisation) assumes that: exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' leaderships and factions may result in de-radicalisation outcomes when moderates are mainly the influential faction. Hypothesis 4 (Re-Radicalisation) assumes that: exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs leaderships and factions may result in (re)-radicalisation outcomes when the hardliners/militants are mainly the influential faction.

3.4.1 Leadership and Factions

All political parties are thought to be made up of various factions. At times, some of these factions have more power than others, thus dominating a party. For Panebianco (1988:37-38), a dominant faction (or coalition) in a party is those '*organisational actors who control the most vital zones of uncertainty*'; that '*coalition of internal party forces with which the party's leader must at least, to a certain degree, negotiate*'. According to Harmel and Tan (2003:411), a dominant faction might be, firstly, a single dominant faction or, secondly, a coalition of many factions (or a faction of factions), where the dominant faction is that one faction (within this dominant coalition of various factions) which, most often, wins most disputes over the other factions of this dominant coalition. Harmel and Tan (2003:411-13) have developed three main theoretical expectations under which conditions leadership and dominant factions can effectuate party change. Firstly, a new dominant faction is more likely to bring about change when its primary goals, desires and interests are further away from those of its main rival faction. Secondly, a new dominant faction is more likely to bring more party change when it completely replaces the previous dominant faction than it would if the replacement was partial. Lastly, the relationship a new dominant faction has with leadership is important in determining the magnitude and nature of party change. When a new faction becomes truly dominant, but the leadership does not agree very much with its goals, desires and interests, the leadership is more likely to hamper the ability of the new dominant faction to initiate party change. In addition, even in cases of a long-term tenure and already in-place party leadership, when a new faction begins being dominant (and the leadership tends to agree with the goals of this new

90

dominant faction), the leadership would still be more likely to maintain the current status quo in their party than it would have been if a new leadership arose in full accordance with the goals of the (new) dominant faction (Harmel & Tan, 2003:411-415).

In most political parties, including ERPs, two of the most frequently found factions (or coalitions of factions) are the fundis (or hardliners, or ideologues, or militants) and the realos (or moderates) (Carter, 2018). In ERPs, moderates are politically skilful people who participate mainly in conventional politics. Moderates adopt a more pragmatic approach to politics, which allows some room for compromise in exchange for political gains. Their involvement in politics might be short-term and opportunistic (Ellinas, 2020:96-97). Hardliners, or better termed as militant activists in the case of ERPs (as they would prefer militant activism, instead of conventional politics) are crucial for the ranks of ERPs. These are usually people renowned for their history of engaging in riskier contentious, and even violent, actions. These constitute the so-called 'political soldiers' for ERPs.

An external shock, which imposes a full-blown exclusion against an electorally successful ERP, is very likely to bring about some developments in the power configurations of these two main factions inside the ERP, as long as these party actors see the external shock as a threat to the realisation of their primary goal (Harmel & Janda, 1994). Especially for ERPs, in periods of adversarial external conditions, ERPs are very likely to experience internal schisms and instability. This theoretical proposition has largely to do with their organisational set-up. As Ellinas observes (2020:96):

''This rare combination of organisational structure and contentious actions forces ERPs to reach out to heterogeneous political personnel, including both moderates and militants. The extent to which the ERP manages to conciliate these personnel is crucial for its further development, and largely determines the de-radicalisation or radicalisation direction''.

One important factor is considered to be the perception of the movements' actors themselves, and the effectiveness and legitimacy of the repressive measures against them, irrespective of objective facts. In other words, this refers to the 'symbolic reality' of movements with regards to their perceptions about political opportunities (Goodwin & Jasper, 1999:29). This assumption is also shared by scholars on party change, who theorise that the effects of external conditions would not kick in unless party actors perceive them as impacting on the realisation of their primary goals (Deschouwer, 1992). It, further, anticipates that extreme-right movements resort to more radical actions (e.g. confrontational and violent) when they perceive the repressive context as closed (higher repression) and their repression as illegitimate (Caiani &

91

Borri, 2013:564; Art, 2011; Klandermans & Mayer, 2006). However, this largely depends on the primary goals the leadership and factions within ERPs share, as well as how they would perceive the external conditions.According to the thesis' internal factors Hypothesis 3, exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions may result in de-radicalisation outcomes when moderates are mainly the influential faction. According to the thesis internal factors Hypothesis 4, exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions may result in (re)-radicalisation outcomes when the hardliners/militants are mainly the influential faction. The following two sub-sections discuss the theoretical underpinnings of the internal factors de-radicalisation and radicalisation hypotheses.

3.4.2 De-radicalisation Hypothesis

This section discusses the theoretical expectations behind internal factors Hypothesis 3 (de-radicalisation), according to which, exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions may result in de-radicalisation outcomes when moderates are mainly the influential faction.

Assuming that party actors perceive the external shock as a threat to the realisation of their primary goals, this can either accentuate the rivalry between these two main factions or unite them towards a mutual goal. When the former happens, on the one hand, this, firstly, means that, most likely, hardliners and moderates would assess the exclusion differently. Under these conditions, moderates would be more willing to overcome exclusion than hardliners. More specifically, under these conditions, moderates within ERPs are more likely to favour actions and issues in the electoral arena, adopt vote-maximisation as the primary goal and outwardly reject any form of violence (Art, 2011:32). In addition, they are more likely to be willing to seek alliances in the electoral arena with other party actors (such as with PRRPs or with the mainstream right), in order to overcome isolation. Moderates might opt for some compromises and, because of their political skills, they can attract voters from nearby PRRP competitors. Also, they tend to be open to the idea of sharing office and, thus, they might also embrace office-seeking aspirations. Under these conditions, the prevalence of moderates within ERPs can help them overcome isolation by appealing to a wider electorate, thus changing towards a course of de-radicalisation.

Although, for reasons discussed in the next sub-section, militants are more likely to prevail, at the end of the day, inside ERPs, there might be situations where moderates might have, at least in the short-term,

the upper hand within ERPs. For example, from 2011 up until 2014, the moderates within the NPD gained the upper hand and pushed for a de-radicalisation course. Moderates (The Saxon wing) were increasingly gaining influence and eventually, in 2013, their leader Hogel Apfel, became the new NPD leader. Finding support from other moderates, the NPD under Apfel now aimed at appealing to a wider electorate and enhancing de-radicalisation, but the new leadership and the supporters of de-radicalisation were unable to settle the internal conflicts that soon erupted between moderates and militants, and the NPD saw its militants abandoning it. After the resignation of Apfel, in 2013, the new leader, Frank Franz, continued the push of de-radicalisation, but the NPD continued seeing its militants jumping ship into other ERPs, such as Die Rechte and Der Dritte Weg (Ellinas, 2020:211-212). Under these conditions, the NPD did not manage to find a balance between its movement and party faces and substantially decreased its presence in the streets, and subsequently its activity, entering a prolonged electoral irrelevancy at the regional level, as well (Ellinas, 2020:212).

Following this discussion, Table 3.4 (below) presents the de-radicalisation hypothesis:

Table 3.4 Internal Factors: De-Radicalisation Hypothesis

Internal Factors: De-Radicalisation Hypothesis
Under conditions where the moderates prevail, the ERP is more likely to adopt vote-maximisation strategies, over-emphasise the actions and issues of its party-face, manifested in the electoral and parliamentary arenas, and, at the same time, de-emphasise its movement-face actions and issues. As regards to the political praxis, this is evidenced with an increasing activity in the electoral and parliamentary arenas along with a decreasing activity in the grassroots arena. It is also evidenced, with an overall decreasing activity in the grassroots arena, specifically of unconventional actions.   *As regards to issue salience, this is evidenced with an overall increasing trend of secondary policy issues, specifically in the electoral and parliamentary arenas, along with a decreasing trend of salient core issue, specifically in the grassroots arena. It is also evidenced with an increasing trend of salient core policy issues in the party-face arenas along with a decreasing trend of core policy issues in the grassroots arena. De-radicalisation is also evidenced by embracing more secondary issues at the expense of core issues, across all three arenas.*

3.4.3 Radicalisation Hypothesis

This section discusses the theoretical expectations behind internal factors Hypothesis 4 (Re-radicalisation), according to which, exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions may result in (re)-radicalisation outcomes when the hardliners/militants are mainly the influential faction.

Radicalisation is likely to happen under two main conditions: i) both moderates unite towards a mutual goal, ii) militants over-dominate the moderates. With regards to the former, in the case of ERPs, exclusion gives incentives to both hardliners and moderates to agree on a primary goal, so as to overcome the exclusion, while, at the same time, adopting a victimisation discourse as true anti-establishment parties (Mudde, 2007; Lucardie, et al., 2016:216). As a result, conditions of exclusion are more likely to lead to stronger feelings of solidarity within the ERP and stronger feelings of antagonism towards outsiders, which, in turn, could lead to radicalisation (Husbands, 2002; Koopmans, 1996; Minkenberg, 2006; Van Spanje & Der Brug, 2007; Akkerman & Rooduijn, 2014:1141).

On the other hand, when the militants prevail, within ERPs, these actors are less likely to favour the same goals and aspirations with moderates. Militants are less willing to sever their links with the non-party far-right sector and make openings in the electoral arena. Militants usually favour policy-purity as a primary goal, which entails the use of unconventional actions, and are more likely to favour actions and issues in the grassroots arena (Art, 2011:32). They would welcome political and legal isolation and see it as an opportunity to enhance the radicalness of their party further. Militants are likely to favour vote-maximisation, as well, in order to maintain the electoral survival of their movement-party. However, they are more likely to downplay this goal, as long as it requires big openings in the electoral arena, which, in turn, might threaten ideological/policy-purity and force them to abandon actions and ideas in the grassroots arena. Thus, radicalisation is more likely to occur under conditions where exclusion affects the internal organisational dynamics of ERPs, by further enhancing the influence of the militants (Art, 2011).

Regarding leadership, in the case of ERPs, it is of crucial importance which main faction the leadership sides with following exclusion. Thus, what the leader wants and does can largely affect how party actors interpret the external shock and, secondly, which main faction will be dominant (how much leverage they would have on initiating party change and in which direction) (e.g. de-radicalisation or radicalisation). When, for example, the leadership opts to adopt moderation in order to overcome isolation, this choice

is very likely to erupt in internal conflicts within the ERP, between militants and moderates (Goodwin, 2010b; Akkerman & Rooduijn, 2014:1143).

Moderates and militants cannot easily co-exist within ERPs and, at the end of the day, only one faction would end dominant. This is largely attributed to two organisational features of ERPs, their organisational fluidity, and the Führerprinzip principle, which render them unable to distribute selective incentives and resolve internal conflicts. To this, there seem to exist strong theoretical and empirical reasons to anticipate that the militant activists are more likely to prevail in periods of internal stifles within ERPs (Ellinas, 2020:97). Theoretically speaking, in ERPs, there exist two important conditions that favour the dominance of militants. Firstly, the leader is more likely to favour contentious actions and, thus, to embrace militants who can take riskier actions. Because loyalty to the leader is an important characteristic of ERPs, the involvement of militants in contentious and riskier actions grants them higher levels of loyalty. To this, they are more likely to receive more resources and selective incentives directly from the leader. Secondly, militants share an experience in engaging in contentious actions since the early stages of ERPs, when they were still tentatively experimenting with electoral politics and most of their energy was going to the streets. This grants them loyalty to the leadership, which in turn, is reluctant to sanction them because of their violent actions. Militants are very influential and they are the most likely to build strong informal networks within the ERP (Ellinas, 2020:97). Thus, these networks the militants tend to form within the ERP, are likely to complicate efforts for institution-building and process-routinisation, both necessary for the further development of the party-face of ERPs (Ellinas, 2020:98).

Empirically speaking, there are also reasons to expect that the militants are more likely to dominate over moderates in internal battles. For example, the legal process of banning the Dutch 'Centre Party '86', which opened up internal feuds with regards to the direction the ERP had to choose, resulted in the prevalence of the hardliners (Mudde, 2000:145-148), while, after the first failed ban against the NPD, the militants prevailed and enhanced radicalisation (Minkenberg, 2006). Similarly, after almost a decade of experimenting with de-radicalising its public rhetoric and programmatic agenda, so as to appeal to a wider electorate, the BNP failed to achieve this goal. Internal feuds followed in the late 2000s and the moderates were chased away (Goodwin, 2011, in Akkerman & Rooduijn, 2015).

Following the discussion above, all of these factors help to explain why militants end up in the top positions of ERPs, as well as why the leadership tolerates militants, even those who engage in extreme contentious actions, such as physical and/or material violence, and whose actions might endanger the

legitimacy of the ERP and trigger state repressive means against them (Ellinas, 2020:97). Overall, militants have a weightier role in ERPs than in other parties and this affects how they subsequently develop.

Following this discussion, Table 3.5 (below) presents the radicalisation hypothesis:

Table 3.5 Internal Factors: Radicalisation Hypothesis

Internal Factors: Radicalisation Hypothesis
Under conditions where the militants/hardliners prevail, the ERP is more likely to over-emphasise actions and issues of its movement-face, manifested in the grassroots arena, and, at the same time, de-emphasise its party-face actions and issues. As regards to the political praxis, this is evidenced with an overall increasing activity in the grassroots arena along with a decreasing activity in the electoral and parliamentary arenas. It is also evidenced in the grassroots arena, with an increasing trend of unconventional actions in the grassroots arena along with a decreasing trend of conventional actions. *As regards to issue salience, this is evidenced with an overall increasing trend of salient core issues, specifically in the grassroots arena, along with a decreasing trend of salient core issue, specifically in the electoral and parliamentary arenas. It is also evidenced with an increasing trend of salient secondary issues in the party-face arenas along with a decreasing trend of salient secondary issues in the grassroots arena.*

Conclusively, as this section has shown, according to internal factors Hypothesis 3 (De-radicalisation): exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions may result in de-radicalisation outcomes when moderates are mainly the influential faction. While internal factors Hypothesis 4 (Re-Radicalisation) assumes: exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions may result in (re)-radicalisation outcomes when the hardliners/militants are mainly the influential faction.

Conclusion

This theory chapter has delved into the literature on party change, party behaviour, FRPs and social movement literature (including ultra-nationalist movements). Its main aim was to theorise under what conditions (when, how and where) ERPs' political behaviour changes and how this change is manifested towards de-radicalisation and radicalisation. The chapter argued that changes in ERPs' political behaviour can best be studied by approaching ERPs as 'movement-parties'. The chapter argued that this change can be best captured by looking at two main behavioural dimensions of ERPs: i) political praxis, and ii) policy issue salience. The chapter, then, theorised how these two dimensions are manifested across the three political arenas that make up their movement and party faces.

The chapter aimed to theorise on under what external and internal conditions ERPs are more or less likely to change their political behaviour towards de-radicalisation and radicalisation. It showed that political and institutional factors largely define the external environment of ERPs, while leadership and factions largely define their internal conditions. To this end, external and internal factors tend to largely characterise the environments where ERPs are more or less likely to change their behaviour. The chapter concluded by developing alternative hypotheses with regards to both de-radicalisation and radicalisation of ERPs, regarding both external and internal factors, and how they are likely to be manifested across the three arenas.

Chapter 4: Data & Methodology

Introduction

The main aim of this chapter is to present the political impact-claims analysis and argue that it is a better measurement tool for systematically tracking the behaviour of ERPs. The added-value of this method is its ability to track the behaviour of ERPs, with regards to both of their faces and across the three political arenas.

This chapter is split into three main sections. Before introducing the 'political impact-claims', Section 1 critically reviews existing methods for measuring changes in the behaviour of political parties and social movements. It argues that existing methods lack the ability to systematically trace the behaviour of ERPs, with regards to their actions and issues across the three political arenas in which they are mainly active. Section 2 begins by discussing what impact of FRPs is, how it plays out and where it is observed, according to the literature. This is done in order to establish that the elaboration of 'political impact-claims' method is concept-driven, as well. Next, Section 2 introduces the 'political impact-claims' as a better measurement tool for systematically tracking the behaviour of ERPs, discussing its advantages over other methods of measuring party and behaviour.

Section 3 presents the data this thesis analysed for identifying impact-claims. The data come from four sections of GD's old official website. They were preferred over other data, such as newspapers, because they could provide a more systematic analysis of GD's behaviour. For example, these data for GD operate as the middle-ground between its internal party literature (aimed at party members – the internal image) and the external party literature (aimed at the wider electorate – the external image) (Harmel et al., 2018). This is because, in this website, GD was re-posting information that was being published in other affiliated websites and its official newspapers, as well. Next, Section 3 discusses how the data have been retrieved, sampled and how other issues that emerged in due process were solved. The final part of this section presents the methods of data analysis, such as qualitative coding (e.g. Saldana, 2015), by providing some examples on how impact-claims were coded and analysed.

4.1 Existing methods for investigating party & social movement behaviour

This section argues that existing methods for systematically measuring the behaviour of movement-parties, like ERPs, are inadequate. Thus, it introduces a new method, the 'political impact-claims', as a potentially better way for carrying out this task.

4.1.1 Existing methods for investigating party behaviour

With regards to political parties, the most frequently studied behavioural indicator for investigating party behaviour is programmatic policy issue positions. They are considered as the most proximal behavioural indicator to party ideology, as ideology best captures the identity of any party. Thus, if significant changes are found over time on this indicator, then they signal party change (Harmel et al., 1995; Harmel et al., 2018:279). This is because ideological changes rarely occur, as parties 'cannot directly repudiate their founding identity and the issues they espoused in the past' (Klingemann et al., (1994:27). Various methods for doing this exist, the most well-known being expert surveys (Benoit and Laver, 2006) and the Comparative Manifesto Project (hereafter CMP) (Vlokens et al., 2009). There exist, as well, other less widely-used methods, such as analyses of the pledges of political parties (Konstandinova, 2014), media content analyses (Kriesi et al., 2006), computerised content analyses (Rooduijn, 2014), elite interviews, voter surveys, etc. (Carter, 2005; Mudde, 2007).

The most widely used methods are expert surveys and the CMP. These methods allow for the systematic measurement of parties' issue policy positions for cross-country and cross-time analyses. The CMP has been a very useful tool for examining the issue salience of political parties, but less useful for issue positions, and its use is widespread despite criticisms. The CMP adopts an issue salience approach, which assumes that political issues are salient in nature and where each party gives more emphasis to some issues over others, irrespective of their positions on these issues (Gemenis, 2013:3). Therefore, the CMP measures how much parties talk about certain issues. On the pros of the CMP is the fact that it generates a 'solid basis and reliable estimates as a general standard for validating other methods that are quite good when compared to other accepted approaches' (Gabel and Huber, 2000:94).

Expert surveys, the most widely used being the Chapel Hill Expert Survey (CHES), are a useful way for examining changes in, mainly, issue positions and, to a lesser extent, issue salience. For at least three

reasons, expert surveys are a useful tool in this endeavour. Firstly, they reflect the estimations of experts and, thus, they acquire legitimacy and weight. Secondly, they position political parties based on what they say and what they are doing at the time of investigation. Lastly, expert surveys can be conducted relatively quickly; their content is comprehensive and the data used are highly comparable, thus facilitating comparisons across time and space (Mair, 2003). However, there are serious disadvantages with expert surveys. For example, they are more like peer surveys than expert surveys, as they largely reproduce received wisdom about each party (Mudde, 2009:332-3). Most importantly, these methods lack the ability to capture important dimensions of ERPs' behaviour, such as their actions in the grassroots arena.

Some suggest (Kriesi et al., 2006:930) that 'the most appropriate way to analyse the positioning of parties (...) is to focus on the political debate during electoral campaigns, as reflected by the mass media.' However, this way includes serious shortcomings, mainly of reliability. The media are heavily influenced by a broad variety of factors, including commercial and political, such as negativity bias of journalists. For example, with regards to FRPs, there are even more serious reasons to doubt the accuracy of the media, as many of them in Europe openly state their opposition, and even their willingness, to fight against these parties (Mudde, 2009:333).

Elite interviews (e.g. Leech, 2002; Tansey, 2007) with prominent party actors, who are responsible for the publication of their parties' newspapers, website material, preparation and submission of parliamentary actions (deciding on the content and frequency of grassroots activities), is also a very useful method. Thus, in order to track changes with regards to all of these dimensions, a researcher must conduct interviews at (at least) two different time points with, more or less, the same actors. However, for a Ph.D. project, relying on such a method is very likely to involve serious limitations. For a start, this might be a costly task. Secondly, it is highly unlikely that all of the same actors would be available in time A, time B and time C. Also, such a method is not systematic in tracking changes in the behaviour of an ERP (for example, month-by-month, or at least annually), as it would only provide snap-shots of extreme-right party behaviours.

Quantitative approaches, such as the Chapel Expert Survey (CHES) and the CMP, exclude from their analysis ERPs, largely because of their electoral irrelevancy. Another shortcoming is that expert surveys and the CMP rely on a pre-defined coding scheme of policy issues, before the start of the analysis. This has serious disadvantages when it comes to analysing the issue salience, or positions, of FRPs, in particular. For example, the CMP was firstly developed in the 1970s and, thus, some of its issue categories have become outdated. For example, the codebook does not include 'Immigration', a core issue of FRPs

(Akkerman et al., 2016). Moreover, this does not give freedom to the researcher to include issues that might be context specific.

Moreover, these existing methods have serious limitations when it comes to the data being analysed. For example, the CMP, and analyses of parties' policy pledges (Kostadinova, 2014), look only at electoral manifestoes. However, electoral manifestoes can provide only 'snap-shots' of party behaviour (Halikiopoulou et al., 2016:12). By relying only on manifestoes, the literature leaves aside a vast amount of rich primary data and, indeed, scholars using the CMP have noted that 'elections are about more than what is written in a document produced by party leadership or the party congress' (Adams, Ezrow and Somer-Topcu, 2011). For expert surveys, what data is being used remains largely unspecified (Mudde, 2009). Lastly, and perhaps most importantly, these existing methods are suited for tracking behaviour of political parties only inside the electoral and legislative arena. Suffice to say that, once again, these methods cannot capture changes in the behaviour of ERP, where much of their energy goes into an additional arena; that is, the grassroots.

Lastly, most of these existing methods are better suited to track changes on the issue policy positions of parties. As said in Chapter 2, changes in issue positions is not the most appropriate indicator to look at when tracing party change, in general (Harmel et al., 1995; Harmel et al., 2018), and of ERPs, in particular, as the latter rarely alter their positions, most prominently on their core issues, even when external stimuli undergo a dramatic change. This is because ERPs are characterised by very strong ideological dogmatism that significantly limits their manoeuvrability (Backes, 2006:140). Concluding, existing methods that track party behaviour are only half of the story when it comes to tracking ERPs' behaviour. ERPs do not operate as political parties only, but also as social movements; that is, they also have a movement-face.

4.1.2 Existing methods for investigating social movements' behaviour

Methods investigating the behaviour of social movements help to examine the movement-face of ERPs. The most prominent methods for systematically investigating changes in the behaviour of social movements are: protest event analysis, frames analysis and political claims analysis. Perhaps, the most widely employed is protest event analysis. This method quantifies mainly unconventional actions or actions that occur outside the institutional arena, based on data retrieved from newspapers (Koopmans and Statham, 1999; Koopmans and Rucht, 2002). This method is useful in capturing the interaction of protest with institutional political opportunities. However, it largely leaves out, from the analysis, more

conventional and other party-related actions, such as parliamentary. This is an important gap because electorally successful ERPs are political parties as well, having to deal with legislative actions daily. Another method is political discourse analysis, or the framing method (Benford and Snow, 2000). Framing is understood as a dynamic process where the content of frames changes constantly (Benford and Snow, 1992:137; Snow, 2000:628; Rydgren, 2005). This method provides both quantitative and qualitative evidence, though it is more interpretivistic. The analysis of political actors' frames helps one to examine how social movement and political actors construct frames that fit their own ideas and interests, in order to challenge dominant meanings of political reality and cultural norms (Benford and Snow, 2000).

However, both of the above-mentioned methods have limitations in capturing changes in ERP's behaviour. Protest event analysis is largely restricted to quantifying protest as a hard event. Thus, it looks mainly at unconventional actions and excludes 'discursive protest'. The latter refers to the interpretivist side of grassroots actions, where actors put meaning to their actions by, for example, justifying what they do and why they do it (Koopmans and Statham, 1999:5). Although the latter is taken into account by the framing method, this method is not well-suited for tracking protest activities.

As a middle-ground between protest event analysis and the framing method, Koopmans and Statham (1999) have come up with political claims analysis. The unit of analysis here is not the event of the protest or the frame, but the instance of the claim, irrespective of its size. An instance of claims-making is a unit of strategic action (or intervention) in the public sphere, defined as: *The purposive and public articulation of political demands, calls to action, proposals, criticisms or physical attacks, which, actually or potentially, affect the interests or integrity of the claimants and/or other collective actors* (Koopmans, 2007:189). In this regard, this method has many advantages. Firstly, by taking into account a variety of action forms, it systematically captures the evolution of both conventional and unconventional actions. Secondly, it integrates protest event analysis with framing processes, thus proving both quantitative and qualitative evidence (Koopmans and Statham, 1999). This integration allows political claims analysis to gauge the interaction of actors with the political and discursive opportunities over time. Thus, this method helps to examine how political actors interact within their context and how this interaction evolves within a context and over time. However, this method is not well-suited for tracking behavioural changes of individual political actors, as its main aim is to capture the interaction of claims in the public sphere (e.g. the media). Thus, this method mainly analyses data coming from the news media. For reasons of negative bias, as stated previously, media data are not the best way to track the behaviours of ERPs.

Concluding this review, a potentially better method is needed for tracking the behaviour of ERPs. Firstly, such a method must rely on analysis of primary data. Secondly, it must systematically track extreme-right behaviour over time (e.g. on a monthly basis). To this, scholars on party change (e.g. Harmel and Janda, 1994) argue that, if we wait too much in the period following an external shock, then we are very likely to miss changes in party behaviour that might not be related to the external shock itself. Thirdly, it must combine measurement of extreme-right behaviour with regards to both its party and movement faces at the same time. Fourthly, ideally, such a method would be applicable to other ERPs, in particular, and to other political parties, in general, across time and space.

4.2 Far-right impact and the 'political impact-claims' empirical analysis

This section discusses first what the impact of FRPs is, how it plays out and where it is observed, before presenting the method of political impact-claims. This is done in order to highlight that the conceptualisation and operationalisation of the impact-claims method has been achieved through a back and forth between a concept-driven (by assessing existing concepts in the literature before analysing the primary data) and data-driven (new terms, variables and measurement processes emerged during data analysis) measurement approach, as case-study research is characterised by this iterative process (Beach and Pedersen, 2016:125). The second part of this section presents the method of 'political impact-claims'. It argues that it is a better way for tacking changes in the behaviour of ERPs, as they capture their actions and issues across their two faces and the three political arenas.

4.2.1 What is the impact of FRPs?

Party impact can be briefly defined as the ability of a party to force oppositional actors to adopt (at the rhetorical level) and implement (at the policy-making level) its ideas and interests. On a broad level, political impact of FRPs can be understood as the ability to promote a policy outcome that would not have been observed if it was not for the agency of this party (Williams, 2006). Thus, Carvalho (2016:666) defines the impact of FRP's on immigration policies as their 'ability to disseminate their xenophobic agenda into the official state policy', and that impact can be assessed by looking at 'the potential transposition of FRPs proposals into the policy cycle by examining the selected FRPs' own proposals' and whether these were translated into national immigration policies. Thus, in order to observe FRPs' political impact, one has to

look at the actions of the agent (i.e. the FRP) and whether these have been translated into political outcomes.

Michelle Williams (2015; 2018) divides studies on far-right party impact into three main approaches: i) institutional, ii) systemic responsiveness and iii) agent-oriented or goal attainment. Institutional approaches look mainly at the party size (e.g. electoral rates) and how institutional constraints, such as electoral thresholds, openness in the party space and means of exclusion, hamper or empower certain parties to strengthen their electoral appeal. In this regard, larger parties with more favourable opportunities (e.g. holding in office) have greater opportunities for making impact. According to these approaches, FRPs are assumed to cause impact when they are electorally successful and/or when they participate in government (Williams, 2018:308).

Systemic responsiveness approaches refer to the responsiveness of parties to public demands. These approaches have mainly to do with the supply side of FRPs, notably their ideology, through which FRPs manage to construct appealing master frames and convey a message to the public, distinct to that of established parties, but in accordance with the availability of political and discursive opportunities within their context, which, in turn, grants them electoral success (e.g. Rydgren, 2005; Norris, 2005; Halikiopoulou et al., 2013). Thus, according to this approach, impact is observed indirectly in the parties' ability to appeal to public demands, achieve success and, in turn, force established actors to co-opt their message in order to win back lost votes. Thus, impact results when FRPs' demands are translated, by established actors, into policy outcomes through legislative means (Williams, 2018:307).

Agent-oriented (or goal attainment) approaches see parties as having their own primary goals, making calculated decisions in order to realise these goals. According to this approach, impact can be observed by examining whether parties have, over time, achieved their goals (Williams, 2018:307). In this approach, FRPs can achieve their goals by governing either alone or in a coalition. But, since this is a rare occurrence, FRPs seek to achieve their goals by influencing other parties within the party system. Thus, studies examining the impact of FRP, through this approach, understand impact as 'interaction effects' of FRPs, generated through the inter-party competition dynamics with other parties over specific policy issues, and whether this interaction produces impact (Williams, 2018:309; Minkenberg, 2017:30). In fact, this area of FRPs' impact has received most of the attention as part of the party competition literature. Accordingly, impact is largely understood, though not limited, as spatial shifts within the party system and

it is observed when mainstream parties turn more 'rightwards' on mainly core far-right issues (e.g. immigration, law & order), in order to compete better for votes with FRPs. Thus, the electoral success, or the possibility of further electoral success of a FRP over mainstream parties, is said to be the main cause impacting on other actors to adopt an accommodative strategy vis-à-vis FRPs, by co-opting the positions, issue salience, public discourses, tactics, strategies, policies, narratives and frames etc. of FRPs and, thus, turn themselves more to the right (Harmel and Svasaand, 1997; Downs, 2001; Schain, 2006; Hainsworth, 2008; Van Spanje, 2010; Carvalho, 2013; Bale et al., 2010; Abou-Chadi, 2014; Pytlas, 2016). Such strategies have led FRPs' leaders to claim impact (Mudde, 2007:278), such as JM Le Pen's perpetual claim 'why settle for the copy when you could have the original?' (Hainsworth, 2008:113; Art, 2015). For example, when the French Interior Minister, Charles Pasqua, stated that his goal was to push towards 'zero immigration' to appeal to the FN voters in the 1993 legislative elections, it was conceived as a classic case of 'clothes stealing' or informal co-opting of the ERP discourse (Carvalho, 2016:665; Hainsworth, 2008). Established actors, of course, can opt not to follow this co-optation strategy by, for example, ignoring or excluding FRPs from the political game and, thus, not giving them the opportunity to impact. Overall, the strategies of the established parties, vis-à-vis FRPs, can be perceived as one of the most visible dimensions of radical right impact (Pytlas and Kossack, 2015:118). All of these approaches treat the party as the individual unit of analysis and impact is understood as the final outcome of a party's ability to use its power in order to produce outcomes; that is, impact (Williams, 2018).

The impact of FRPs is often divided into indirect and direct impact (Williams, 2018:310-11; Carvalho, 2013:180-181; Minkenberg, 2017:30; Schain, 2006). This distinction has mainly to do with the extent to which the effects of FRPs are either indirectly or directly attributable back to FRPs themselves or not. Direct impact refers to those FRP effects which can be directly attributed to FRPs, such as policies or administrative acts executed by FRPs in government. FRPs have indirect impact when they exert influence over other actors, for example, by exercising pressure and lobbying activities on policy makers, or when they tap into governing parties' electorate. Direct effects are more observable when FRPs are in government. However, even here, pivotal bargaining processes are at work, since no FRP has yet governed alone, though they have governed in coalitions (Minkenberg, 2017:30). However, as the analysis of political impact claims will highlight, ERPs are in a position to exert direct impact, as well. By being movement-parties, ERPs can intervene in the grassroots arena and, through unconventional actions, take the law into their own hands and deliver impact.

Following the discussion above of what impact of FRPs is, how it plays out and where it is mainly observed, as an alternative, and potentially better way for measuring changes in the behaviour of ERPs, this thesis introduces the method of 'political impact-claims'. Based on the discussion above, these are instances where a party claims to have achieved the realisation of a political outcome because of its own activities.

4.2.2 What is a 'political impact-claim' and how do I recognise it when I see it?

The analysis of 'political impact-claims' seeks to integrate many aspects of the aforementioned methods of measuring party and social movement behaviour, in an attempt to provide a better way for systematically tracking changes in the behaviour of both the party and movement faces of ERPs.

In short, political impact-claims are instances where a political actor claims that it has achieved impact. An example would be when an FRP claims that, after tabling a motion for restricting migrants' rights in the labour force, governing actors responded to this motion and implemented this policy. Specifically, political impact-claims are statements by a FRP (or any other political party for that matter), in a written or verbal form, where it claims that, through its own actions and/or presence or through the actions of other actors, what has materialised is a political outcome that is in favour of its interests and/or ideas. Thus, impact-claims are firstly *causal claims*. If there is not a reference to an activity by a certain political actor, and its subsequent effects, then the claim is not an impact-claim. There must be a claimed cause and a claimed outcome in the claims. They are labelled as 'impact' claims and not just a general causal claim because: i) the claimed outcome of the claim is always something which is in favour of a FRP's interests and ideas, and ii) the cause of this claimed outcome is always related either to the presence or to the actions of the FRP. They are termed 'political' because their content is always political. In short, impact-claims always talk about having realised impact. The elaboration and operationalisation of the impact-claims definition is a result of a literature-(concept) driven data-driven approach (Beach and Pedersen, 2016:125). In other words, the literature on what impact is and how it plays out was taken into account before analysing the primary material. However, from the data, new processes emerged on how the impact of FRPs, and of ERPs specifically, plays out.

When ERPs claim impact in the grassroots arena, or in the parliamentary arena, they must refer to a grassroots-related or to a party-related action and on a certain issue. Thus, there can be extracted information about their behaviour in the grassroots and parliamentary arena. A comparison of the impact-claims over time helps to trace changes in these claimed actions over time and across political arenas,

with regards to their two faces. Therefore, the study of impact-claims can uncover various patterns in ERPs' behaviour. To illustrate this point further, Table 4.1 provides three examples of impact-claims that capture both the party and movement faces of GD.

Table 4.1 Examples of party face and movement-face political impact-Claims

Examples of Political Impact-Claims		
Example 1: Party-face	Example 2: Movement-face	Example 3: Movement-face
"Finally, after the intervention by compatriot Lliopoulos last week in the Parliament, through a parliamentary interpellation to the Minister of Health, the cardiac surgery clinic of 'Hagia Sophia' at 'Children's Hospital' opens its doors again…" "…The sharp rise of GD pushed the authorities to reconsider parents' agony, and through its key intervention, GD managed, in only a week's time, the re-opening of the clinic." (Golden Dawn, March 2013).	"Five days ago, members of GOLDEN DAWN, along with local area residents, blocked the tolls of Rio at Patras, protesting for the criminality of Roma people in their neighbourhoods. The main request of the people was the immediate departure of Romani (cause). On the other hand, the local authorities showed a complete indifference, with the result being increased violent incidences against Greeks. However, the presence of Golden Dawn was felt strongly and enforced…the mobilisation of local authorities, despite their reluctance (outcome)."	"A GD team, led by MP Barbarousis, visited the street market of Mesologgi this morning (cause). In his statements, the MP stressed that the goal is to contain trafficking. 'We are fighting against trafficking. We came here to see the local police authorities doing checks.' In passing, the GD team was hearing positive comments from the majority of the people (and from legal street market vendors, too) for their presence and many were those who were asking them to keep on fighting even the tiniest delinquency (step 1). The local police were obstructing (step 2). Thus, GD did the checks. GD's members wandered around the street market and destroyed three stands of illegal street market vendors, while three other foreigners, who were illegal, packed their stuff up and left (outcome)."

As shown in the Table 4.1 (above), example 1 is an impact-claim that talks about the party-face of GD inside the parliamentary arena. This is evident when GD claims that, through parliamentary means, such as the submission of a parliamentary interpellation, as well as its rising electoral popularity, they have

impacted on the governing actors to deliver a political outcome on the policy issue of health, in favour of its interests and ideas. In addition, the researcher can extract information about the type of impact (e.g. direct/indirect) and the geographical level of impact (e.g. local/national). In the example above, the impact-claim is indirect and describes an outcome that has occurred at the local level. Example 2 is an impact-claim that captures the movement face of GD. Thus, it is happening in the grassroots arena. This is evident when GD claims that, through protesting and confrontational actions (blocking the tolls and its 'strong presence'), it had impacted on the local authorities to get mobilised with regards to an issue related to ethnic minorities. Example 3 is also an impact-claim that captures the movement face of GD and, more specifically, its unconventional actions. In this example, GD talks about having caused impact through unconventional actions (e.g. destroyed stalls). This example is direct impact (e.g. Schain, 2006; Williams, 2018), as GD claims that it has, by itself, taken the law in its own hands and delivered a political outcome on the issue of 'Law & Order'.

4.2.3 Why Political Impact-claims? Advantages of political impact-claims over other methods of measuring ERPs' behaviour

In contrast to existing methods for measuring issue policy positions and issue salience of political parties, impact-claims can systematically measure dimensions of both the movement and party faces of ERPs, instead of providing only 'snap-shots'. In contrast to protest event analysis, impact-claims capture conventional, as well as institutional (e.g. parliamentary actions) actions of ERPs and, contrary to political claims, impact-claims focus on analysing primary material written by ERPs themselves. An analysis of impact-claims can produce qualitative evidence, as well, through means of qualitative content analysis, by analysing how they frame their impact. For example, the ERP would discuss the other entities and their role in bringing about the end outcome of the impact-claim and its relationship with them. When FRP make an impact-claim, they construct a frame on why and how the political outcome came about. Political parties do not make claims without giving a meaning to their actions and to the actions of their opponents. Politics is embedded in a conflicting world. Thus, parties add characterisations to their opponents and ascribe adjectives to their opponents and to themselves. To this, parties will rarely talk in a positive tone to those entities. This can also indicate with which political entities the ERP (or any party) that makes the impact-claim is in conflict with. Therefore, impact-claims can also capture the interaction of an ERP with the political and cultural opportunities within its context.

Political impact-claims have the capacity to capture alterations in party behaviour, in terms of policy issue salience, strategies and actions, in both the institutional and non-institutional arenas during 'everyday politics'. In the party competition literature, the program-to-policy argument posits that parties are bound by pledges and policy positions, as put in their manifesto during electoral periods. If they diverge much from them, voters would perceive them as unreliable, thus punishing them electorally (Downs, 1957; Strom, 1990:573). However, during non-electoral periods, parties have good incentives to alter their policy positions and overall political behaviour. For example, in the short-term, changing policy positions might be a good strategy to attract more voters. In this regard, impact-claims are not static, as pledges or policy positions, both as put in the manifesto, tend to be. Parties might (in fact do) discover new issues during non-electoral periods. In that sense, impact-claims could also capture unexpected events; that is, instances where the party claims an impact outcome that was not expected to have an impact, let alone put in its manifesto. Factors that shape the realisation of policies might change in-between elections. In turn, parties are forced to change their rhetorical activities, corresponding to the issues at stake (Bischof, 2017:2). What is more, impact-claims can capture shifts in parties' issue priorities, as a result of external events or during times of critical junctures. With the latter, such as the economic crisis, the refugee crisis or natural disasters, parties are expected (in fact, they are being forced) to respond to these issues in one way or another (Bischof, 2017). In that sense, impact-claims have the capacity to uncover patterns in behaviour of the party that would have remained hidden in a traditional study of tracing party behaviour through manifesto policy positions and/or pledges.

Political impact-claims can measure changes in party behaviour systematically (e.g. month after month). This is important for studies on party change. It is assumed that if we wait for long (e.g. one electoral period) to observe the effects an external shock might have on a party, then there is a high likelihood that a variety of other factors could intervene in due process, which might not be directly related to the effects of the external shock (Harmel et al., 1995). Thus, there might arise the risk of missing the chance to observe significant party change. For example, through a systematic measurement, we know where to look in the timeline in order to observe the effects of the external shock.

4.3 Data retrieval, sampling and data analysis procedures

This section begins by presenting the primary data analysed for identifying impact-claims and justifies why other data were not that relevant for this task. It proceeds by discussing how the data have been retrieved

and sampled, and how other issues in due process were solved. The section concludes by presenting the methods of data analysis, such as qualitative coding, and provides some examples on how impact-claims were coded.

4.3.1 The data

The data this thesis analysed for impact-claims were retrieved from GD's (old) official website, **www.xryshavgh.com**[36]; a useful primary source for many other works (e.g. Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015; Lamprianou and Ellinas, 2016; Boussalis and Coan, 2015). More specifically, the data analysed in this thesis come from four sections of GD's official website, which are the 'news', 'events', 'parliamentary control' and 'press office' (see Table 4.2 below). These sections (combined) include around thirty thousand posted items, which are mini-texts. The length of each post item[37] varies from a couple of sentences to more than 1,000 words. Table 4.2, illustrates some descriptive attributes of the four sections that are relevant for the impact-claims exercise.

Table 4.2 Data retrieved for analysis from GD's old website

The four sections that were retrieved for the Impact-Claims analysis				
Section (in Greek)	Number of Posts (exact number)	Average length – in words- of post text (approximate estimation)	First post date (dd/mm/yyyy)	Relevance for impact-claims (low, medium, high)
News (επικαιρότητα)	25,277	250 words	11/05/2012	high
Events (εκδηλώσεις)	3,117	350	30/06/2012	high
Parliamentary Control (κοινοβουλευτικός έλεγχος)	1,555	200	07/07/2012	high

---

[36] Around early August 2019, a while before the finishing of this thesis, this website changed domain and is no longer operational. Thus, it is referred to as GD's old website. GD's new official website is www.xrisiavgi.com (see discussion further in this chapter).

[37] For an indicative example, see further below in this chapter.

Press Office (ΓραφείοΤύπου)	1,488	95 words	11/05/2012	high
Total=	31,937			

Note: Period: First day a post item appeared in a certain section, up until 31st December 2016

As Table 4.2 (above) shows, the post items in GD's old website went as far back as the 11th of May 2012. There were no post items earlier than this time. Thus, 11 May 2012 is the starting point for data retrieval and analysis. The end date of data collection and analysis is 31 December 2016. The selected timeframe is justified by the fact that it captures most of GD's period of parliamentary representation. In other words, GD was both electorally successful and (thus) was doing politics inside both the parliamentary and grassroots arenas at the same time. The aim of this project is to find out whether electorally successful ERPs, after the experience of an external shock, radicalise by putting more energy into the grassroots arena (movement face), while downplaying their attention to parliament (party face). Therefore, a selected timeframe where GD has no parliamentary representation would not have made much sense, as it is more plausible to assume that electorally unsuccessful ERPs are more likely to put more energy into their movement face anyway.

'News Section' was the most active section of the website. Every 4-6 hours, during the researched period, GD was posting something. Here, GD was discussing current affairs. Also, this was the only section where GD was also providing, at times, numerous posts that could be found in all of the other sections of the website, as well as from its two newspapers and other affiliated websites, which might suggest that this was a section that GD put a lot of emphasis on.

Events Section: In this section, GD, beyond the mere description of its grassroots activities (which was a research goal for Ellinas and Lamprianou, 2016; 2017), was commenting on the content of the grassroots activity; for example, what was said indoors, such as who the speaker was, the topic of the speech and a brief summary of what the speaker discussed (which could also be something from the ongoing political events inside and outside Greece and not necessarily relevant to the topic of the speech). GD was commenting, also, on its outdoors activities by describing what had been done. In other words, in this section, GD, especially when it was commenting on outdoor grassroots activities, attempted to praise the achievements of its activities (e.g. protest, marching and food donation) and it was here where impact-claims were detected. Moreover, in this section, GD did, in some post items, include the names of those with whom it had met (e.g. head of a hospital or of a nursing home for elderly people) and the name of

the institution, as well as its exact location (e.g. street-market in Nea Zihni village in the city of Serres, Greece) (see GD, 2012:52).

Parliamentary Control: The posts items here talked about the activities of the party in parliament. These could have been, for example, a discussion about a recently submitted parliamentary question or speeches from various MPs at a plenary assembly or at various parliamentary committees. In numerous posts, GD did not provide any text at all. Instead, it posted the video[38] of a parliamentary speech delivered by various MPs of theirs. Also, in this section, GD posted, verbatim, numerous parliamentary questions that were submitted over time. However, the main difference here from the section 'Questions to Parliament' (where it posted almost all of its parliamentary interpellations) is that, whereas in both of them, it provided, verbatim, its parliamentary questions, in the section 'Parliamentary Control', it commented a bit on them (e.g. by justifying why they submitted it) and it is here where impact-claims could be found. To the best of the author's knowledge, there was no previous research using material from this section.

Press Office: The posts here are quite short (around 60-90 words each). In these posts items, GD seemed to be using more official language than in any other section of the website. These posts were short statements discussing ongoing political events, all authored as 'Golden Dawn-Press Office'. GD, here, was announcing its official position with regards to significant political events that either may have concerned the party itself (or not) or on issues that were high in the political agenda of the country at the time of the post. To the best of author's knowledge, there was no previous research for this section.

Table 4.3 below, summarises the descriptive attributes of all of the other sections of the website[39], providing a short description of what they talk about, as well as why they were not relevant for the impact-claims analysis.

---

[38] The website included a vast amount of multimedia content as well, such as videos and podcasts. These have not been retrieved for analysis, as the majority were inaccessible by the date of data collection (e.g. late 2016). Also, the analysis of political impact-claims has analysed only written material. Thus, they are not presented here. A future study, though, can analyse multimedia content, and public speeches specifically.

[39] Only website sections that were being updated, either daily, weekly or monthly, will be presented here. Sections that were static are sections which provided the bio of the party leader, or the party's MPs, a list of its local branches across the country, the electoral manifestoes of the party and sections that describe the 'ideology', the 'identity' and the 'political positions' of the party.

Table 4.3 Sections of GD's old website not retrieved for analysis

ALL THE OTHER SECTIONS OF THE WEBSITE THAT HAVE LOW RELEVANCE FOR DETECTING IMPACT-CLAIMS				
Section	**Number of Posts/ first post date**	**What does it talk about?**	**Average length – in words- of post text (approximate estimation)**	**Relevance (low, medium, high)**
European Parliament	312 / 22, September, 2014	activities in the European Parliament and speeches of their MEPs	150	low
Articles from the party leader	510 / May, 2012	They are mostly ideological in nature.	700	medium
History-Culture	760 / May, 2012	Ideological.	800	low
Ideological Texts	1040 / May, 2012	Ideological.	800	Low
Letters – "The voice of the People"	1,680 / May, 2012	Written by party voters/supporters.	1100	Low
Parliamentary Activities	7,100 / July, 2012	Interpellations submitted to the Parliament.		Low
Self-government	220 / September, 2014	Activities of local councillors		medium

GD also has two official newspapers, the 'Golden Dawn' and 'Forward' ('EMPROS'). Regarding the former, it was being published on a monthly basis, but, after 2012, it was (and is) published on a weekly basis, comprised of 23 A4 pages. Up until December 2016, 1,009 issues had been published. The newspaper 'Forward' is also published on a weekly basis and it was first published in June 2013. As of the end of 2016, 217 issues had been published. These two newspapers might have been very relevant for impact-claims analysis. However, for three main reasons, they have been left out. Firstly, it would have been a very time-consuming task to analyse the thousands of post items, as well as thousands of newspapers pages, which would have exceeded the possibilities of a Ph.D. project. Secondly, by analysing only the newspapers, a more systematic, in terms of time, and dynamic way of analysing GD's behaviour would have been missed. Newspapers were being published every week, whereas website post items were being posted every 3 to 4 hours. Thirdly, the website, and more specifically the four sections being analysed, were operating as

the average medium for GD. This means that the website was re-posting texts published in other affiliated platforms sites of GD, such as the website www.ethinkismos.net and https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/, as well as articles from both of GD's newspapers.

For the above reasons, these four sections constitute the best source for identifying impact-claims. These sections provide a middle ground between the internal and external party literature of GD, as they aim at a different group of recipients, such as party members (the internal arena), as well as against the whole electorate (Mudde, 2000:21). In addition, for GD, its website was (and is) the most easy and non-costly medium to disseminate its interests and ideas, given, also, its lack of public funding and the ban it had been facing (at times) from the entire media (Ellinas, 2015:15). Given, also, the huge amount of information it was publishing on its website, it suggested that, in this medium, GD was expending a lot of its energy.

4.3.2 Data Retrieval & Sampling Procedures

Because of the large amount of data included in the 'News' section, there had to be a most efficient way for dealing with these data, so as to be time efficient. As long as the main research goal was to find and analyse specific information only (e.g. instances where the party claims to have had impact on certain policies), this provided a good beginning for choosing an appropriate sampling method. Hence, techniques of multi-stage and purposeful qualitative sampling (Palinkas et al., 2015) have been employed in the 'News' section, such as a priori (a deductive path) and ongoing-or emerging/opportunistic (an inductive path) sampling. No sampling techniques were employed in the other sections, as the amount of information was significantly lower.

As a first step, all post items in all four sections of the website, from May 2012 up until November 2012, were analysed (or read). At this point, the four sections had been identified, discussed previously, as the most relevant ones that included impact-claims, thus were taken for analysis. A variety of impact-claims had been identified. It was also found that a specific pattern appeared in all of the impact-claims. This was that all impact-claims, coming from all four sections, shared some common specific words. These were words that directly referred to the party itself, such as: 'we', 'us', 'our', 'Nationalists', 'Golden Dawn', 'Golden-Dawners', 'Compatriots', 'members' (of Golden Dawn), 'cell', 'local branch', 'Popular Association', 'Nationalist Movement', etc. (see a full list in the Appendix 1). Therefore, a dictionary list was made up,

including all of these words. These words, after all, captured the essence of the political impact-claim definition presented above, as, for it to be an impact-claim, GD had to refer to itself as causing something or claiming that something had been done because of it. Thus, it seems inevitable and non-surprising that it had to directly refer to itself by using these words when it made an impact-claim.

At the second step of the sampling process, all posts items from all these four sections, in the period May 2012 – December 2016, as they exactly appeared (including images, hyperlinks, paragraphs structure, fonts formatting, etc.) in the website, were pasted into a MS Word document (one document for each month) and then transferred onto NVivo (qualitative data analysis software). The NVivo was, then, instructed to highlight the whole paragraph, where at least one of the dictionary words appeared. Next, all of the highlighted paragraphs were ready for analysis. Non-highlighted paragraphs were left out from the analysis. However, it must be noted that, on average, one in every two post items included highlighted text. Thus, this sampling process did not leave out large time gaps. In other words, nearly half of the post items from each day included highlighted text. Lastly, it is important to note that those segments of the text (highlighted paragraphs where the dictionary words appear) were not retrieved and read independent of the entire post item. All of the highlighted text was read, along with the title of the post and the non-highlighted text. This sampling process was time-efficient and largely satisfied the criteria of replicability (Moravcsik, 2010). Figure 4.1 (below) shows how a single post item in GD's website was displayed.

Figure 4.1: A single post item on GD's (old) website

On the upper left side of Figure 4.1, some of the sections of the website are shown, which are, in order of appearance: 'news', 'events', 'parliamentary control', 'Ideological Texts', 'History – Civilization' and 'Letters' (previously titled as 'The voice of the people'). This post item came from the 'News' section. Figure 4.2, Illustrates how Figure 4.1 looked in NVivo:

Figure 4.2 A single post item on GD (old) website, as displayed in NVivo

In NVivo, the post item from GD's website was exactly the same as shown in Figure 4.2 (above). The highlighted text is the text that NVivo was instructed to highlight. NVivo highlighted the specific paragraphs because there appeared some of the dictionary words (in red). These are "GOLDEN DAWN", 'a team of compatriots', 'L.B.' (=local branch), 'Golden-Dawners', 'Compatriots', 'Nationalists', 'GOLDENDAWN' and 'local branch'. The underlined text is the instance of an impact-claim, which reads: *"Just 'suddenly', and during the presence of Golden-Dawners (**cause**), illegal immigrants-street vendors were absent. In terms of public order, once the presence of Golden-Dawners was noticed in the streets of Giannitsa, the police force was discreetly accompanying the nationalists' marching" (**outcomes**)*. This statement meets the criteria of an impact-claim. It is, first of all, a causal claim. Also, it is concerned with a specific issue (illegal immigrant vendors), describing a specific outcome (absence of illegal vendors and presence of police). By reading the first highlighted paragraphs, as well as the post title, it was learnt that this was a pre-scheduled grassroots activity (cause). Thus, it referred to a specific instance (e.g. a grassroots activity at the street market of Giannitsa on the 27th of September 2012). The non-highlighted text was not analysed at all, as it did not include any of the dictionary words.

4.3.2.1 Solving other issues

During the first reading of the data (from May-November 2012), two issues arose immediately. Firstly, some post items from one section might, as well, have appeared exactly the same in other sections. Secondly, it was also the case that a post item that was, for example, posted in a given section and in time A (e.g. 21/09/2012) appeared, as well, exactly the same in time B (e.g. 11/08/2014), within the same section. In both situations, the text and the title of the post item were exactly the same. Regarding the first issue (same post items between different sections), this occurred with the 'News' section. In other words, in the news section, there could be found hundreds of post items that appeared exactly the same in all of the other sections of the website (except, obviously, the ones that were not being updated). With regards to the second issue (same post items within the same section over time), this occurred only in the sections 'Ideological Texts' ('Ιδεολογικά Κείμενα') and 'History-Culture' ('Ιστορία-Πολιτισμός').

In order to avoid double-reading, these issues had to be solved. Thus, in order to detect repeated posts between different sections, as well as within each section over time, an effective way was to look at the titles of the post items. The 'duplicates' tool in Microsoft Excel provided a solution. This tool highlighted cells that had the same value, whether a number(s) or word(s). So, at first, the post items titles (as shown

in Figure 4.3), only[40] from all the sections of the website, were transferred into Excel[41]. Figure 4.3 illustrates how the post items titles were displayed on GD's old website.

Figure 4.3 Post items titles on GD's old website.

---

[40] A post title from all the sections was, on average, between 10 -15 words long (see Figure 4.3).
[41] In fact, they were transferred first to Microsoft Word, in order to delete the thumbnails (see Figure 4.3), and then onto Excel. Also, in Excel, each post title was put into a single cell. Two additional columns were added. The one included the date of the post and the other column asked from which section the post came from.

Next, the 'duplicates' tool was applied, first to each section separately (one sheet for each section), in order to check whether a post in time A was exactly the same in time B within each section. Over time, 'duplicates' post item titles had been found in the following sections: 'News', 'Events', 'Ideological Texts' and 'History-Culture'. These duplicate post titles were, then, checked in order to see whether the text was, in fact, exactly the same. It had been found that this was the case only for the sections 'Ideological Texts' and 'History-Culture'. Contrarily, for the 'News' and 'Events' sections, where also, over time, duplicate post items titles had been found, the text was not the same. For example, in the 'News' section, GD had, at times, been titling many of its posts as "Illegal-immigrants news bulletin" at various time points. The text, however, was not the same, as (each time) it commented on different incidents. The same goes for the 'Events' section, where, for example, some posts in time A and in time B were titled 'Speech at the Offices of Central Command'. However, the content of the text was different, as, for example, the topic or the speaker might have been different every time. So, in all of those post items titles, a character (e.g. 1, 2, 3, etc.) was added at the end, in order for them to be undetectable for the 'duplicates' tool. Figure 4.3 above shows how post items titles (the blue text next to thumbnail images) looked on GD's website[42]. They were copied as they exactly appeared and pasted, first, into a MS Word document. Next, they were pasted into MS Excel (only the title (as hyperlink) and the date were pasted). At the next step, each section of the website was checked for duplicates, along with the 'News' section. This was done in order to detect and eliminate post items that were imported from other sections into the 'News' section. The result was that, up until December 2016, around 3,000 post items in the 'News' section that were duplicates appeared (e.g. appeared in other sections as well) and were not retrieved for analysis. So, there around 28,500 post items were left for analysis, including all the four sections.

Lastly, there emerged another issue. During the finishing of the thesis (around early August 2019), the official website of GD (e.g. www.xryshavgh.com - the one from which the data were retrieved, as described above) changed domain. This means that the website (www.xryshavgh.com) was not operational anymore and there were no working links on this website for all the data retrieved for analysis. However, a solution was found. Working links were retrieved from GD's WordPress blog (https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/) only for those post items in which impact-claims were found. This blog, like ethnikismos.net, has always been a backup site for GD (with GD posting the same items across all three sites to a great extent, as one can conclude from a quick browsing) and, as of October

---

[42] Posts items' titles have the same appearance in all of the sections. In some sections, however, they do not have thumbnail images next to them.

2019, are still operational, dating as far back as 2012. Specifically, https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/ dates as far back as 01 December 2012. Post items from https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/ were checked, along with all the post items that included impact-claims, in order to check if the texts were, indeed, the same. It was found out that the text was identical for all the post items, expect for two items for which only a part of the text was found. Lastly, only 5 items had a different title in the blog than the old website, but the text was identical. Thus, working links were found only for the post items that were retrieved for further analysis from 01 December 2012 onwards.

Following this discussion, in the empirical chapters that follow, the findings from the impact-claims analysis are presented and GD's primary sources are all referenced in the same way. For example: 'GD, 2012:45', 'GD, 2014:156', etc. The number next to the year refers to the numbering of post items analysed for impact-claims, as numbered in the author's database, based on a chronological order, and can be found accordingly in the 'Bibliography' by looking at this number. For those primary sources that have working links (e.g. December 2012 – December 2016), the link is also provided in a footnote in the within-text referencing as well, throughout the thesis. This uniform method of active citation of the primary data throughout helps to establish transparency and enhance the criteria of replicability in this thesis; a prominent criterion in for replicable qualitative research (Moravcsik, 2010:31).

4.3.3 Data Analysis & coding procedures

The second stage was data analysis. Impact-claims are instances where the party claims to have achieved impact. Thus, the unit of analysis is the instance of the impact-claim. Thus, only the text where the impact-claim appears is taken for analysis, irrespective of its length. On that note, the length of an impact-claim varies from a couple of sentences to more than 500 words. An impact-claim might appear anywhere in the post item, including the title or, in some cases, an entire post item is an impact-claim. While reading through the highlighted paragraphs, once an impact-claim was identified, it was, then, further broken down into its constituent parts on a MS Excel codesheet. The text shown in Table 4.4 (below) is an example of an impact-claim regarding the party-face of GD.

Table 4.4 A party-face political impact-claim by GD.

Party-face impact-claim by GD
Police operations under the instructions of Golden Dawn. They are not doing it for restricting the crime, but in the hopes that they will contain Popular Nationalist Movement rates (…) Yesterday, during the convention at the Parliamentary Committee of Public Administration, Order and Justice, where Mr. Nikos Dendias was present as well, our compatriot, Ioannis Lagos, raised the issues of crime and illegal-immigration, which could not be solved with wishful thinking tactics. More specifically, Ioannis Lagos referred to the situation that prevails in Patras. He characteristically put it: "Go on a trip to Patras, where you have been bragging that things are all right there. Go to the building of Pireiki-Patraiki and see how many Pakistanis, Afghans and many more are in there. The Minister of Public Order and Citizen Protection, who is acting according to political and communicational tricks and not with interest for the public safety and the social good, rushed to run today another operation in Patras, under Golden Dawn's instructions. Mr. Dendias believes that, by doing this, he will keep the people blindfolded and will contain Golden Dawn's sharp rise. You are late Mr. Dendias…" (GD, 2013)[43].

Table 4.5 below illustrates how the impact-claim in Table 4.4 was coded.

Table 4.5 Codesheet of Political Impact-claims Analysis

Codesheet Questions	Answers
Date of Impact-Claim:	January 2013
Face	Party
Arena	Parliament
Type of Impact-Claim:(e.g. direct, indirect or joint)	Indirect (because another actor, not GD, delivered the outcome)
Policy Issue:	Immigration
(Geographical) level of Impact	Local
Cause(s)- (overarching category)	Parliamentary activities + 'electoral strength'
Cause's attribute (e.g. specific activity):	Parliamentary speech
Outcome (e.g. string variable):	Police operation for irregular migrants in Patras
(specific) Entities which delivered the outcome:	Minister of Public Order and Citizen Protection, Nikos Dendias
Entities which delivered the outcome (overarching category)	New Democracy (ND) actors

---

[43] https://bit.ly/30W3gA1

The analysis can, then, provide quantitative (e.g. frequencies) evidence on how many impact-claims GD made over time. In addition, such quantitative evidence can be produced regarding all of the codesheet questions. In that way, a variety of patterns can be traced. However, the coding method that has been chosen is qualitative coding (e.g. Saldana, 2015). This is because, for the analysis, not only is the manifest content taken into account, but the latent content, as well. In sum, this qualitative content analysis of impact-claims looked at the manifest content (e.g. the visible components of the content), as well as to the latent content, involving, by the researcher, 'an interpretation of the underlying meaning of the text' (Graneheim and Lundman, 2004:106). Consequently, although Table 4.5 (above) illustrates how all impact-claims had been coded, there are examples where the cause of the claim (e.g. GD's actions) was not directly visible in the content. For example, GD might 'impact-claim' that 'under the fear of GD, the government orders the police to evacuate immigrants put in the Eidomeni settlement' (GD, 2016:249)[44]. Obviously, GD, here, claimed that it had achieved an impact. However, the specific action through which it had achieved this outcome had not been specified. In the codesheet, in such examples, the cause initially was not coded under an 'overarching causes category', but, rather, as 'fear'. Perhaps, there was a hidden qualitative meaning behind the word 'fear'. Thus, it was taken into account for further qualitative content analysis, and it was quantified only after an in-depth analysis, in order to understand and describe the meaning of the content (Schreier, 2012:170). As said, one of the advantages of impact-claims method lies in the fact that it produces both quantitative and qualitative evidence. The results of this qualitative content analysis will be discussed in the next chapter.

Conclusion

This chapter has presented the 'political impact-claims' analysis, through which this thesis aims to test its main hypothesis on the case of GD. It has argued that the added-value of this method, lies in the fact that it can track changes on the behavioural indicators (e.g. actions and issues) of ERPs, with regards to their two faces and across the three political arenas that are active (at the same time). The chapter proceeded by presenting the primary data that it had analysed through the method of 'political impact-claims'. This involved vast amounts of primary data, which were analysed systematically, so as to track, as much as possible, extreme-right party change in the case of GD. The chapter also discussed how the thesis has

---

[44] http://bit.ly/2BcHxJK

dealt with other issues that emerged in the due process of data retrieval, sampling and citation. The thesis endeavoured to identify the most transparent way possible for data analysis, so as to ensure that the criteria of validity and replicability were satisfied, as much as possible. The chapter concluded by presenting how the analysis of impact-claims was conducted, through qualitative coding procedures, illustrating this with examples throughout.

PART II: FINDINGS AND CONCLUSION

Chapter 5: Golden Dawn: External, Internal Conditions & behavioural change

Introduction

This is the first empirical chapter of the thesis. The main purpose of this chapter is to build an empirical narrative (Beach & Pedersen, 2016) of the changing external and internal conditions of GD, over time, as well as to provide an analysis of GD's changing behaviour during the thesis' studied timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016). The chapter builds this empirical narrative by scrutinising the secondary literature on GD, as well as by analysing primary data and providing original findings, beyond the political impact-claims. PICs will be analysed later on. This is, firstly, done in order to provide an external triangulation to the further findings that will come out as a result of the analysis of GD's political impact-claims and which will be presented in the next three empirical chapters. Thus, this chapter aims to provide further evidence of GD's changing patterns of behaviour, in order to strengthen the thesis' argument of GD's de-radicalisation and radicalisation, as evidenced in its PICs. Through this empirical narrative, the chapter, to conclude, engages in a short theoretical task, as well, by re-iterating the four testable case-specific hypotheses (presented in Chapter 3, as well), with regards to the de-radicalisation and radicalisation of the GD, as these could be, specifically, evidenced in its PICs. These will, then, be tested in the following empirical chapters, through an in-depth analysis of GD's PICs. In short, the chapter aims to develop insights on the question: 'What can we expect to see in the PICs of GD, based on what we know so far about GD's de-radicalisation and radicalisation?' This question will be answered in the next three empirical chapters.

The chapter is split into four main sections:

Section 1 examines the external conditions under which GD was operating, over time as per two main Phases, in order to identify the extent to which external factors altered the external environment. Phase 1: From GD's establishment (early '80s) up until the event of the arrests in September 2013, and Phase 2: October 2013 up until the end of the studied timeframe (e.g., December 2016). It argues that, in Phase 1, a strategy of 'dismissiveness', in Meguid's (2005) terms, and a culture of impunity characterised the responses of political and state actors vis-à-vis the GD, thus providing a relatively favourable context. In Phase 2, the arrests were a trigger event that bore the characteristics of an external shock to GD, suddenly

altering the context favourable to the GD, and setting in motion the realisation of a full-blown exclusion, including both political and legal means across all three political arenas.

Section 2 sketches the development of the changing internal conditions inside GD, specifically the factional conflicts before and after the external shock of the arrests. As it shows, these conflicts could be parcelled into three phases, which are different from the phases identified above. These are based upon the events of GD's leader imprisonment and his release from jail. These are:

Phase 1: GD's foundation (early '80s) – September, 2013 – From GDs' foundation up until the external shock of GD's leadership arrests, where the militants were the most dominant faction.

Phase 2: October 2013 – April 2015. Following the arrests up until the release of the leader from jail, where the moderates were mainly the most dominant faction.

Phase 3: May 2015 – December 2016. The militants re-emerged as the dominant faction inside GD.

Regarding the leader's factional preferences, Section 2 argues that the leader, Mihaloliakos, throughout this timeframe (early '80s – December 2016), sided with the militants' faction.

Section 3 discusses the evolution of GD's behaviour, over time, during the thesis' studied timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016) and across the three political arenas, by reviewing the existing literature, as well as by analysing primary data. The evidence presented points towards a behavioural de-radicalisation of the GD, following profound changes in its external and internal conditions.

Section 4 develops testable and GD-specific hypotheses with regards to both the de-radicalisation and radicalisation scenarios, based on the findings presented. These will be tested through GD's impact-claims in the following empirical chapters.

5.1 External Conditions: Institutional and Political Factors

This section discusses the strategies of political and state actors, vis-à-vis the GD, during two Phases. Phase 1: from the GD's establishment up until the event of external shock of the arrests in September 2013, and Phase 2: from then up until the end of the thesis studied timeframe (December 2016). It shows that GD was facing a relatively favourable context in Phase 1 which was drastically altered into an unfavourable one in Phase 2.

This section as well as as the following section, build an empirical narrative as regards to the conditions under which GD was operating as regards to its external and internal environment, based on various primary and secondary sources, beyond the PICs. Therefore the following two sections present the conditions under which there could be expected a de-radicalisation and/or radicalisation of GD's behaviour, according to the thesis' four hypotheses. This task will allow to draw theoretical expectations of what there could be expected to see in the analysis of GD's PICs (presented in the following three empirical chapters) in terms of de-radicalisation and radicalisation outcomes. According to the thesis hypotheses these are as follows:

External Factors Hypotheses:

Hypothesis 1: (De-radicalisation): There is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to de-radicalise as they achieve and seek to maintain parliamentary representation.

Hypothesis 2: (Radicalisation): There is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to radicalise (or re-radicalise) when they assume social movement characteristics.

Internal factors Hypotheses:

Hypothesis 3: (De-radicalisation): Exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions, may result in de-radicalisation outcomes when moderates are mainly the influential faction.

Hypothesis 4: (Re-Radicalisation): Exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs', (such as Golden Dawn), leaderships and factions, may result in (re)-radicalisation outcomes when the hardliners/militants are mainly the influential faction.

The third section of this chapter provides evidence, (based on various primary and secondary sources, beyond the PICs) to all four hypotheses of the thesis, regarding the de-radicalisation and radicalisation of GD across the three political arenas and its two faces.

The last section of this chapter re-ieterates the thesis four hypotheses, and theorises, based on what we know so far, the conditions under which de-radicalisation and radicalisation of the GD are likely to be manifested in its PICs. The analysis of GD's PICs is conducted in the following three empirical chapters where conclusions about de-radicalisation and radicalisation are reached.

5.1.1 Phase 1: early '80s – September 2013: Political and Institutional dismissiveness

Early'80s – May 2012

Political and state actors had long adopted a dismissive stance towards the ideas and actions of GD. Although GD's extremist ideas and violent actions were already known to parts of the political mainstream, and to the state, since the 1990s, they opted for a dismissive strategy instead. One main reason for this could have been the lack of relevant legal provisions for banning a political party, according to the Greek constitution. Political parties were denouncing the actions of GD. However, they were stating that it was not possible to repress political ideas, only actions (Psarras, 2014:10). But there were other reasons, as well, embedded in a 'culture of impunity' towards racist violence.

Political actors first raised their eyebrows to GD in 1998, when an MP from Synaspismos asked the then Minister of Justice about the overall existence of GD, through a parliamentary interpellation, without, however, any further developments on the part of the minister (Psarras, 2014:10). In fact, political parties had, for long, been neglecting (in their political discourses) the existence of either GD's violent actions, in particular, or racist violence, in general. They preferred to present Greeks as open, tolerant and definitely non-racist (Cheliotis, 2013; Rozakou, 2012). In addition, racism towards migrants was interpreted as an understandable response, especially during the Greek crisis (Karamanidou, 2005; 2016; Cheliotis, 2013; Triandafyllidou & Kouki, 2013). As Karamanidou (2016:2009-2015) finds, for many years, political actors, including from mainstream parties such as ND and PASOK, had been perpetuating three main narratives with regards to racist violence. The first was a consistent framing of violence as isolated and very rare. The second was disassociating racism from the use of violence. The third was the justification of some forms of violence against migrant threats as legitimate. All of these narratives were built on the initial assessment of migration as mainly a negative phenomenon for Greek society. This discourse was perpetuated despite the existence of evidence suggesting otherwise.

State institutions, mainly the judiciary and the police, had also adopted for long a dismissive strategy towards racist violence and the GD. To some extent, the justice system had been perpetuating the discourse of political actors. Although the justice system is an independent state actor, in Greece, it has, at times, been interdependent with the executive, thus maintaining the status quo, adopting a dismissive

129

strategy and being biased towards migrants and racist violence (Papantoleon, 2014). In 1998, GD violently assaulted a team of leftist students and it was, perhaps, the first time that GD drew much attention from 'justice', with the well-known 'Periandros' case (the then deputy leader of GD, Antonis Androutsopoulos). Still, the courts acted very slowly, as the conclusion did not come out until 2009. However, the 'Supreme Civil and Criminal Court of Greece' ('Areios Pagos') held that a 'hit squad' of GD: *acted based on their decision to commit a murder (…), but they failed due to external conditions and not irrespective of their will.*' (case law 1607/2010) (Areios Pagos, 2009[45]). This was a significant development. For the first time, GD was associated with 'hit squads' and its actions were admonished, on the whole, as an organisation and not as isolated individual acts. The court decided on an imprisonment of 12 years for GD's (vice-leader back in 1998) Antonis Androutsopoulos (Areios Pagos, 2009). However, the 'justice system' did not link this case with Article 187 of the penal code, which targets the repression of criminal organisations (which caused GD's arrests and its ongoing trial, on the grounds of acting as a criminal organisation).

As some observers note (Psarras, 2014:14), Article 187 had, for long, been 'a forgotten article of the penal code', while the Council of Europe Commissioner for Human Rights pointed towards a likely lack of legal knowledge regarding the relevant legal provisions (Muižnieks, 2013). Regarding prosecution based on racist motives, up until 2014, the only existing law which punished words and deeds on grounds of racial discrimination was law 927/1979 of the penal code, but this law was, perhaps, very lenient for GD's acts. For example, it foresaw the imprisonment of up to two years or a fine, with an unspecified amount (case law 927/1979)[46]. What is more, this law was largely unknown to both political parties and the justice system, as some sources claim that it has, perhaps, been employed only once, in the trial of Konstantinos Plevris, for his book, '*Jews: The Whole Truth*', in 2007 (Galiatsatos, 2013)[47]. Under these circumstances, some estimate that, over the last twenty years, only around 1-2% of GD's criminal actions have reached the courts (Attorneys of the Civil Action, 2015). In other words, when it came to repressing racist violence, the 'justice' was replete with deficiencies, a lack of relevant legal knowledge, a lack of impartiality in administrative and judicial procedures, excessive delays and overtly lenient sanctions (Muižnieks, 2013; Greek Ombudsman, 2013; Papapantoleon, 2014; Pavlou, 2009).

---

[45] http://www.areiospagos.gr/
[46] https://www.e-nomothesia.gr/kat-anthropina-dikaiomata/n-927-1979.html
[47] https://www.kathimerini.gr/489899/article/epikairothta/politikh/pws-yhfisthke-o-nomos-toy-79

The police are another main state organ that has, for long, adopted a dismissive strategy towards GD and racist violence (Dalakoglou, 2013). Police forces in Greece have, at times, been engaged in racist incidents, including severe physical assaults and even deaths (Galariotis et al., 2017). A culture of toleration of xenophobic sentiments and racist behaviour has long been embedded in parts of Greece's professional security system (Lazaridis and Skleparis, 2015:181-85). In addition, some links between GD and parts of the police have been claimed to exist since the 1990s (Christopoulos, 2014). Given the weak legal framework in Greece in repressing racist violence, and its failure to criminalise individual or group racist assaults, the police often did hardly anything, despite their power to effectively sanction perpetrators (Psarras, 2012:180-191). Thus, the police also kept alive a 'culture of impunity', vis-à-vis GD (Papantoleon, 2014).

May 2012 – September 2013:

The 'culture of impunity' that the GD was enjoying since its establishment was crystallised in the 2012 elections with its electoral success. Since GD's electoral breakthrough (May 2012) up until the arrests of its leadership (September 2013), GD was facing a relatively favourable context. At first, political and state actors were puzzled as to how to respond to GD, with the most puzzled being the ND.

The stance of ND[48], vis-à-vis GD, from the latter's electoral breakthrough up until the arrests, can best be described as ambiguous, characterised by both inclusionary (or engagement) and exclusionary (or disengagement) strategies at the same time (Psarras, 2014:28). However, inclusionary strategies were more evident, mainly through policy and rhetoric co-optation of GD. ND's decision   to opt for an engagement strategy towards GD right after the 2012 elections was immediately evident. Along with the increasing electoral relevance of GD, the ND had adopted a 'law & order' and an 'anti-immigration' agenda, likely so as to appeal to GD's votes (Georgiadou & Rori, 2013:339; Fielitz, 2016). On the one hand, it is also likely that this was a continuation of the already ongoing anti-immigration agenda that began during the years right before the 2012 elections, or due to the agency of PM Samaras himself, who began embracing anti-immigration measures right after his election as ND leader. As well, we must consider his (largely) engagement strategy, vis-à-vis LAOS (as argued previously). On the other hand, it is very likely

---

[48] From June 2012 – December 2014, the Greek coalition government (centre-right ND, centre-left PASOK and left DIMAR) was led by ND and the Prime Minister was ND's leader, Antonis Samaras. DIMAR left the coalition in June 2013.

that the success of GD, which captured many votes from ND, might have intensified this rightwards shift by the ND[49] (Karamanidou, 2014).

ND's co-optation strategy was first evident in the implementation of the large-scale police operation 'Hospitable Zeus' by the coalition government (PASOK-DIMAR-ND), in August 2012. It was, in part, a response to indirectly contain GD. The operation was initiated with the aim of tackling irregular immigration and implementing subsequent deportation, as well as further border control. The operation was criticised for its overt discrimination on ethnic origin and religious grounds, as well as abuse of human rights (Vasilopoulou & Halikiopoulou, 2015:85). Six months after its introduction, in August 2012, 77,526 people had been detained, even though only 5.7% of them had the status of irregular migrants. The latter were mostly people who did not resemble the ethnic mainstream conception of a Greek citizen, based on their racial profile (e.g. colour and religious clothing) (Kathimerini, 2013)[50]. However, all the governing parties agreed with this policy, and signs of co-optation could be found among other parties, as well. For example, a PASOK MP argued that 'Hospitable Zeus' in the centre of Athens was necessary in order to: '*protect the rule of law, to stop the violent squads which replace the state*'. In this regard, the state was discursively constructing a tactic of using violence against migrants as a public order mandate (Karamanidou, 2016:2014-5). This provided GD an extension to the state's control mechanism regarding the immigration issue (Dalakoglou, 2013).

ND often resorted to tough anti-immigration rhetoric. ND's Minister of Public Order and Citizen's Protection[51], Nikos Dendias, stressed: '*We will not allow our towns to be occupied and become migrant ghettoes*', adding: '*The country is being lost. What is happening now is Greece's greatest invasion ever*', and that the immigration crisis is: '*perhaps even greater than our financial one*'. The Minister also stressed: '*Our social fabric is in danger of unravelling*' and, for immigrants, it was: '*to their benefit to be repatriated*' (To Vima, 2012a)[52]. ND's Minister of Health (and former LAOS MP) stated that: '*We must make their lives hard (migrants) so that they understand that they are unwelcome and they must leave*' (Protothema,

---

[49] It must be noted that it is beyond the scope of this project to identify if GD's success has caused other political actors to turn more 'rightwards'.

[50] https://www.kathimerini.gr/27644/article/epikairothta/ellada/anakoinw8hkan-ta-apotelesmata-ths-epixeirhshs-3enios-zeys-twn-teleytaiwn-e3i-mhnwn

[51] During the ND-led government period (May 2012 – December 2014), this Ministry was primarily dealing with the issues of immigration and law & order.

[52] https://www.tovima.gr/2012/08/06/society/n-dendias-gia-metanasteytiko-exoyme-mia-nea-kathodo-twn-dwriewn/

2013)[53]. Since the start of the crisis, a peak in hate crimes were being reported, one after another (Triandafyllidou, 2013:33). In the meantime, the main opposition party, SYRIZA, was regularly accusing the government of adopting a 'far-right agenda' (To Vima, 2012b)[54].

An engagement strategy by ND, vis-à-vis GD, is also evident in its initial reluctance to adopt the so-called 'anti-racist bill'. In December 2011, a law was drafted for 'combating racism and xenophobia', which would incorporate into Greek law the Council of the EU Framework Decision 2008/913/JHA on combating certain forms and expressions of racism and xenophobia by means of criminal law (later to be known as the 'anti-racist bill') (Naftemporiki, 2013a)[55]. However, the law was only introduced into voting in March 2013. After the electoral breakthrough of GD, ND's two other coalition partners, most notably represented by the centre-left PASOK's leader, Venizelos, and the Minister of Justice, Roupakiotis (DIMAR), had requested for political and legal means of exclusion to be triggered against GD. Venizelos had requested, at times, proscribing GD through legal means, by relevant amendments to the penal code (Naftemporiki, 2012b[56]; To Vima, 2012c)[57]. PASOK also called for all parties to impose a cordon sanitaire against GD in the legislative arena, by not voting along with its MPs (Naftemporiki, 2013a). DIMAR was also calling for the immediate implementation of the anti-racist bill (Naftemporiki, 2013b)[58], as well as for all parties to impose a cordon sanitaire against GD (Naftemporiki, 2013c)[59]. Indicatively, ND never issued similar statements calling for a full-blown exclusion of GD through political or legal means. In fact, ND was against harsh repressive means against GD, such as proscription, while the majority of its MPs rejected the 'anti-racist bill', in March 2013. ND's opposition to the ban was framed as it being an anti-democratic act. For example, when asked about a possible proscription of GD, the PM stated: '*I think democracy is so powerful that no excessive means are needed*' (To Vima, 2012d)[60].

---

[53] https://www.protothema.gr/politics/article/285345/adonis-prepei-na-kanoyme-th-zoh-dyskolh-stoys-metanastes-/

[54] https://www.tovima.gr/2012/09/02/politics/aleksis-tsipras-eimaste-o-kormos-tis-proodeytikis-parataksis-poy-tha-kybernisei-ti-xwra/#commentForm

[55] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/630018/pasok-protasi-nomou-kata-ton-ekdiloseon-ratsismou-kai-ksenofobias

[56] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/355574/eu-benizelos-o-poinikos-kodikas-ergaleio-kata-tis-xrusis-augis

[57] https://www.tovima.gr/2012/12/03/politics/o-ey-benizelos-zitei-emprakti-katadiki-tis-xrysis-aygis/#commentForm,

[58] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/653759/ant-roupakiotis-antimetopisi-tou-neonazismou-xoris-eklogika-kritiria

[59] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/653942/dimar-prepei-na-upsothei-teixos-apenanti-sti-xrusi-augi

[60] https://www.tovima.gr/2012/09/29/politics/antwnis-samaras-emeis-allazoyme-alla-prepei-na-mas-boithisete/#commentForm

The 'anti-racist bill' was finally (re)proposed in March 2013 by PASOK, with additional legal provisions for protecting foreigners' rights and severely punishing further racist crimes (Naftemporiki, 2013a; To Vima, 2012e[61]), but, this time, the bill was stalled, mainly due to ND's reluctance (Naftemporiki, 2013d)[62]. Moreover, DIMAR had left the government in June 2013 and, thus, Roupakiotis could not proceed further with his anti-racist bill. The newly appointed Minister of Justice (Charlampos Athanasiou, a ND MP) said that there is no need to implement the anti-racist bill, as the already existing law 927/1979 was legally adequate (Naftemporiki, 2013e)[63]. Moreover, prominent figures of ND had, at times, made positive comments about GD, such as Panayiotis Psomiades (Naftemporiki, 2012c)[64] and Vyronas Polydoras, who had even suggested some form of cooperation between ND and GD in parliament (iEfimerida, 2013)[65]. The Baltakos affair[66] also made clear that, before the arrests, there was some form of cooperation between some ND and GD cadres.

State bodies, most notably the police, also intensified their behaviour of impunity towards racist violence and, in some cases, towards GD's actions. As noted, during 'Hospitable Zeus', police arrested people based on their racial profile. Moreover, around the period before and after the electoral breakthrough of GD, prosecutions of assaults against migrants, including those committed by police forces, remained rare (Karamanidou, 2016:2003; Lazaridis & Skleparis, 2015:188). Under these circumstances, the claims that GD had some links with the police were strengthened by the latter's stance in, at times, either turning a blind eye to, or even supporting, GD's violent actions (Christopoulos, 2014). This presumed potential link was further strengthened after the 2012 double elections (Vasilopoulou & Halikiopoulou, 2015:5, 86). At some polling stations in Athens, where most of the Greek police officers vote, GD scored between 17 and 23%, far above its national average (6.9%). This trend seemed to have continued in the 2014 European elections (iEfimerida, 2014a)[67], as well as in the January and September 2015 elections (To Vima, 2015a)[68].

---

[61] https://www.tovima.gr/2012/12/07/politics/benizelos-papoylias-milisan-gia-oikonomia-pasok-xrysi-aygi/#commentForm
[62] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/650169/politikes-anatarakseis-gia-to-pagoma-tou-antiratsistikou-ns
[63] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/655305/x-athanasiou-to-90-ton-ruthmiseon-roupakioti-isxuei-apo-to-79
[64] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/378075/antidraseis-gia-tis-diloseis-p-psomiadi-peri-xrusis-augis
[65] https://bit.ly/2qKsK72
[66] The Baltakos affair, as Fielitz (2016:261) sums it up was about: 'The former cabinet secretary Takis Baltakos – the right-hand of PM Antonis Samaras – resigned after GD revealed a video proving that arrangements were made between the ND and GD'.
[67] https://bit.ly/2Pu6Ijp
[68] https://www.tovima.gr/2015/09/21/politics/astynomikoi-oi-pio-fanatikoi-ypostiriktes-tis-xrysis-aygis/

An additional indication is that, after the arrests of the GD leadership, Dendias initiated investigations of alleged GD cells inside the police. The Minister concluded that no such cells existed, although 10 police officers had been linked with the criminal activities of GD, as well as an additional 203 who had been engaged in extremist behaviour (Mandata, 2013)[69]. NGOs, such as Human Rights First (2014)[70] and Amnesty International (2014)[71], as well as the Greek ombudsman (2013), highlighted the apathy among police forces towards incidents of racist violence and emphasised the potential direct links between GD and the police, in contrast to the findings of Dendias.

ND's strategy, vis-à-vis GD, was, as noted, ambiguous. This meant that ND also resorted to exclusionary means against GD in the period leading up to the arrests. Right after GD's success, most political parties rushed to denounce the party. Opposition came from far-right voices, as well. LAOS's leader described the party as fascist, for which there is no place in Greece (Naftemporiki, 2012f)[72], while the prominent neo-fascist theoretician, Konstantinos Plevris, called on people to abandon GD (Naftemporiki, 2012g)[73].

On 26th October 2012, Nikos Dendias , the Minister of Public Order and Citizen's Protection (responsible in dealing with the immigration and law & order issues) compiled a list of at least 15 violent incidents committed by GD's MPs and/or members during September-October 2012, at various places across the country. In the majority of cases, which were identified as crimes of the penal code, he stated that legal means were already underway against GD, such as preliminary examination and preparation of a court file, to be followed up in parliament soon (To Vima, 2012g)[74], as well as the possibility of GD MPs being caught red-handed. In the meantime, a few days earlier, Dendias announced the setup of a special unit inside the Hellenic police for countering racist violence (Naftemporiki, 2012k)[75]. In the period following the freezing of the anti-racist bill, Dendias stated that, with a constitutional reshuffle, there could be added legal provisions, which would prohibit the participation of extreme parties like GD (Naftemporiki, 2013g)[76]. However, these legal means against GD rarely ever were translated into actions. They were largely ineffective and neither contained the racist violence nor the unconventional behaviour of GD.

---

[69] https://www.madata.gr/epikairotita/social/308224-sth-dhmosiothta-to-porisma-gia-tis-scheseis-elas-me-cha.html

[70] http://www.humanrightsfirst.org/sites/default/files/HRF-report-We-Are-Not-Nazis-But.pdf

[71] https://www.amnesty.gr/sites/default/files/pdf/2014-0403-a-law-into-themselves_report.pdf

[72] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/video/404719/g-karatzaferis-o-fasismos-den-exei-perasi-stin-ellada

[73] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/379038/k-pleuris-oi-agnoi-ellines-na-egkataleipsoun-ti-xrusi-augi

[74] https://www.tovima.gr/files/1/2012/10/30/Dendias.pdf

[75] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/360356/ti-deutera-i-parousiasi-tou-sxediou-pd-gia-ti-ratsistiki-bia

[76] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/648268/n-dendias-dunatotita-apokleismou-morfomaton-opos-i-xa

Various studies, either academic (Galariotis et al., 2017; Georgiadou & Rori, 2019) or reports from international NGOs (e.g. Amnesty International, 2014; Greek Ombudsman, 2013), relying on different sources and methods, unanimously agreed that, in the period following GD's electoral breakthrough, racist violence was on the rise. They also agreed that most of the perpetrators were either teams of GD members or the police. What is more, GD's polling rates were climbing (Public Issue, 2013)[77]. Following its electoral breakthrough, GD had committed some of its more violent actions. These included a violent assault against Egyptian fishermen in June 2012 (Jailgoldendawn1)[78] and the murders of Pakistani, Sahzat Luqman, in January 2013 (Jailgoldendawn2)[79] and left activist, Pavlos Fyssas. However, the murder of Fyssas, largely because he was of Greek origin, was about to change the long-term adopted strategy of dismissiveness by political and state actors vis-à-vis GD: in short, it proved to be the trigger event for GD's shock political and institutional exclusion.

5.1.2 Phase 2: October 2013 – December 2016: Full-blown Political and Legal Exclusion

On 18th September 2013, five days after an attempted homicide against trade-unionists of the Communist Party's party organ, PAME, GD member Roupakias (Jailgoldendawn, 2019)[80] was accused of the leftist activist Pavlos Fyssas. A few days after, Article 187 of the penal code was triggered against GD, accusing the party, and its leadership, of orchestrating and participating in a criminal organisation. On 28th September 2013, the leadership was arrested. First, the leader, the vice-leader and MP Ioannis Lagos were arrested, then nine prominent MPs followed them into jail, up until July 2014. Among others, this included GD's spokesperson Elias Kasidiaris, Ioannis Lagos, Elias Panagiotaros, Nikos Kouzilos, Artemis Mathaiopoulos, Panayiotis Eliopoulos and many police officers (iEfimerida, 2014b)[81]. They faced a series of charges on accusations of committing several beatings resulting in grievous bodily harm, blackmail and money laundering, among others (Vasilopoulou & Halikiopoulou, 2015:4). In addition, GD was accused of some felonies which did not fall under Article 187, which included the attempted murder of Abujid Embarak in June 2012 (and of members of PAME in September 2013) and the killing of Sahzat Luqman (in January 2013) and of Fyssas (GoldenDawnWatch, 2015)[82]. When the trial began, the defendants were 69

---

[77] http://www.publicissue.gr/2492/varometro-jun-2013/
[78] https://bit.ly/2JoIao4
[79] https://bit.ly/345Qvoj
[80]https://bit.ly/2Jnux7A
[81] https://bit.ly/2Lwr9dr
[82] https://goldendawnwatch.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/11/gdw_flyer_final_web.pdf

members of GD, including all the MPs elected in 2012. Those arrested remained in jail up until 20th April 2015, when the trial began. After that, the Fyssas murderer and GD leading figures were temporarily released on bail. Finally, after a long five-year trial, on the 14th of October 2020, it was ruled out that GD was operating as a criminal organisation running from the top. As a result, the leadership of GD, and other GD cadres, were sentenced to 13 years in prison. Other GD figures, such as, former MPs were sentenced to under 10 years in prison, while Roupakias was given a life sentence in prison[83].

Bearing in mind the long-term strategy of political and state dismissiveness towards GD, described previously, the arrests were, to a large extent, an unexpected development that caught many actors, inside and outside Greece, by surprise. It could be argued that, for GD, this development largely had the characteristics of an external shock. Having enjoyed, for so long, leniency from state authorities, the arrests (so fast, sudden and unpredictable) shut down political and institutional contextual opportunities that for long were though for GD to be open. The first shocking event was the arrest of its leader. For a party which operates based on the Führerprinzip principle (Ellinas, 2013), having its leader in jail could be expected to mean the party would face some difficulties in coordinating its activities, whether inside or outside parliament. Of further significance were the subsequent effects of the arrests, which created other environmental modifications (e.g. 'a discrete event that alters the environment in which the party operates': Harmel & Janda, 1994) to the political context of GD. In December 2013, with an absolute majority, the parliament voted in favour of a legal provision banning GD from public funding (To Vima, 2013b)[84]. After then, up until its electoral failure in July 2019, GD received no public funds (Hellenic Parliament, 2019)[85]. The arrests also released all other political actors, most notably ND, from the dilemma of full exclusion, vis-à-vis GD. In September 2014, the anti-racist bill was eventually passed, with ND's approval (Tvxs, 2014)[86].

The SYRIZA-led government of 2015 introduced a new anti-racist law (4356/2015) prohibiting any restriction of food distribution activities to 'Greeks only' by municipal authorities. Under these conditions, the GD was now risking facing further legal sanctions if it continued its 'social activism' (Ellinas 2020:159). GD was now facing exclusion and isolation in the parliamentary arena as well, predominantly on its key signatory policy issues, from across the party system. An analysis of GD's parliamentary actions before

---

[83] https://www.ekathimerini.com/news/258056/golden-dawn-leadership-sentenced-to-13-years-in-prison/ ;
https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/1646377/diki-xrusis-augis-oi-poines-olon-ton-katadikasthenton
[84] https://www.tovima.gr/2013/12/18/politics/syntriptiko-nai-tis-boylis-se-anastoli-xrimatodotisis-xrysis-aygis/#commentForm
[85] https://bit.ly/2Nu5rcA
[86] https://tvxs.gr/news/ellada/psifistike-polypatho-kai-%C2%ABkoytsoyremeno%C2%BB-antiratsistiko

and after its full-blown exclusion/isolation would help to illustrate this point. Therefore, for this purpose, Figure 5.1 (see below) illustrates all of the parliamentary activities (e.g. various interpellations) submitted by all political parties in the Greek parliament, to the ministry that was primarily dealing with immigration and law & order issues (core to the agenda of GD), during the ND-led coalition government period (May 2012 - December 2014): the 'Ministry of Public Order and Citizen's Protection' (MPOCP)[87]. The dotted line indicates the date of the arrests. The most striking fact in Figure 5.1 is the sharp drop in parliamentary actions from all political parties right after GD's leadership arrests.

---

[87] a 'Ministry of Public Order' dealt with the immigration issue during the centre-right led government period, whereas, during the SYRIZA-led government coalition, it was called 'Ministry of Migration', set up in November 2016. This, most likely, indicates that the mainstream right-wing party viewed the issue of immigration as a law & order issue.

Figure 5.1 Parliamentary actions submitted to the Ministry of Public Order and Citizen's Protection (MPOCP) by all parties: July 2012-December 2014**.**

All Parliamentary actions submitted to the 'Ministry of Public Order & Citizen's Protection' by all parties: July 2012 - December 2014
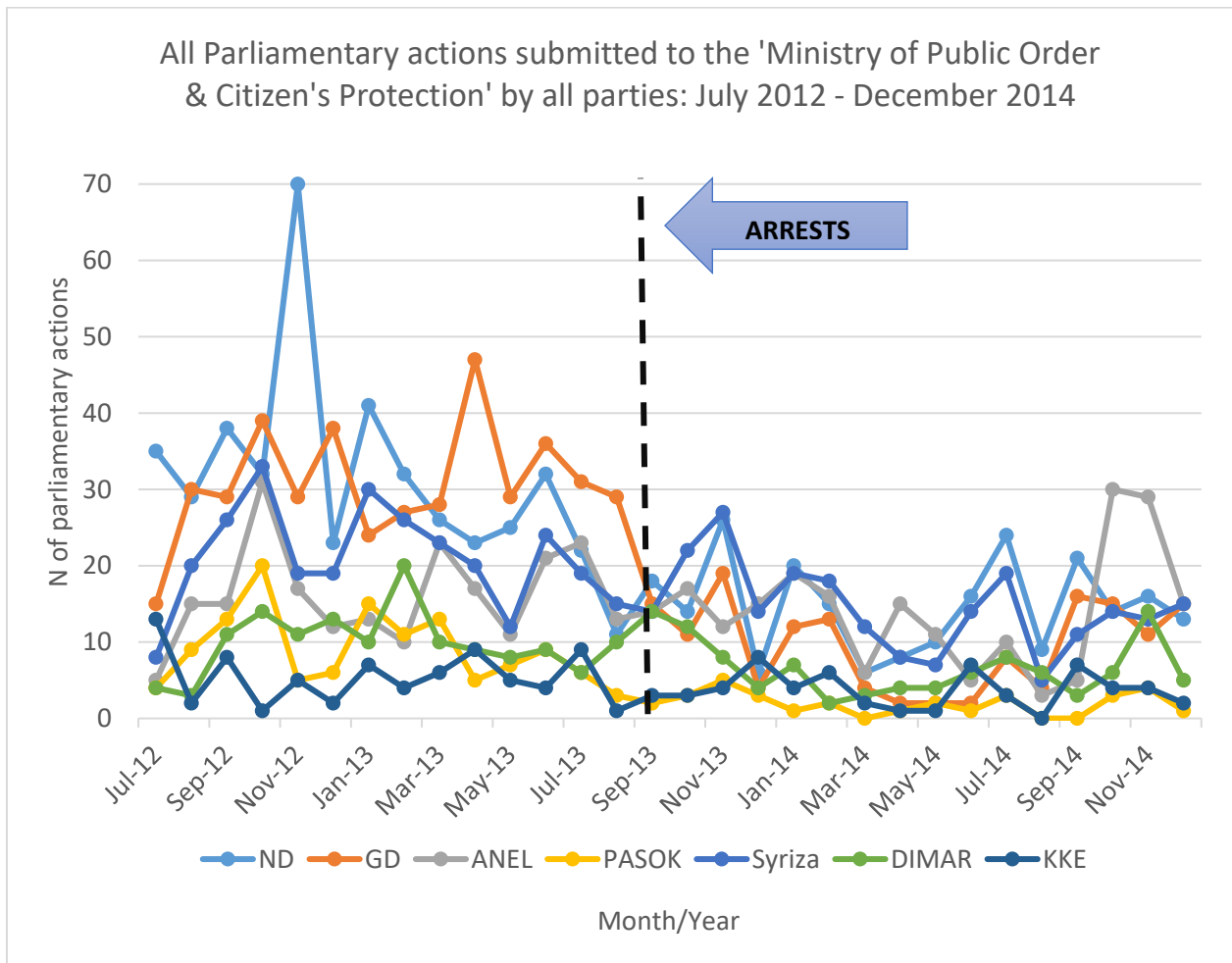
Source: Author's own compilation, based on data retrieved from Hellenic Parliament[88]. Dotted line indicates the event of GD leadership arrests.

Another striking fact from Figure 5.1 (above) is that, in the period before the arrests, ND and GD were in the lead on parliamentary actions, an indication that it was, for them, a more salient issue than for the rest of the parties, and less salient following the arrests. This also tends to suggest that ND was more likely following an accommodative strategy (e.g. Meguid, 2005), vis-à-vis GD, before the arrests. This assertion is further evidenced by the fact that, throughout the period before the arrests, Nikos Dendias had replied back to almost all of GD's parliamentary actions, while, in most of them, he was providing pages of evidence in order to justify his reply. For example, in most of these replies on immigration-related issues,

139

he was stating, in the beginning of his reply, that: '*We would like to assure you that the issue of illegal immigration is now a major national issue and, as such, is being addressed by our Ministry, as well*' (MPOCP, 2012)[89].

The strategy of MPOCP changed completely, vis-à-vis GD, following the arrests, not only as evidenced in Figure 5.1 (above), but qualitatively, as well. What is indicative is the fact that both the MPOCP and the 'Ministry of Migration' (under the SYRIZA-led government) never replied to GD's parliamentary interpellations following the arrests. More specifically, immediately afterwards, the MPOCP replied with the same answer every time: "*We would like to inform you that, given the fact that many of the members of the party 'Golden Dawn' are being accused of participating in and operating a criminal organisation, as well as the temporary imprisonment, among others, of the leader of the party, as well as of two more of its MPs for committing crimes, we are not in a position to reply back to GD's MPs through parliamentary means. Doing so means trespassing on the institutions of the parliament*" (MPOCP, 2013)[90]. Following the shock event of the arrests, a now more formal cordon sanitaire among all the political actors against GD began to materialise. Right after Fyssas' murder, Samaras called for a united front against neo-Nazism to be formed, including all the other parties (To Vima, 2013c)[91], while pledging that he would make GD disappear from the political map (Naftemporiki, 2013h)[92]. Lastly, during the SYRIZA-led governments, GD never received a reply from the Ministry of Migration. More specifically, it had, at times, received the same reply: "*We would like to inform you that the Minister of Migration, (…), due to reasons of conscience, refuses to enter into a dialogue with those who use parliamentary actions so as to diffuse their ideas or their slogan 'blood, honour, Golden Dawn*'' (Greek Ministry of Migration, 2017)[93].

5.2 Internal conditions: Leadership and factions

This section discusses the factional reconfigurations, between the two main factions that could be identified in ERPs, moderates and militants, inside GD, since its foundation (early '80s) up until the end of the thesis studied timeframe (December, 2016). Also, the preferences of the leader are also examined in order to identify which faction he was, more likely, sided with. The battles between moderates and

---

[89] https://www.hellenicparliament.gr/UserFiles/67715b2c-ec81-4f0c-ad6a-476a34d732bd/7837805.pdf
[90] https://www.hellenicparliament.gr/UserFiles/67715b2c-ec81-4f0c-ad6a-476a34d732bd/8227837.pdf
[91] https://www.tovima.gr/2013/09/21/politics/rigma-dimioyrgei-sti-nd-i-thewria-twn-dyo-akrwn/#commentForm
[92] https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/712920/ant-samaras-tha-eksafanisoume-tin-xrusi-augi
[93] https://www.hellenicparliament.gr/UserFiles/67715b2c-ec81-4f0c-ad6a-476a34d732bd/9884525.pdf

militants – as well as leadership's factional preferences - in the GD are discussed over time, along with a sub-distinction as per political arena. The aim is to demonstrate which faction was dominant at specific points in time. The section finds out that there could be distinguished three, relatively distinct 'factional Phases', where one faction was more dominant than the other, presented in the Introduction of this chapter.

5.2.1 Phase 1: 1980s – September 2013: Militants

Grassroots Arena*:*

Since its foundation (early '80s) up until the external shock of the arrests in September 2013, the GD had always been prioritising the recruitment of militant activists as part of its emphasis on contentious activism and its, for the most part, absence from the electoral and parliamentary arenas (Ellinas, 2020:101). In the 1990s, the faction of militants activists was made up of various young males, who were attracted by the violent stigmatisation of GD and were eager to participate in street activism. This cohort of activists was predominantly represented by the figure of Periandros, the then right-hand of the party leader and informal deputy leader of the GD. The second wave of recruitment of militant activists happened in late 1990s - early 2000s, and the main pool was various football fan clubs. GD sought to set up various nationalist football club cells. Some well-known members who ended up in the highest echelons of the GD leadership were firstly recruited from these football fan clubs. For example, Antonios Gregos had close links with the football club of PAOK and Ioannis Lagos with that of AEK. Panagiotaros had close links with the football club of Panathinaikos, and he also had a prominent role in the 'Blue Army', a nationalist football fan association founded in 2000 with the goal of supporting the Greek national football team (Ellinas, 2020:102-3).

Militants continued to dominate the top leadership of the GD throughout the early 2010s, as well. At the 7th Party Congress of GD, in 2011, the majority of people who were chosen by Mihaloliakos as members were mostly known for their street actions rather than for their skills in conventional politics. When GD achieved its breakthrough in 2012, it was mainly run by militants who joined the GD in the 1990s and 2000s. As a former local GD functionary put it: '*This is a rare case of a party that turned the leader's bodyguards into parliamentarians*' (cited in Ellinas, 2020:105).

When the local presence of the GD began to expand vastly in the early 2010s, the GD continued relying on its closed network of militant activists in running the newly set-up branches. As the leader put it: '*It is important who wants to set up a branch; that is, if this comes from a person who is a fervent or active member*' (107). This decision aimed, primarily, at keeping the ideological coherence of GD at a time when electoral ascendancy brought many new members to GD. This meant that militants were given priority. Even shortly after the 2012 electoral breakthrough, militant activists continued to dominate the grassroots activism of the GD. For example, the newly appointed heads of local branches in the Attica region (as well as in other regions, such as in northern Greece) had frequented the Athens branch and were also members of GD's Central Committee (Ellinas, 2020:108-109). However, the 2012 electoral breakthrough was a 'grassroots shock' for GD, who was lacking the necessary institutional mechanisms needed to manage the large influx of new local members. Thus, the GD inevitably had to accept into its ranks new people beyond its closed networks of militant activists. At first, and with varying methods of recruitment, the GD recruited people from gyms, security forces, army and the police in order to stuff its branches, thus aiming at institutional legitimacy in accordance with its ideological profile. Still, the practice of welcoming hundreds of new members without subjecting them to the process that militants underwent, was about to soon create tensions on many occasions. At first, party and leader loyalty proved difficult to establish and keeping a balance between moderates and militants at the local level was not achieved (Ellinas, 2020:108-111).

Electoral Arena:

For ERPs, the electoral arena might not be the arena where they are most experienced, as it is predominantly concerned with electoral instead of street politics. However, it is also, for them, the main place for reaching out to a wider audience, especially when they are electorally successful. Numerically speaking, the electoral arena is the largest arena, in terms of party actors, for all parties, including ERPs, at least in terms of visibility. Although, for ERPs, in the grassroots arena, hundreds (or even thousands) of party actors are active, the overwhelming majority of them will almost never get a moment of nation-wide visibility. Additionally, actors in the electoral arena can yield more power inside parties, as they are competing for the spoils of a parliamentary seat and strive to be known to a wider audience. Similarly, in the electoral arena, the hundreds (or even thousands) of candidates that parties put on their electoral lists will also never get much publicity. However, unlike the party actors in the grassroots arena, most of them will receive their short moment of publicity during the pre-electoral period. The electoral lists of

parties are published by national and local newspapers and, thus, are more likely to receive some publicity. In this regard, the electoral arena represents the external image of parties and captures the extent to which they reach out to the wider electorate. In addition, moderates are predominantly active in the electoral arena, as they usually abstain from street activism, especially contentious activism. Thus, if there is a political arena where moderates are likely to gain more influence in ERPs, then this would be the electoral arena, primarily. In this regard, the electoral arena is the most relevant arena to look at for understanding the factional developments within ERPs (Art, 2011). Consequently, the factional conflicts of GD in the electoral arena deserves more discussion than the parliamentary and grassroots arenas, as it the place where the conflict between moderates and militants in ERPs is most evident.

When the GD rose to electoral prominence, in 2012, it was inevitable that it would increase its attention to the electoral arena, so as to reach a wider audience beyond the niche of militant street fighters. The emphasis the GD was placing in the electoral arena can be best understood by discussing the power reconfigurations between moderates and militants as part of the process of drawing up its electoral lists. The process of drawing up the electoral lists is often considered as one of the 'mini-arenas' of the wider electoral arena (Isaksson and Akademi, 1994). It is, however, one of the most evident and 'at the forefront' areas of political parties, in their attempt to reach a wider audience and pursue vote-maximisation in the electoral arena.

Figure 5.2 (below) can be read as a measurement of GD's renewal of its candidates over three national elections: January 2015, September 2015 and July 2019, with the first election of comparison being the June 2012 breakthrough election. It shows two categories: i) the percentage of first-time candidates on GD electoral lists, which is the total of candidates in each national election who did not stand in any of the previous elections, including the 2014 European election, and ii) the percentage of candidates who were on the lists in all previous national elections, including the 2014 European election. For example, with regards to the first point, in the September 2015 election, 15% of the candidates had not stood in the 2012 June election, the 2014 European election or the January 2015 national election (thus, they were new faces, and most likely moderates). Regarding the second point, 22% stood in all of the three previous elections, including the 2014 European election, (thus, they were old faces and most likely militants).

Figure 5.2 GD's candidate renewal in national elections
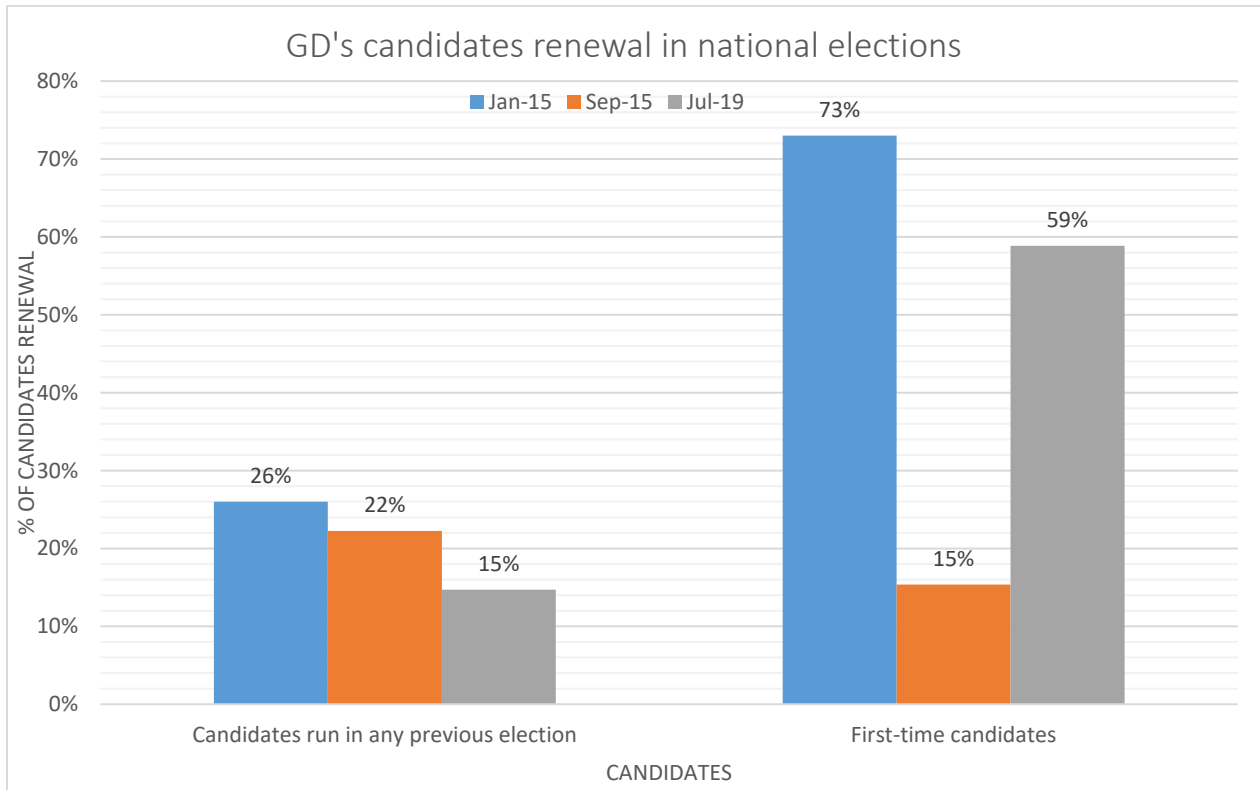
Source: Author's own compilation, based on GD's electoral lists (iEfimerida, 2012[94]; GD, January 2015[95]; GD September 2015[96]; GD, 2019[97])

Thus, Figure 5.2 (above) shows that GD had dramatically changed, over the period of its parliamentary presence, its personnel on its electoral lists. In addition, large amounts of this change coincided with the period when the leader was in and out of jail. This finding seems to strengthen the assertion that, when the leader was in jail, he had lost at least some of his leverage, with regards to the selection of candidates in the electoral arena, while he began to regain it while out of jail. As Figure 5.2 above shows, in the January 2015 election, a staggering 73% of GD's candidates had not run in the June 2012 national elections or in the 2014 European elections. In other words, GD underwent a huge renewal of its personnel in the electoral arena in January 2015. This seems to strengthen the assertion that, most likely, the majority of them were moderates, due to the fact that they were first-time runners in GD. Lastly, as Figure 5.2 above

---

[94] https://bit.ly/36mTjzA

[95] https://bit.ly/32VPOOh

[96] https://bit.ly/2NmxNSG

[97] https://bit.ly/2ooTF7w

shows (above), the steady decline of candidates running in any previous election over time seems to suggest that GD was losing old faces (as well); that is, most likely, militants. This is discussed further in this chapter.

Figure 5.3 (below) shows the total of GD's candidates as per national election. In the January 2015 elections, GD had increased its candidates by 59%, compared to the 2012 June elections, and decreased its candidates by 18% in the September 2015 elections (when the leader was out from jail), compared to the January 2015 elections. This finding shows that when the leader was in jail, GD made its biggest opening in the electoral arena, by fielding more candidates than ever before.

Figure 5.3 Total of GD's candidates, per national election
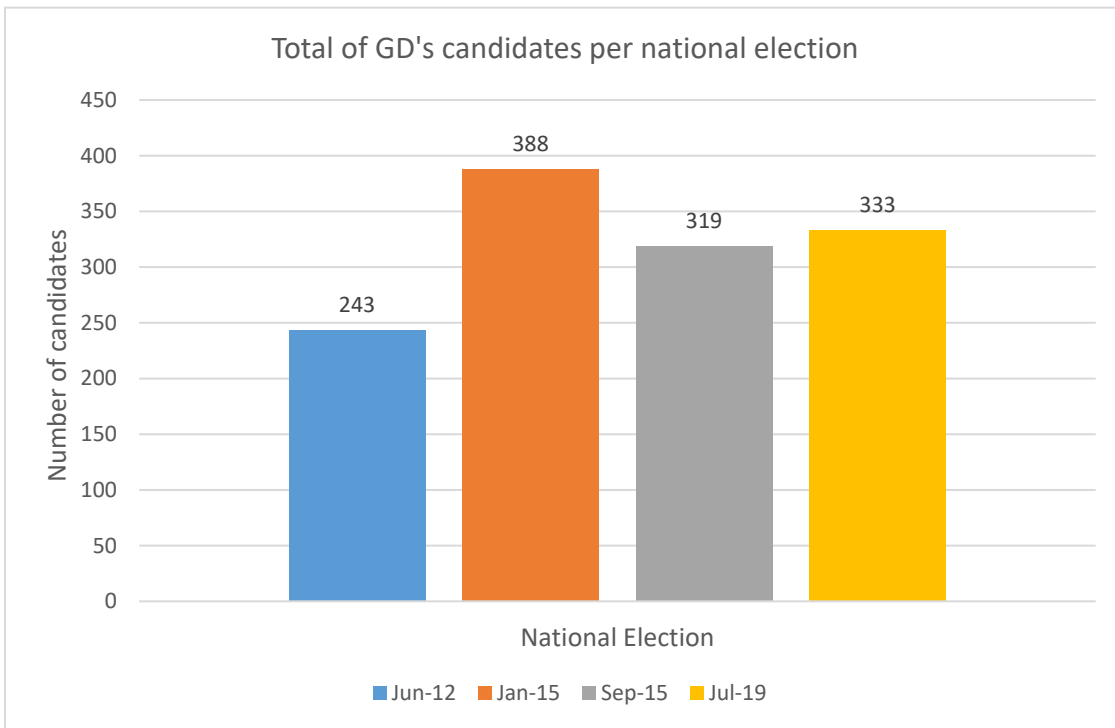
Source: Author's own compilations, based on GD's electoral lists (iEfimerida, 2012; GD, January 2015; GD September 2015; GD, 2019)

Parliamentary Arena

The overwhelming majority of the GD MPs, elected in all the three elections during the thesis timeframe, were old militants (and long-time members of the two highest organs, Central Committee and Political Council) of the GD. In the June 2012 national election, only two new faces inside the GD gained a parliamentary seat, Chrysovalantis Alexopoulos and Efstathios Boukouras, in the constituencies of Larissa

and Corinth, respectively. These two, most likely, they could be identified as moderates than militants as, shortly after the arrests, they both left GD voluntarily, refusing to admit ever knowing of any violent assaults perpetrated by GD[98].

5.2.2 Phase 2: October 2013 – April 2015: Moderates

Electoral Arena

For the GD, its founder and leader, Mihaloliakos, has always been the undisputable leader. However, it could be safely assumed that, for 18 months, the leader had lost, to a great extent, his communication links with GD, by simply being physically absent. For a movement-party like GD, where the leader has unconstrained power, it is reasonable to expect that this development would have had some effect on the internal functioning of GD. This development leads immediately to the question: Did someone else undertake leadership duties while Mihaloliakos was in jail? Formally, Mihaloliakos continued being the leader of GD while in jail. However, it seems that, for some time following his imprisonment, another GD leading figure assumed some leadership duties, at least in some of the most 'vital zones of uncertainty' inside GD. This was GD's spokesperson, Elias Kasidiaris, who was eventually arrested and imprisoned in July 2014 (iEfimerida, 2014b)[99]. Kasidiaris, an old member of GD, committed to the Nazi ideas and violent actions of GD, was the main actor handling the task of fielding GD candidates for the May 2014 European parliament election, while the Mihaloliakos was in jail. This is evident, for example, when elected GD's MEP, Synadinos, mentioned Kasidiaris as the main actor who reached out to him and other candidates and largely had handled the task of drawing up GD's ballot; a fact also stated in journalistic sources (Jailgoldedawn, 2018)[100].

The majority of GD's ballot in the 2014 European elections consisted mainly of relatively new faces in GD who had no record of previous activities: 30 out of total 42 candidates did not run in the 2012 elections or were not members of its top-ranked organs, such as the Central Committee or the Political Council (GD, 2014)[101]. Thus, the ballot of GD could be described as a great opening to moderates (candidates, other

---

[98] https://www.newsbeast.gr/politiki/arthro/656021/edioxan-apo-ti-hrusi-augi-ton-stathi-boukoura ;
https://tvxs.gr/news/ellada/apoxorei-apo-ti-xrysi-aygi-o-boyleytis-x-aleksopoylos
[99] https://bit.ly/2qHdDes
[100] https://bit.ly/2Oj8rXX
[101] https://archive.fo/nUnah

political personnel and voters) and did not resemble one made up of persons who had a record of violent activity. For example, in terms of occupational status (e.g. Art, 2011:33), many of the candidates who got promoted (evidenced in the results that they scored) were doctors, lawyers, university professors and top-ranked army officials (GD, 2014). In addition, 10 out of 42 total candidates were women (an unusually high proportion for a neo-Nazi party), whom GD promoted by titling its news items with 'A female perfume on GD's European ballot' (GD, 2014). These moderate new faces not only outnumbered militants, but they got the most visibility, as well, in the period leading up to the election day. These new candidates were not connected to, and perhaps not very well aware of, GD's deep commitment to Nazi ideas and violent actions in the grassroots arena. However, they were willing to join GD for either ideological or opportunistic reasons. Many of those most visible candidates (e.g. those who scored high) in the 2014 European elections can best be defined as moderates because (despite being relatively new faces in GD) they had, later, either left GD or established their own PRRPs, or had joined other populist radical right parties (see below). In addition, while they were in GD, they did not manage to gain a position in the Central Committee or in the Political Council, the top organs of the GD.

The best performing GD MEP in the 2014 elections, Eleftherios Synadinos, left GD in 2018 and established his own party, P.A.T.RI.E.[102], more a PRRP than ERP, which, in the 2019 national elections, fielded a joint candidate list with LAOS (Eklogika, 2019)[103]. In the 2014 European elections, prominent moderates and new faces did well. For example, Dr. Vasileios Chalvatzoulis finished fifth, professor Elias Eliakopoulos sixth, professor Georgios Galeos seventh, Dr. Dimitrios Zafeiropoulos tenth, Giorgos Vasileiou thirteenth and Georgia-Kokoti Areti fifteenth. All of these individuals later left GD. Chalvatzoulis, a former member of ND, returned to ND, Eliakopoulos rejected a proposal to join LAOS in 2015 (Jailgoldendawn, 2015a)[104] and Galeos left GD in March 2017 and joined LAOS (Jailgoldendawn, 2018)[105]. From the hardliners, only Kostas Alexandrakis (member of GD's Political Council) did relatively well, finishing fourth. Other prominent long-term figures of GD, such as Eirini Dimopoulou (the chief editor of GD's official newspaper EMPROS) finished 9th, while other members of the Political Council, such as Michael Tsakiris, Stavros Karefellakis and Alexandra Mparou, finished further away from moderates, securing the 11th, 21st and 26th

---

[102] Patriotiki RIzospastiki Enosi – (Patriotic Radical Union) https://www.patrie.gr/category3.asp?subcid=12
[103] https://www.eklogika.gr/news/To-koino-tous-eurwpshfodeltio-anakoinwsan-LAOS-kai-Patriwtikh-Rizospastikh-Enwsh-(PAT-RI-E)-24-04-2019
[104] https://bit.ly/31PLMFM
[105] https://bit.ly/357Z9UE

places, respectively, in GD's ballot (Greek Ministry of Interior, 2014)[106]. On the same day as the 2014 European elections, local and municipal elections were held in Greece. Here, too, GD adopted moderate candidates. Some prominent examples were Christos Goudis, elected local councillor in Athens, who, in March 2015, left GD (Jailgoldendawn, 2015b)[107], and Nikos Mouzakis, candidate as a prefecture councillor in Athens, who later left GD to join ND (Tvxs, 2019)[108].

Thus, it seems that, following the arrest of the leader, a new faction of new faces inside GD, containing more moderates than militants, began gaining influence. In electoral terms, the results were a success for GD, which managed to significantly increase its vote share and achieve its highest ever electoral result (9.84%), despite facing a more unfavourable context. It seemed that, to some extent, this success could be attributed to Kasidiaris, who managed to field electorally appealing candidates. However, the imprisoned leader had a different opinion about these developments. On 31st May 2014, Mihaloliakos expressed his dissatisfaction in seeing new faces taking the glory for GD's highest ever electoral result. In his main article in the newspaper 'EMPROS'[109], entitled 'We are not changing!'[110] he wrote:

''Comrades, we have definitely achieved a huge victory, but, UNFORTUNATELY, there has been observed a 'same old politics' phenomena, which, at best, describes an urban, rather a revolutionary, party. Is that what you want for GD? I DO NOT! And, you better know that the biggest enemy to our 'movement' is all those who say that we must change,' (Jailgoldendawn, 2015b)[111].

Thus, the leader laid down his preferences clearly and the factions he, most likely, sided with: the militants. He preferred a revolutionary party that could break down the democratic system through violent actions. By referring to a 'movement' instead of an 'urban party', the leader positioned himself in

---

[106] http://ekloges
prev.singularlogic.eu/may2014/e/public/index.html#{%22cls%22:%22level%22,%22params%22:{%22level%22:%22epik%22,%22id%22:1}}

[107] https://bit.ly/2p4WtXZ

[108] https://tvxs.gr/news/ellada/proin-xrysaygitis-epikefalis-tis-nd-sto-xalandri

[109] 'EMPROS' was first published in June 2013 and it is the second-in order GD's official newspaper with national circulation. This is a rather softer, in its content, newspaper than the main official newspaper 'Golden Dawn'. The publication of 'EMPROS' was most likely an attempt by Mihaloliakos to strengthen GD's appeal to a broader space of the radical right (political personnel and voters). See: Jailgoldendawn, (2015c), available at: https://bit.ly/2pNP9zP

[110] Which was also posted on GD's website with a different title: 'A different opinion about the elections'. See: Mihaloliakos, (2014), available at: https://archive.is/uub7S#selection-793.37-801.3

[111] https://bit.ly/2p4WtXZ

prioritising the movement-face. His reference to 'same old politics' was, most likely, a reference to the new faces and moderates who clearly did not share the ideas of starting a 'revolution'.

In the January 2015 national elections, first-time candidates scored very well on the ballots of GD. For example, in 41 out of 56 constituencies across the country where GD fielded electoral lists, they finished either in first or second place. In addition, this 73% managed to secure 81% of GD's votes in the January 2015 elections, thus enhancing their visibility. However, from these new faces, only two moderates (out of 18 elected GD MPs), Georgios Galeos and Despoina Chrysoveloni[112], were elected as MPs. This is because first-time runners did not manage to secure first place in any of the largest consistencies, such as Athens, Piraeus or Thessaloniki, or secure first place in those smaller constituencies where previous elected MPs and long-term members of GD ran. GD also saw a 35% decline, compared to the 2014 European elections; a first strong indication that the visibility of these new faces of GD in the electoral arena had begun to fade away. Perhaps the imprisonment of Kasidiaris in July 2014 might have been related to this decreasing visibility. Moreover, there are no strong indications that this faction had ever acquired the status of a truly dominant faction, according to the criteria of Harmel & Tan (2003). Nevertheless, if there was a period when this faction had the most influence and visibility, then this was in Phase 2.

Parliamentary Arena

In the January 2015 national election, two new GD figures, who were moderates and relatively new faces in the GD (and rather unknown to most militants) were elected, Georgios Galeos and Despina Sveroni-Chondronasiou. Thus, in another national election, similarly as in June 2012 national elections, only two new entrances of moderates inside the parliament occurred for GD. The majority of GD MPs continued to be consisted of old militants.

---

[112] She joined PATRIE in 2018. See: Jailgoldendawn 2018d, available at: https://bit.ly/2MOdBKr

5.2.3 Phase 3: May 2015 – December 2016: Militants

Electoral Arena

The factional Phase 3 begun Following the 2015 January elections and the release of Mihaloliakos (April 2015). Following the release of Mihaloliakos what followed was a process of factional realignments inside GD, with the militants now steadily re-gaining the upper hand. This was firstly evident in the electoral arena with the decreasing visibility of the moderates. However, conflicts among the militants emerged as well.

In the electoral arena, around this period the new faces in GD witnessed a further decline of their visibility and influence. Between January 2015 and the September 2015 elections, a first noticeable wave of defections in GD occurred. Many defectors were these new faces and moderates. This is further evidenced when, in May 2015, Kasidiaris revealed this wave of defections, which, additionally, in some way, indicated that he, as well, had lost any leverage he might have had in influencing some of the 'most vital zones of uncertainty' inside GD. On 25th May 2015, during an online broadcasting of GD's show (on the old website of GD), Kasidiaris stated:

"With all of these prosecutions and attacks against us, only the good ones have stayed, those who can deal with this pressure. This has made us better internally because, with our sharp electoral success and the public image we got anyway, people really wanted to come to GD, and we must say that every irrelevant person came to GD…and with all that has happened, only the few, but the good ones, have stayed. And, I do not refer to voters...but to the internal cycle of GD, the few and the good ones have stayed." (Jailgoldendawn, 2015d)[113].

Following the release of Mihaloliakos, it seems that Kasidiaris had either abandoned the strategy of opening up to new faces or that he had lost any leverage he had for pursuing such a strategy. Indeed, some developments show that Kasidiaris was now creating an opening to the hardliners rather than to the moderates. This was part of a wider strategy of GD and, most likely, under the initiative of Mihaloliakos, of an opening to hardliners, while, at the same time, keeping the moderates at a safe distance. This strategy can be observed in various texts in GD's news platforms (e.g. website and newspapers), as Psarras (2018)[114] observes, where GD was attempting to appeal to hardliners, while still

---

[113] https://jailgoldendawn.com/2015/05/27/η-μετατροπή-της-χρυσής-αυγής-σε-ψοφοακ/

keeping some of its appeal to moderates. One illustrative example of this strategy was the following: A few months after his release from jail, on 1st July 2015 (Protothema, 2015)[115], Kasidiaris published his book 'Prison's Political Diary', where he wrote about his experience in jail and the reasons why he was imprisoned. On the front cover of the book, Kasidiaris was pictured kicking a boxing sack while half-naked. A swastika tattoo covering his entire left arm was revealed in open view. What is more, Kasidiaris made frequent presentations of his book in various places across the country, often attended by large crowds. In addition, his book was promoted and gained a lot of publicity from GD's website and from the newspaper 'Golden Dawn', being advertised next to the main article of Mihaloliakos. Mihaloliakos, himself, also promoted Kasiadiaris' book frequently, often as the introducing person (GD, December 2015)[116]. This development, as Psarras (2018) observes, was most likely an appeal by Kasidiaris himself (having Mihaloliakos' approval) to the hardliners, indicating that, despite Kasidiaris' opening to moderates, he and GD's leadership remained loyal to their Nazi ideas.

In the September 2015 election, GD saw a further slight decrease in votes, a further shock to vote-maximisation and a call for change of strategy for GD. Also, Mihaloliakos, himself, had revealed that he was facing internal opposition with regards to the unsuccessful realisation of vote-maximisation. As he wrote in GD's website two months after the September elections:

"*Two months following the elections and GD remains the third party in the polls; it remains stable and, of course, it still has a long way to fight so it can become even stronger. All of this inside a terrorising climate, faced with exclusion and the presence of a fifth column of 'whisperers' who have the audacity to claim that the 7% we received in the last elections was …a failure!*" (Mihaloliakos, 2015)[117].

With the word 'whisperers', Mihaloliakos was referring, most likely, to moderates or, at least, to these internal party actors inside GD who were prioritising vote-maximisation. In fact, Mihaloliakos continued downplaying vote-maximisation. The ongoing marginalisation and exodus of moderates and new faces was manifested further in the September 2015 election. Old GD militants were prioritised on its electoral lists over new faces, who had done well in the previous elections (see Trikaladay, 2015[118]; Jailgoldendawn, 2015e[119]; Jailgoldendawn, 2015f[120]). The militants now began re-gaining their power inside the GD and

---

[115] https://www.protothema.gr/greece/article/489388/upothesi-hrusis-augis-eleutheros-o-ilias-kasidiaris/
[116] http://xaioniou.blogspot.com/2015/12/blog-post_519.html
[117] https://archive.is/TpHBQ
[118] http://www.trikaladay.gr/karatomisi-ipopsifias-voulefti-tis-chrisis-avgis-sta-trikala
[119] https://bit.ly/2BLKIIo
[120] https://bit.ly/367eJAw

scaring the moderates away. An indicative example is the following: in the district of Pieria, George Papadimitriou, a newcomer in the 2012 elections and the leader of the Katerini branch, was, by far, the best-performing candidate MP in the June 2012 and January 2015 elections, ahead of the old member and militant, Nikolaos Chrysomallis. In the September 2015 election, Chrysomallis formed an alliance with old members in the Thessaloniki branch and managed to get rid of Papadimitriou from the electoral list. He, however, did not manage to gain a parliamentary seat (Ellinas, 2020:113).

In the electoral arena, these developments seem to suggest that, in Phase 3, GD did not wholeheartedly embrace the idea of prioritising vote-maximisation, evidenced by the prioritisation of militants. This was, most likely, a result of Mihaloliakos' preferences. He had already expressed opposition to big changes, as stated previously. It seems that he did not change his opinion throughout. For example, a prominent GD moderate, and its most-popular MEP, Eleftherios Synadinos, stated, more or less, that Mihaloliakos did not care much about vote-maximisation or seeking any alliances in order to overcome isolation. As Synadinos stated:

"I heard many times Mihaloliakos stating 'let's stay at 5%, we do not care what the people might say'. What does it mean 'we do not care what the people might say'? ... people who voted for GD were hoping for something…we cannot get locked in at 5% so that those who belong to the core of GD get comfy" (Jailgoldendawn, 2018b)[121].

Three days before the September 2015 election, Mihaloliakos stated, on Real News radio via telephone: '*We undertake the political responsibility for the murder of Fyssas in Keratsini*' (Jailgoldendawn, 2015g)[122]. Following this, internal conflicts emerged inside and further defections followed. At first, this brought to the surface the conflicting strategies of Mihaloliakos and Kasidiaris. Kasidiaris, on the same day, stated, on the 'Makeleio' online political show, that: '*GD does not assume, at all, any political responsibility for any murder*'[123]. What followed was GD losing the support from the media that had been helping it, since its initial electoral breakthrough, appeal to a wider spectrum of the far-right, such as the newspaper 'Stohos', where, soon after the September 2015 election, its chief editor distanced himself from GD, stating: '*Enough is enough! The political responsibility for the murder of Fyssas rests on the defeated of 1945, not on the Greek-in-psyche nationalists*' (Jailgoldendawn, 2015h)[124]. This development was a further

---

[121] https://bit.ly/2Na3gaG
[122] https://bit.ly/2p2IJwR
[123] https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5a2Vo1XS0Bs&t=9m17s
[124] https://bit.ly/2MNTGex

indication of the increasing divergence between moderates and militants inside GD. In fact, prominent moderates defectors mentioned the prosecution procedures against GD as one of the main reasons for their departure from GD, such as Goudis (2015b)[125], and Elias Eliakopoulos (Jailgoldendawn, 2018c)[126].

Parliamentary arena:

In the September 2015 election, the only, rather moderate, figure who got elected as an MP was Sotiria Vlachou. Therefore in Phase 3 as well, the overwhelming majority of GD's MPs was consisted of old militants.

However, some of the most intense internal conflicts inside the GD were about the prospect of winning a parliamentary seat. Many old militant members collided with newcomers over the spoils of a parliamentary seat. These conflicts were evident throughout the studied timeframe of the thesis, including the period when the leader was out of jail. In some notorious cases, even the leadership preferred the promotion of newcomers moderates as MPs over old militants members. Following this, many old members began to defect from GD, explaining their departure as resulting from disagreements with Mihaloliakos. However, most of these defections happened after 2016 and up until the 2019 national election, a period that is out of the scope of this thesis. Still, some notable defections worth mentioning happened before 2016. A prominent defection of an old militant was that of Christos Rigas, in 2014[127]. Rigas, a GD activist since the early 2000s, was far more popular among voters than Barbarousis in the constituency of Aetolia-Akarnania. The former was preferred and was elected MP in the 2012 and 2015 elections (Ellinas, 2020:112). Rigas left the GD in May 2015 and later established his own ERP party, named 'L.E.P.EN' (Efimerida Ton Syntakton, 2016[128]; LEPEN, 2015)[129]. In Larissa, the election of newcomer Alexopoulos sparked a feud with the old member Dimitrios Koltsidas. Although Alexopoulos left the GD after the arrests, the erupted friction led Koltsidas to defect from GD in 2014.

In the parliamentary arena, old GD members who were also elected as MPs, begun defecting in Phase 3. Dimitris Koukoutsis, a GD member for over two decades and an MP, defected from the GD following the appointment of a new Kalamata council by the leadership in 2016. The next notable defection of an old

---

[125] https://bit.ly/2WoRg9H
[126] https://bit.ly/2MMPWdr
[127] https://www.efsyn.gr/politiki/synenteyxeis/92527_o-mihaloliakos-apofasizei-gia-ola
[128] https://www.efsyn.gr/ellada/koinonia/65498_syllipseis-stelehon-tis-lepen
[129] LEPEN - Λαϊκή Ελληνική Πατριωτική Ένωση (Greek Popular Patriotic Union) see:
http://ellinikipatriotikienosi.blogspot.com/

militant (and elected MP) happened in March 2017, with the departure of Nikos Michos, along with his wife Alexandra Mparou (member of the Central Committee) (Jailgoldendawn, 2017)[130]. Michos disagreed with the leadership about its preference and promotion of newcomers as MPs in the constituency of Evoia (113). Shortly after their departure, Koukoutsis and Michos seemed to have turned into moderates, with Michos ending up with LAOS and Koukoutsis with Synadinos' PAT.RI.E (Jailgoldendawn, 2018e[131]; 2018f)[132].

Thus, the GD experienced defections of militants who were sidelined by the leadership in the process of gaining a parliamentary seat. However, at least during the studied timeframe of the thesis, the defections of moderates were predominantly more notable, and more numerically speaking, than that of militants.

Grassroots Arena

The grassroots arena is the place where most vividly demonstrates the eventual prevalence of the militants in Phase 3, in GD. In Phase 3, following the exodus of many prominent moderates, and many notorious feuds among militants as well, it was however, the militants who gained dominance inside GD at the end of the day. The abandonment of violent activism and the decrease in grassroots activism following the external shock, by the GD, will be highlighted in more detail in the next section of this chapter.

However, following the external shock, GD began losing ground in the grassroots arena, by showing signs of weakness in competing with various extreme-right groupuscules. For example, following the arrests, various new Neo-Nazi groupuscules (or already existing groupuscules) intensified their violent activity in the streets. Some prominent examples were the Greek Combat-18, Apella, Krypteia (In.gr, 2018)[133], Pro-Patria (Sempreviva, 2017)[134] and the 'Unaffiliated Meander Nationalists' (Maiandrioi, 2018)[135]. Perhaps, these actors re-emerged after years of dormancy, so as to fill this void of violent actions left open by the GD. Although there is no study that systematically examines defections from the GD to the non-party extreme right sector, it is likely that, following the external shock, GD began losing newly recruited

---

[130] https://bit.ly/2PjRFZf
[131] https://bit.ly/2qO47X9
[132] https://bit.ly/36aysPF
[133] https://www.in.gr/2018/06/25/greece/poia-einai-organosi-krypteia-pou-prokalei-xoris-orio/
[134] https://sempreviva.espivblogs.net/files/2018/04/sempreviva_-_antifasistikes_analhpseis_eu8unwn_-_sept_2017.pdf
[135] http://maiandrioi.blogspot.com/

militants (following the 2012 breakthrough) to these groupuscules (see more below), who were mostly active, often violently, in the streets. For example, Alexandors Tzoulios was a local councillor candidate for GD in the municipality of Piraeus, in the 2014 local elections (Koinoniki, 2018)[136]. However, by 2016 he defected from GD and joined the neo-Nazi groupuscule 'Apella', which glorifies the former vice-leader of GD, Periandros (Apella, 2016)[137] and which emerged in October 2016 (Jailgoldendawn, 2018g)[138]. Combat-18, which had long been praised by GD, found their violent actions gaining visibility again in 2015 (Jailgoldendawn, 2018h)[139].

Nevertheless, and despite the various intense internal conflicts between newcomer moderates and old militants the GD experienced during the thesis timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), the militants prevailed at the end. The eventual dominance of militants in GD in Phase 3, was mostly evidenced in the grassroots arena. For example, the entrance of new members, as well as the establishment of new branches after the 2012 electoral breakthrough, had, as a result, varying degrees of organisational outcomes and, subsequently, a de-radicalisation and radicalisation for the GD in the grassroots arena. Up until the end of 2016, GD branches controlled by militants that resorted to violent activism lived longer and displayed higher and more consistent patterns of activism, compared with those primarily run by moderates or with those branches that were not engaging in contentious activism (118). Consequently, in the grassroots arena, as well, at the end of the day, the militants prevailed inside the GD. However, following the external shock, two important changes occurred. Firstly, numerically speaking, the militants declined in number, witnessed by the closure of many local branches. Secondly, following the abandonment of contentious activism, it seems that the militants had to decrease their contentious activism significantly.

What is more, other developments as well, point out to the eventual prevalence of the militants inside GD. For example, the GD held a party congress in 2010 and 2016, which was responsible, among other things, for the election of the central committee; the highest organ of the GD, made up of 60 members. In 2016, 37 members were re-elected. Thus, throughout this time, the GD was able to keep the majority of its old militant members (Ellinas, 2020:71). In short, this indicates that, during the thesis timeframe (e.g. May 2012 – December 2016), the militants prevailed in the GD with a short break during Phase 2. At

---

[136] https://web.archive.org/web/20170706091851/http://koinoniki.gr/2014/05/oli-i-stafri-ton-ipopsifion-tou-sindiasmou-elliniki-avgi-gia-ton-pirea/
[137] https://bit.ly/2qHCMWl
[138] https://bit.ly/2Wg4Hsd
[139] https://bit.ly/2Jp3MQY

the same time, the notable internal conflicts mostly after the arrests tend to suggest that the GD was unable to maintain a state of complete unity lacking the institutional mechanisms to manage the entrance of new moderate members. These conflicts were evident across all political arenas.

5.3 GD's behaviour: May 2012 – December 2016

This section provides evidence, beyond the PICs, as regards to all four thesis hypotheses; the two external and two internal factors hypotheses. Regarding external factors, Hypothesis 1 assumes that: there is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to de-radicalise as they achieve and seek to maintain parliamentary representation; and Hypothesis 2 which assumes that: there is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to radicalise (or re-radicalise) when they assume social movement characteristics.Regarding tnternal factors, Hypothesis 3 (De-radicalisation) assumes that: exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions may result in de-radicalisation outcomes when moderates are mainly the influential faction; and Hypothesis 4 (Re-radicalisation), which assumes that: exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs' (such as Golden Dawn) leaderships and factions may result in (re)-radicalisation outcomes when the hardliners/militants are mainly the influential faction.

5.3.1 Electoral arena

The first GD electoral manifesto was published in 1996 and remained unchanged until 2011, when a new manifesto was issued, through which GD ran in the 2012 elections. In the 2011 manifesto, despite some changes in the economy, large parts of it were identical to the 1996 manifesto, especially on 'national issues' and illegal-immigration. The next full-fledged GD manifesto was presented in 2016, at the 8th congress (a previous shorter version of it was published in 2015, through which GD ran the 2015 elections). In 2016, GD extended its programmatic agenda, often discussing economic issues. Additionally, this manifesto signalled the de-radicalisation of GD's programmatic agenda, evidenced in the softening on some of its signature issues (Ellinas, 2020:87). For example, while in the 1996 manifesto, the GD talked about forced deportation of 'all foreigners', in 2016, the manifesto focused on illegal immigration and demanded the provision of residency permits only to those non-EU nationals who meet the necessary legal provisions. In addition, it avoided irredentist claims.

Regarding issue salience, according to the coding scheme of the Comparative Agendas Project, in both the June 2012 and January 2015 elections, the GD focused mainly on three policy issues: government issues, defense and macroeconomics, shown in Figure 5.4 (below).

Figure 5.4 Most Salient Policy Issues in GD Manifestoes: June 2012 & January 2015 national elections

Most Salient Policy Issues in GD Manifestoes
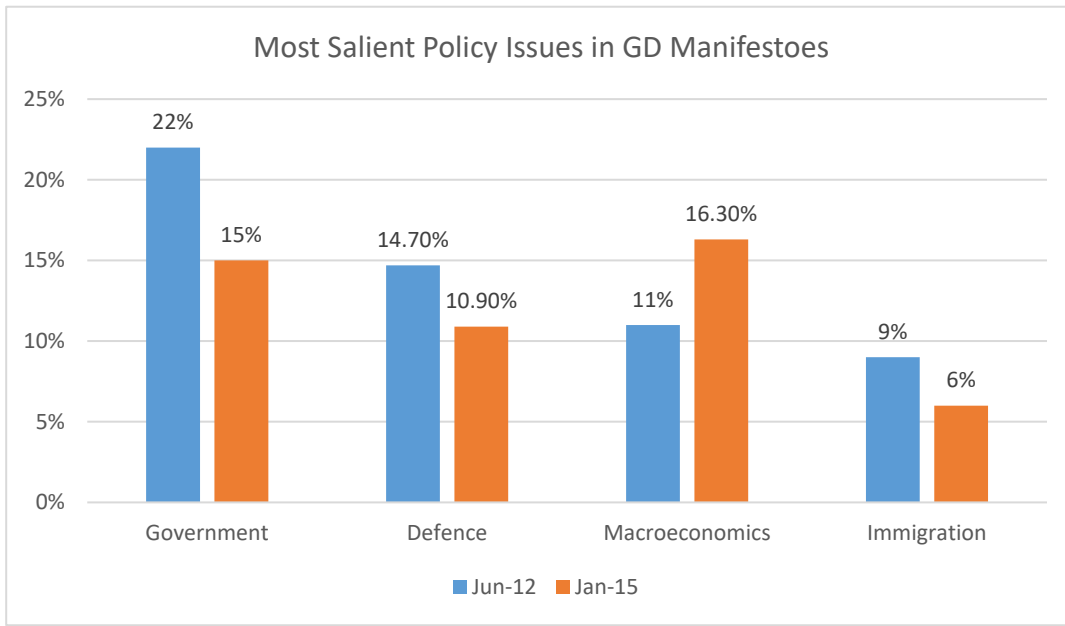
Source: Vasilopoulou et al. (2015:16-17)

Interestingly, as shown in Figure 5.4 (above), immigration was the fourth most salient issue across both elections for the GD. These findings indicate that the GD reduced its salience on its core policy issues in between the two national elections and increased its saliency on economic issues. This finding is an indication of de-radicalisation in the electoral arena.

When it comes to the internal literature of the GD, with regards to changes in its issue saliency, the only existing study is of Boussalis and Coan (2015), who analysed around 17,000 texts from GD's old website news section, from May 2012 - August 2015. They used a quantitative method, namely word proximity. Boussalis and Coan (2015) provided over time changes of issue salience on the immigration issue only. As they found, throughout 2012, the salience of immigration was at its highest, witnessing a steady drop from January 2013 up until February 2015. From March 2015 up until August 2015, the salience of immigration in GD's news website section increased steadily, reaching a peak in August 2015. This finding indicates that the GD entered a de-radicalisation course, which was most evident following the external shock. However, the GD managed to re-discover its salience on immigration, a sign of radicalisation.

157

5.3.2 Parliamentary arena

Figure 5.5 (below) shows the evolution of GD's parliamentary actions during the timeframe of this thesis. These are all of the parliamentary actions that a political party can conduct daily inside parliament. These actions are various types of interpellations (see Appendix 2). They are requests always addressed to governing actors (e.g. Ministries, the Prime Minister him/herself, etc.), excluding bill proposals, however. The most striking fact from Figure 5.5 (below) is that, following the arrests, GD steadily increased its actions inside parliament. More specifically, following the January 2015 elections, parliamentary actions showed a sharp increase, compared to the previous period, while, from May 2016 to the end of Phase 2b, they were more frequent than ever before. These findings indicate that the GD was over-emphasising its party-face following the period of the external shock.

Figure 5.5 Parliamentary actions of GD: 2012 - 2016
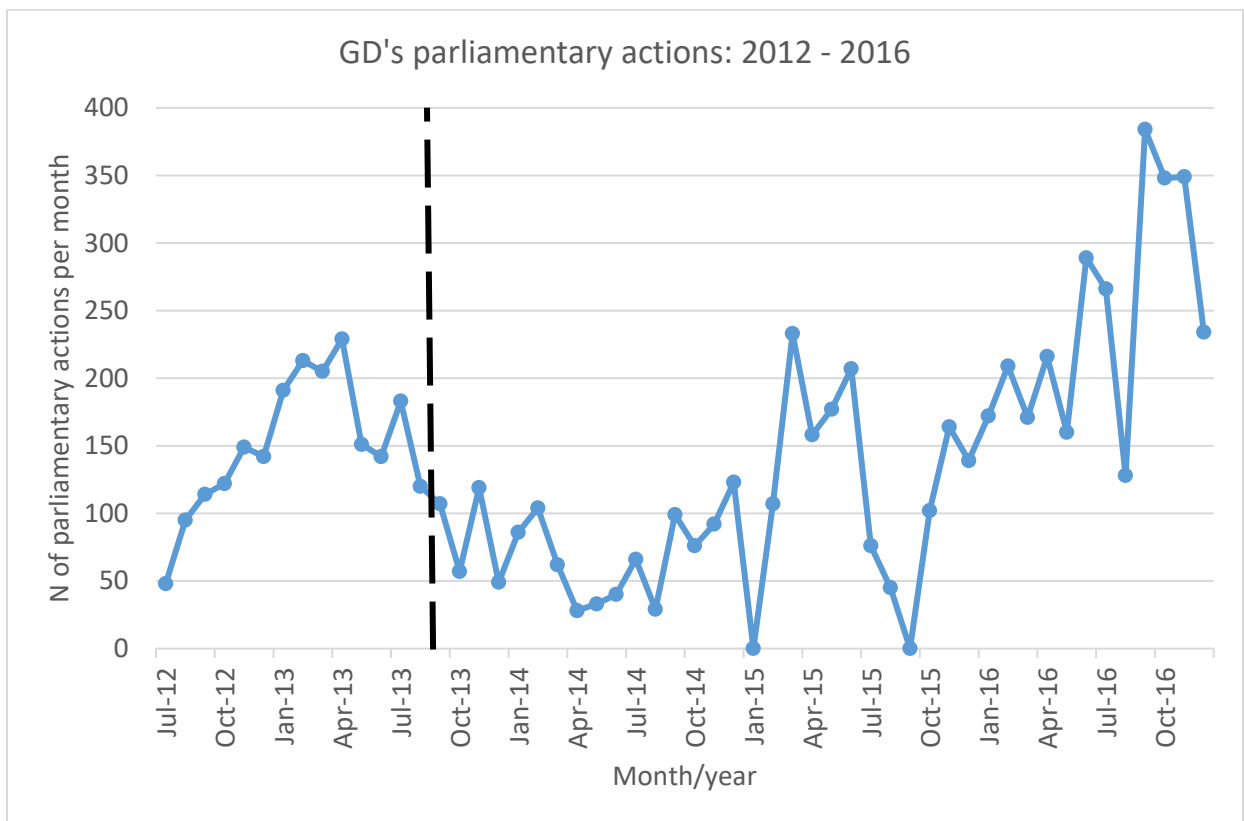
Source: Author's own compilation, from hellenicparliament.gr. Note: 1) Dotted line indicates the event of GD leadership arrests. 2) In January 2015 and September 2015, national elections took place and the parliament was closed because of the pre-electoral period. Thus, all political parties were inactive inside the parliament during these two months. 3) see Appendix 2.

With regards to the evolution of issue salience in the parliamentary behaviour of the GD, Figure 5.1, presented previously in page XX, is a good indicator of the changes in salience on the issues of immigration and law & order, raised by the GD in its parliamentary actions from May 2012 up until December 2014. An analysis of a longer period would require more time and resources that put it beyond the scope of this thesis because the formation of the 'Ministry of Migration' happened only in November 2016. Thus, from January 2015 up until November 2016 (that is, during the new SYRIZA-led governments), various ministries were concerned with immigration, such as the Ministry of the Interior, the Ministry of Governance and the Ministry of Justice. Thus, this analysis is left for future research. It is worth mentioning, again, that the salience of immigration and law & order issues on GD's parliamentary praxis witnessed a sharp drop following the external shock and remained at very low levels up until December 2014. This finding could be interpreted as a sign of a de-radicalisation of GD in the parliamentary arena.

5.3.3 Grassroots arena

GD has a diverse repertoire of grassroots activism, including both conventional and contentious actions. Conventional actions range from disseminating party material (e.g. party newspapers) on the streets, by teams of local activists across the country, cleaning up public spaces (e.g. school yards, beaches, historic statues), demonstrative actions, such as marches and demonstrations by dozens of GD members and supporters, and contentious actions, such as destroying stalls of illegal-migrants street market vendors (Ellinas & Lamprianou, 2017). These activities are organised by the hundreds of activists who are recruited by the various local branches the GD has across the country.

The local expansion of GD across Greece increased dramatically following the 2012 breakthrough and reached its height by the end of 2014, when it had set up branches in 69 different towns across Greece, despite facing cut in public funding from December 2013 onwards. By the 2012 elections, the GD had established 15 local branches, while less than a year after the 2012 elections, local branches increased to 52. By the end of 2014, branches increased to 60. However, many of those branches were inactive, having organised only a handful of activities. In 2015, this expansion trend was stalled, when no new branches were established, and then a reverse occurred. By the end of 2016, GD local branches drop to 48, and then to 44 by 2017 (Ellinas, 2020:76-77).

Despite the fact that local expansion continued, by the end of 2014, the total of grassroots activities by all branches began to reduce following the arrests and their subsequent effects. Local activism increased significantly following the 2012 breakthrough and remained at high levels up until the arrests, but following the arrests, the total number of activities organised by all branches was reduced significantly, dropping to the levels seen prior to the 2012 electoral breakthrough, and never again reached the peak witnessed between June 2012 and September 2013 (Ellinas, 2020:157-159).

GD also witnessed a qualitative change in the nature of its activities; social activism, in particular. GD had almost completely abandoned its social activism (e.g. food, blood donations, jobs for 'Greeks only', etc.), compared to the period before the arrests; an outcome most likely attributed to the cut in public funding and to the law change (no. 4531/2015)[140]. This is, perhaps, an indication that GD's direct contact with the people began weakening on the streets, as its efforts at social activism were the only type of grassroots actions through which GD could appeal to a wider public (Koronaiou & Sakellariou, 2013:335). Various studies (e.g. Georgiadou & Rori, 2019; Ellinas, 2020) provide strong evidence that the violent actions by GD reduced significantly following the external shock. In analysing the violent actions reported in the GD newspaper[141], Ellinas (2020:160-1) finds that violent incidents involving GD reduced considerably following the external shock of the arrests, as shown in Figure 5.6 (below).

---

[140] https://www.lawspot.gr/nomika-nea/oi-nees-diataxeis-peri-ithageneias-nomos-4531-2018 ;
https://www.tovima.gr/2015/07/08/politics/boyli-psifistike-to-nomosxedio-gia-tin-ithageneia/
[141] While official data regarding violent actions associated with GD are absent, the official newspaper of GD provides a good proxy for gauging its violent incidents 'because it systematically aggregates media reports associating the GD with violence, and then refutes them' (160).

Figure 5.6 Violence from GD, incidents reported in party newspaper (n=204)
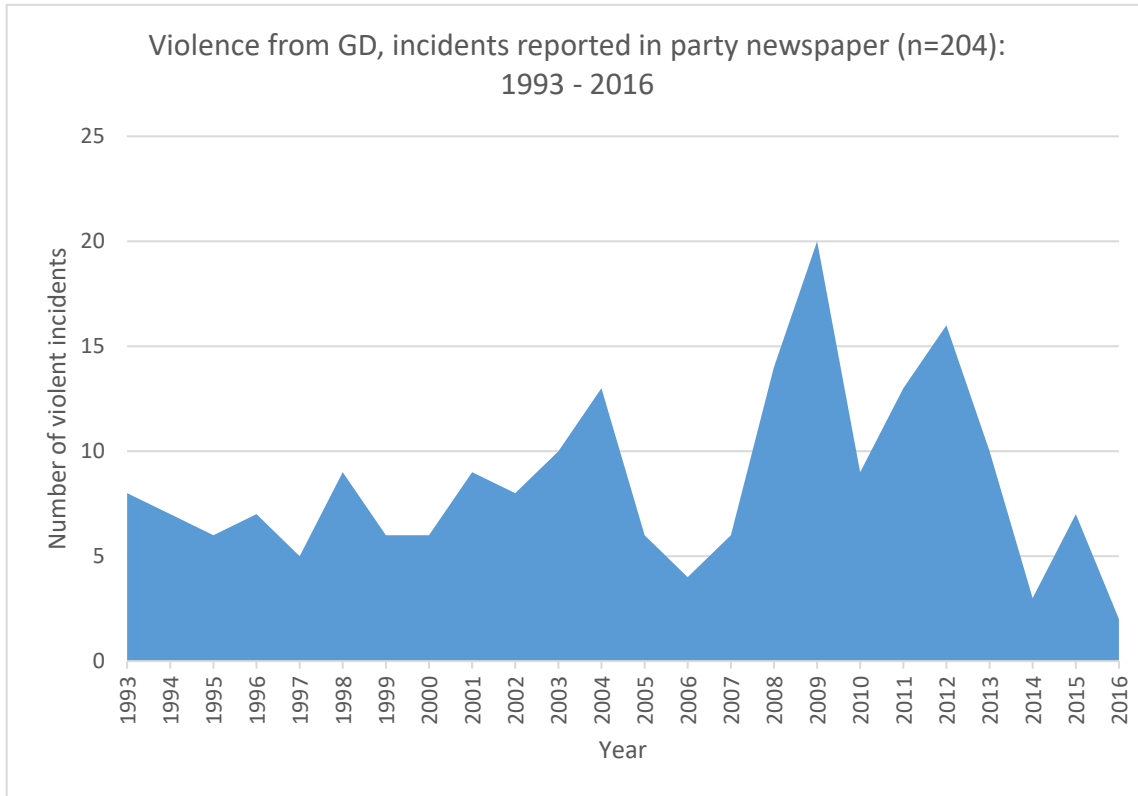
Source: Ellinas, (2020:161)

In identifying violent incidents by far-right and far-left organisations in Greece, Georgiadou & Rori (2019) analysed thousands of daily newspapers and online media portals, in the period 2008-2018. They focused on incidents of low-intensity violence. Actors committing this type of violence usually do not belong to any formal organisations. That is, they are mainly closer to the non-party far-right sector. By employing the event analysis method, the authors were able to extract from the data the actors, targets, location and time of the violent incidents (Georgiadou & Rori, 2019:1-2).

Figure 5.7 (below) illustrates the evolution of violent incidents by the most active far-right organisations during 2008-2018, as identified by Georgiadou & Rori (2019:9). It shows that, following GD's electoral breakthrough, violent incidents attributed to GD skyrocketed, peaking in 2012 with 43 incidents. In 2013, they dropped significantly, while, in 2014, they declined further. From then on, until 2018, violent incidents attributed to GD remained stable (following another slight decline after 2016). However, violent actions attributed to GD were significantly more frequent throughout the period of its parliamentary presence (e.g. 2012-2018), compared to the period when it was out of parliament (e.g. 2008-2011).

Figure 5.7 The evolution of violent action by the most active organisations on the far-right: 2008-2018

Violent action by the most active far-right organisations: 2008-2018
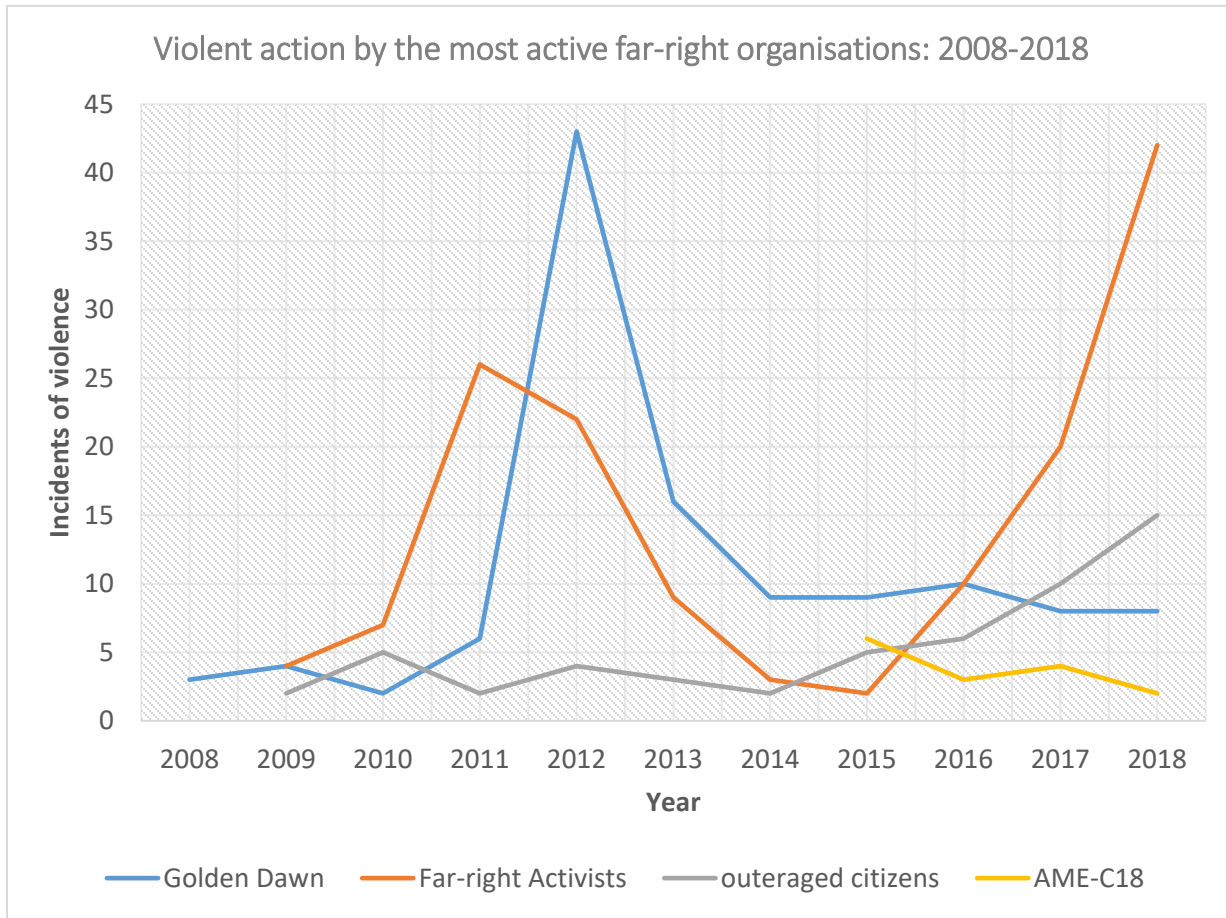
Source: Georgiadou and Rori, 2019:9

In other words, as Figure 5.7 (above) shows, GD was most violently active in Phase 1, when it was enjoying a more favourable context. Moreover, with regards to the category 'far-right activists', news reports attributing violent actions to them decreased sharply in the years when GD was most active (e.g. Phase 1: 2012-2013), only to increase dramatically in the period following GD's external shock. In addition, other far-right organisations, such as the AME (Ανένταχτοι Μεάνδριοι Εθνικιστές - Unaffiliated Meander Nationalists) and its sister Neo-Nazi groupuscule, 'Combat 18', are reported to have begun their violent actions only in 2015.

5.4 Hypotheses for GD de-radicalisation & radicalisation

The aim of this section is to theorise how the four short hypotheses of the thesis are likely to be manifested in the PICs of the Golden Dawn as regards to the de-radicalisation and radicalisation of its behaviour. Following the discussion in this chapter so far, concerning the conditions under which the GD is likely to de-radicalise and radicalise, the following alternative hypotheses can be formulated, as per external and internal factors, and evidenced on GD's impact-claims:

5.4.1 External Factors hypotheses

Regarding the external factors hypotheses, following the external shock of the arrests, the GD abandoned some form of its contentious activism, most notably violent actions. As existing studies (e.g. Ellinas and Lamprianou, 2017; Ellinas, 2020) have shown, these developments were, most likely, a result of the institutional hostility that the GD was facing following the arrests. Therefore, within the de-radicalisation scenario, it could hypothesised:

Hypothesis 1 **(De-radicalisation)**: There is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to de-radicalise as they achieve and seek to maintain parliamentary representation.

Alternatively, following the 'theory' framework in the previous chapter, and the assumptions of the exclusion-radicalisation theory, it could be expected that, following the period of the arrests, GD would also be likely to enter a process of radicalisation by putting more emphasis on its movement-face, while simultaneously downplaying its party-face. For example, similar to all ERPs, the GD was lacking any institutionalisation, similar to cartel parties or even to their PRRPs cousins, which are likely to have enabled it to further develop its party-face (Ellinas, 2020:17). Therefore, on the radicalisation scenario, it could be hypothesised that:

Hypothesis 2 **(Radicalisation)**: There is a tendency for ERPs, such as Golden Dawn, to radicalise or re-radicalise when they assume social movement characteristics.

In the political impact-claims of GD, a de-radicalisation outcome is likely to be observed, as presented explicitly in Table 5.1 (below).

Table 5.1 GD De-radicalisation Hypothesis

GD De-radicalisation Hypothesis
De-radicalisation Hypothesis: regarding its political praxis, GD would likely be claiming less impact materialised as a result of its grassroots activities, as well as less political outcomes materialized in the grassroots arena. Additionally, GD is likely to be claiming more impact in the grassroots arena materialised as a result of its conventional actions. At the same time, GD is likely to be claiming more impact materialised as a result of its activities in the parliament and electoral arenas compared to grassroots arena, as well as by adopting vote-maximisation strategies. Regarding policy issue salience, it is likely, GD, overall, would be claiming less impact on core policy issues such as immigration and law & order while also embracing more secondary issues. Additionally, it is likely that GD would be claiming more impact on its core issues in the party-face arenas and less in the grassroots arena.

In the political impact-claims of GD, a de-radicalisation outcome is likely to be observed, as presented explicitly in Table 5.2 (below).

Table 5.2 GD Radicalisation Hypothesis

GD Radicalisation Hypothesis
Radicalisation Hypothesis:, regarding its political praxis, GD would likely be claiming more impact materialised as a result of its grassroots activities, as well as less political outcomes materialised in the party-face arenas (electoral and parliamentary). Additionally, GD is likely to be claiming more impact in the grassroots arena materialised as a result of its contentious actions. At the same time, GD is likely to be claiming less impact materialised as a result of its activities in the parliament and electoral arenas compared to the grassroots arena; as well as by adopting policy-purity as a primary goal. Regarding policy issue salience, it is likely that, GD, overall, would be claiming more impact on core policy issues such as immigration and law & order, while not embracing much secondary issues. Additionally, it is likely that GD would be claiming more impact on its core issues in the grassroots arena and less in the party-face arenas.

5.4.2 Internal Factors hypotheses

With regards to internal factors, such as leadership and factions, these are likely to have been affected, to an extent, by the exogenous shock of leadership imprisonment as well, as the discussion has, thus far, shown. Specifically, as this chapter has shown, in Phase 1, militants had the upper hand, completely inside the GD, across all the three arenas. In Phase 2, when the arrests followed, and throughout the period when the leader was in jail, the GD experimented with a brave opening towards moderates. In Phase 3, the moderates began losing their momentum and, with the release of the leader from jail, the militants were, once again, the main dominant faction inside GD. Therefore, it could be hypothesised that:

Hypothesis 3: (De-radicalisation): Exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs', (such as Golden Dawn), leaderships and factions may result in de-radicalisation outcomes when moderates are mainly the influential faction.

Hypothesis 4: (Re-Radicalisation): Exogenous shocks (such as arrests and imprisonment) to ERPs', (such as Golden Dawn), leaderships and factions may result in (re)-radicalisation outcomes when the hardliners/militants are mainly the influential faction.

Regarding the political impact-claims of GD, de-radicalisation and radicalisation during the three 'Factional Phases' are likely to be manifested, as explicated in Tables 5.1 and 5.2 above.

Conclusion

This empirical chapter has analysed the changing external and internal conditions of GD, before and after the external shock of the arrests, as well as GD's changing patterns of political behaviour across the three political arenas during the thesis' timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016).

The chapter has shown that the external conditions of GD changed dramatically following the external shock of the arrests. In Phase 1 (from its foundation up until September 2013), GD was enjoying a favourable context, evidenced through a dismissive strategy adopted by political and institutional actors. This changed into an unfavourable one in Phase 2 (October 2013 – December 2016), with political and institutional actors adopting a strategy of exclusion and isolation vis-à-vis GD.

The chapter has also shown that the internal conditions of GD changed, as well, following the arrests. Three 'factional Phases' are distinguished, where one faction was more dominant that the other. Specifically, in Phase 1 (early '80s – September 2013), the militants were the dominant faction, evidenced though the emphasis the GD placed on grassroots activism. In Phase 2 (October 2013 – April 2015), while the leadership was in jail, a new faction of moderates began gaining influence inside the GD. This was mainly evident in the electoral arena, where moderates made up the bulk of GD's electoral lists and achieved significantly higher electoral results than the militants, specifically in the 2014 election for the European parliament. In Phase 3 (May 2015 – December 2016), following the release of the leadership from jail, militants began re-gaining their influence in GD. This was evidenced in the resilience of its grassroots activism, which was sustained largely due to the experience of the militants. However, the chapter has identified that militants in Phase 3 were unable to sustain contentious activism, at least to the same extent as they did in Phase 1. In the meantime, the GD had also witnessed defections of many prominent militants following the external shock.

The chapter concluded by developing testable and case-specific hypotheses, with regards to the conditions under which both the de-radicalisation and radicalisation of GD are likely to unfold, and how they are likely to be manifested in GD's PICs. These are tested in the following empirical chapters.

Chapter 6: External Factors & the Movement-face

Introduction

This chapter tests the external factors hypotheses (e.g., de-radicalisation and radicalisation) on GD's movement-face (grassroots arena), over the two 'external Phases' (see chapter 4) and according to the thesis' studied timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), through GD's PICs. The chapter consists of two main sections, consistent with the two main behavioural dimensions: 1) political praxis and 2) issue salience. Both follow a timeframe sub-distinction based on the two 'external Phases'.

Section 1 analyses GD's political praxis during Phase 1 (before arrests) and Phase 2 (after arrests), through its PICs. It, first, provides a comparative analysis of the movement and party actions (as the claimed cause of the impact-claims) over the thesis' timeframe, through a discussion of the quantitative findings. The aim is to highlight the main patterns, in order to provide a primary general picture regarding the evolution of the two faces, before delving into an in-depth analysis of the movement-face. It shows that, in Phase 1, GD emphasised its movement-face more, while, in Phase 2, it de-emphasised its movement face and emphasised its party face more. This finding seems to suggest that GD was on a radicalisation course in Phase 1 and changed towards de-radicalisation in Phase 2. The section proceeds by presenting the evolution of the unconventional and conventional grassroots actions over the thesis' entire timeframe. It highlights that the identification of unconventional/conventional actions was done through a qualitative content analysis of the impact-claims. The findings show that, in Phase 1, GD was claiming impact through unconventional actions far more frequently, while it almost abandoned claiming impact through unconventional actions in Phase 2. This finding further strengthens the assertion that GD was radicalising its behaviour in Phase 1 and de-radicalising it in Phase 2. The chapter, then, proceeds with an in-depth analysis, by presenting the specific grassroots actions through which GD was claiming impact in the grassroots arena in Phase 1. A variety of grassroots actions were identified. The section proceeds by discussing how GD was framing the context in Phase 1. The aim is to highlight why GD was able to claim impact through unconventional means. The findings show that GD was framing the context in Phase 1 as largely favourable, through two frames: 'a public demand for unconventional actions' and a 'crisis of the state'. Through the interaction of these contextual frames, GD was able to fill in these gaps and claim impact, predominantly through unconventional actions. Next, the movement-face actions of Phase 2 are presented. The main finding is that, in Phase 2, GD was predominantly claiming impact in the grassroots

arena through conventional actions. This is evidenced by the finding that GD was engaging in providing further evidence to its impact-claims, in an effort to prove that it had delivered impact in the grassroots arena, predominantly through conventional actions. This is further evidenced by the finding that GD was framing its context as highly unfavourable in Phase 2 because of the effects of the legal means, specifically. These findings signify a significant change towards de-radicalisation for GD in Phase 2.

Section 2, 'Issue Salience', begins by presenting the quantitative findings over the entire timeframe, in order to highlight the general patterns. The findings show that the most salient issue was 'Immigration' in Phase 1, followed by 'Law & Order'. This finding further indicates that GD was on a radicalisation course in Phase 1. However, in Phase 2, this trend was reversed dramatically. To this, the chapter shows that GD was attributing this decline in issue salience mainly to the exclusion. The exclusion impacted on its ability to engage in unconventional actions, which were predominantly concerned with the immigration issue. This finding signifies a change towards de-radicalisation in Phase 2, as GD had changed its salience on a core issue that initially sparked its mobilisation in the grassroots arena. In conclusion, GD changed its behaviour towards radicalisation in Phase 1 and towards de-radicalisation in Phase 2.

6.1 Political Praxis

Firstly, it is worth noting that whether a political impact-claim talks about the party or movement face of GD, this information is extracted from the claimed cause (e.g. action) of the impact-claim. This is because this claimed cause is concerned with certain actions that are usually unique to each political arena and, subsequently, to each of the two political faces. Before delving into an in-depth qualitative analysis of these specific actions unique to the movement-face and grassroots arena, it is pertinent to first provide a comparative analysis of GD's movement-face and part-face actions as the claimed cause of impact-claims over the entire studied timeframe. The aim is to discuss the main patterns, so as to paint a general picture about the evolution of GD's movement-face.

6.1.1 The evolution of GD's movement and party-faces: before and after the arrests

Figure 6.1 (below) shows all the impact-claims identified during the entire period under analysis. The dotted line indicates the end of *Phase 1 (May 2012 – September 2013)* and the beginning of *Phase 2*

(October 2013 – December 2016), based on the event of the arrests which took place on the 18th of September, 2013. This was the first event that set in motion the realisation of the full-blown exclusion. This helps to divide the entire period under study into the two external Phases (see chapter 5). Overall, at the beginning of *Phase 1*, impact-claims are high, while, over time, they tend to steadily decrease. Also, the fact that all impact-claims show higher consistency (100%) and intensity[142] (8.5 impact-claims per month) in *Phase 1* compared to *Phase 2* (intensity=4.08 impact-claims per month and 97% consistency) is, perhaps, reflective of the fact that GD had been facing a more favourable context, as *Chapter 5* argued.

Figure 6.1 The evolution of GD's movement-face and party-face: Entire Period
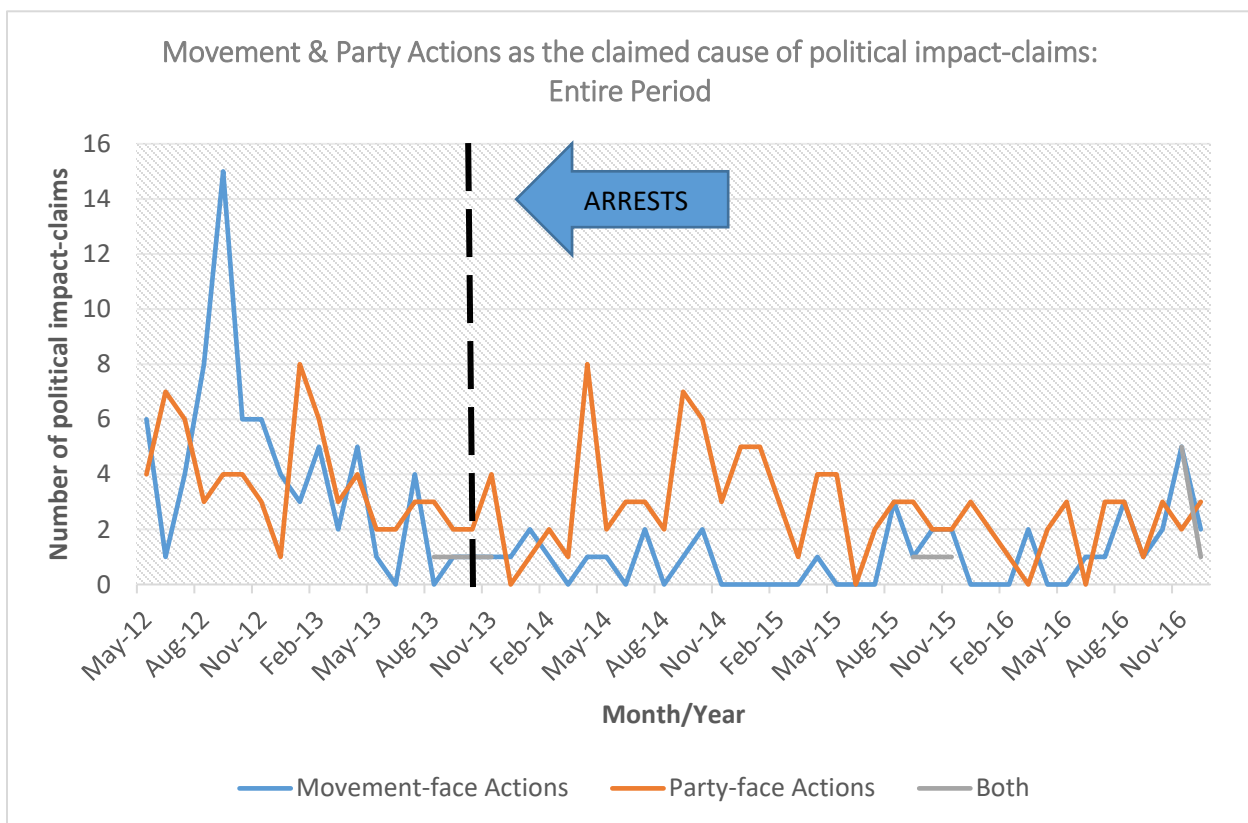
Sources: Database of GD's impact-claims. Dotted line indicates the event of GD leadership arrests.

---

[142] Inspired by Ellinas and Lamprianou (2016:807) *consistency* illustrates the degree to which GD (as regards to all the coding questions) had a continuous impact-claim making activity month after month. It is computed by dividing the total number of months for which GD did not make an impact-claim by the total number of months of the selected period. For example, in Phase 1, (N of months is 17) as regards to its movement actions (e.g. movement-face), as shown in Figure 5.1 (below), GD did not make an impact-claim for 2 months. Thus 17-2=15. Therefore, consistency is 15/17 = 0.88 (or 88%). *Intensity* of impact-claims making activity illustrates how active GD was (as regards to all the coding questions), in impact-claim making activity, as far as the total number of impact-claims is concerned. For example, in the aforementioned example, GD made 71 impact-claims. Thus, intensity is 71/17= 3.8 impact-claims per month.

Figure 6.1 above shows the claimed cause of all impact-claims divided into three overarching categories: 'movement-face actions' (e.g. grassroots arena), 'party-face actions' (e.g. parliamentary and electoral arena) and 'both' (impact claimed in both movement and party face arenas). In sum, 'movement actions' make up the movement-face of GD, while 'party actions' make up the party-face of GD. 'Movement actions' show all the grassroots actions through which GD was claiming to have caused impact. Dividing the claimed causes into three main categories helps to identify more patterns. Firstly, movement actions show a sharp rise in the period following the electoral breakthrough of GD (e.g. June - November 2012). This trend tends to steadily decrease over time. Interestingly, during *Phase 2*, movement actions remain very low, only to moderately rise after June 2015, up until the end. However, movement actions during *Phase 2* would never again reach the levels of *Phase 1*. Secondly, as Figure 6.1 shows, during *Phase 1*, movement actions show significantly higher intensity (4.1) and consistency (88%) when compared to *Phase 2*, where intensity is 1 and consistency 59%. Thirdly, in *Phase 1*, movement actions make up 65% of all the movement actions of the entire period, whereas, in *Phase 2*, they make up 35% of all movement actions. Lastly, movement actions show a sharp rise around the end of Phase 2, specifically in November 2016.

Party actions follow a different trend. These tend to rise during the early months of *Phase 1*, while after August 2012, they decline steadily, only to sharply rise again in December 2012. Right after this month up until the end of *Phase 1*, they remain low, staying at moderate levels. In *Phase 2*, party actions initially show a sharp rise, only to steadily decline and remain at moderate levels from June 2015 up until the end. Overall, in the two Phases, party actions show more stability in terms of intensity and consistency when compared to movement actions. For example, in *Phase 1,* party actions display 100% consistency and 3.8 intensity, while in *Phase 2*, 90% and 2.7, respectively. However, in *Phase 1*, party actions make up 39% of all party actions of the entire period, and 61% in *Phase 2*. The category 'both' refers to impact-claims where the claimed causes are both movement and party actions. This category is more consistent in *Phase 1* and equally divided in the two periods. However, the category 'both' increases sharply at the end of *Phase 2*. This rise is also accompanied by a sharp rise of movement actions, as well.

The most important finding from Figure 6.1 is that, from all the impact-claims of the entire period, in *Phase 1*, movement actions are 71 and party actions 65, while in *Phase 2*, movement actions are 39 and party actions 104. Considering, also, the fact that *Phase 2* is significantly longer, by 22 months, the decline of movement actions in *Phase 2* is even more striking. In short, it seems that in the period following the external shock (e.g. arrests), compared to *Phase 1*, GD tended to be claiming impact (significantly) more

frequently through party actions than through movement actions. At first glance, this indicates that, when it comes to the political praxis, after the external shock, GD emphasised its movement actions less frequently, thus implying some de-radicalisation. Simply put, following exclusion, GD was becoming more a party than a movement. However, another important finding is the fact that movement actions tend to rise steadily again at the end of *Phase 2*. Added to this, in late *Phase 2* (e.g. August 2015 – December 2016), movement and party actions seem to follow a relatively similar trend. Interestingly, in November 2016, movement actions are even surpassing party actions. In fact, in November 2016, movement actions reach levels (for the first time) in *Phase 2* lastly seen in *Phase 1*. This finding seems to suggest that GD was attempting to re-emphasise its movement-face. However, overall, these findings indicate that, following the exclusion in Phase 2, GD was de-emphasising its movement face, while, at the same time, it was emphasising more its party face.

However, these quantitative findings require a closer analysis in order to safely conclude whether GD does, indeed, change towards de-radicalisation. For example, are these findings reflected qualitatively as well? A qualitative content analysis of the impact-claims follows, in order to examine, more closely, those impact-claims that arise from grassroots actions.

6.1.2 Conventional and Unconventional actions: before and after the arrests

Firstly, it is important to note that, during the analysis of impact-claims, in many cases, it was difficult to establish and quantify if, for example, a grassroots action, as the claimed cause of an impact-claim, is a conventional or unconventional action or if it is a direct or indirect impact-claim (particularly in *Phase 1*). This is because GD is not very specific in detailing the content of the impact-claims, which might be because GD was trying to hide its involvement in violent actions in order to avoid stigmatisation or repression, or because GD was engaging in both violent and non-violent actions simultaneously and in a single instance. It was, therefore, a challenging task to classify items into a scheme of conventional and unconventional actions. This issue has been observed by other studies, as well. For example, Fielitz (2016:266) observed:

"Determining the action repertoires of GD is, however, more complicated than applying this simple scheme, since its members appear effectively in the public arena by disregarding conventional forms of

claim-making, (…) Thus, GD's collective action provokes tensions that can easily turn conventional forms
of claim-making, such as rallies or press conferences, into violent law-breaking clashes."

This classification of GD's actions into conventional and unconventional has been achieved through a qualitative content analysis of the impact-claims. The aim was, first, to understand what GD means when it speaks about having caused impact through grassroots actions and classify whether the claimed impact was materialised through conventional or unconventional means. The qualitative content analysis of impact-claims where the claimed cause is movement actions, indicates that there emerges an overarching pattern with regards to movement actions in *Phase 1*. This pattern concerns the supposed ability and effectiveness of GD to 'solve' various local issues by delivering either direct or indirect impact, mainly through unconventional means. This pattern paints a picture where GD presents itself as highly impactful and effective, in *Phase 1* in the grassroots arena, through its ability to use unconventional means and its capacity to provide 'solutions' to local problems. However, this pattern seems to be missing in *Phase 2*. In other words, the use of force is embedded in the impact-claims of *Phase 1*, mostly observed in the latent content of the claims, despite the non-specification of the grassroots action or reference to either conventional or unconventional means in the manifest content. How this pattern interacts with the context and plays out is analysed further in the sub-section 'Frames' of this chapter. But, to give an example, at this point: In an indirect impact-claim, in February 2013, GD claimed 'the abolition of Ragousis law (citizenship law). This anti-Hellenic bill is a big victory for Golden Dawn, who has initiated bloody fights during the last years' (GD, 2013:93)[143]. The reference to 'bloody fights' is about the use of violent actions against migrants, as 'during the last years', GD has been exclusively active only in the grassroots arena and at the local level. This (e.g. the 'bloody fights') has helped to classify the claimed cause of this impact-claim as unconventional action. Thus, the qualitative content analysis of impact-claims has helped to bring to the surface this unconventional behaviour of GD. This claimed ability of GD to resort to unconventional means in *Phase 1* is captured through a process involving three main steps up until the end outcome, illustrated in Figure 6.2 below.

---

[143] https://bit.ly/35jNjXy

Figure 6.2 Illustration of how GD's unconventional actions played out in Phase 1
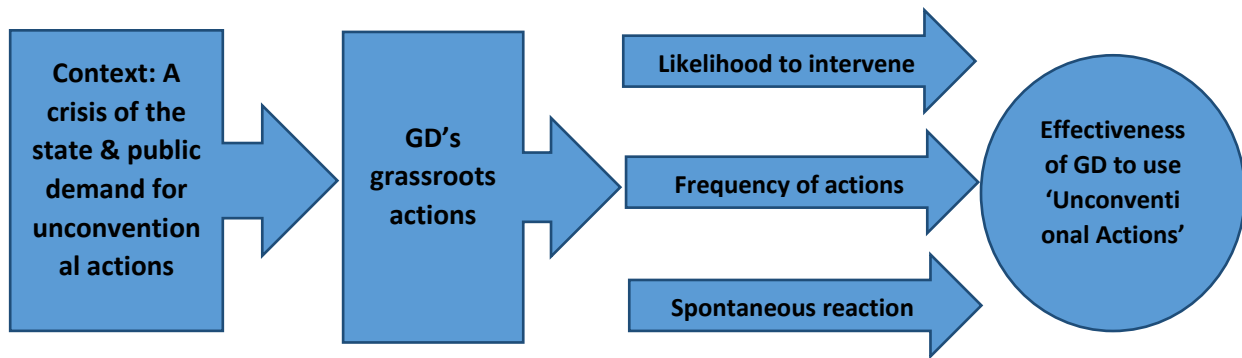
These steps, illustrated in Figure 6.2 above, constitute the overarching pattern that characterises the impact-claims, where the claimed cause is grassroots, thus movement-related, actions in *Phase 1*[144]. Again, this pattern seems to be missing almost completely in *Phase 2*[145]. These steps tend to appear in almost all of the movement actions impact-claims, irrespective of the specific grassroots action, through which GD claims impact in *Phase 1*. Additionally, these steps detail the overall effectiveness of GD's grassroots actions in delivering impact through its ability to resort to unconventional means, irrespective of whether this impact is indirect or direct. In turn, these steps constitute an overarching pattern, where GD was considering its unconventional actions, and all grassroots actions at large, as highly-effective in delivering either direct or indirect impact in *Phase 1*. The analysis of this pattern highlights that GD, during *Phase 1*, was (overall) considering itself as highly impactful because of the effectiveness of its unconventional movement actions.

Thus, the step 'likelihood to intervene' is observed when GD does not openly or clearly specify the action through which it has delivered an outcome, but which indicates that a claimed outcome has been delivered, by other entities, because of the likelihood that GD would intervene unlawfully and 'solve' an issue through unconventional means (e.g. GD, 2012:44; 50). This step is mainly triggered (always according to GD) by local residents who, having in mind the ability of GD to intervene unlawfully and provide local 'solutions', call in at GD's (usually at its local branches) and complain about an issue. In turn, GD was claiming to be responding to their requests and being able to deliver either direct or indirect impact through unconventional actions (e.g. GD, 2012:23; 39; 43; 69). But, through this action, GD was able to

---

[144] This discussion is elaborated further in the sections 'Frames: The context', later on in this chapter.
[145] Phase 2 is discussed further in this chapter.

claim indirect impact, as well. For example, the likelihood that it would intervene unconventionally prompts other actors to deliver (indirect) impact in cases where GD does it by itself (e.g. GD, 2012:45, 62).

The step 'spontaneity' captures the claimed ability of GD to react spontaneously while doing its various pre-scheduled, grassroots actions, and engage in unconventional means, thus delivering either direct or indirect impact (e.g. GD, 2012: 41; 42). The dimension 'frequency', which largely resembles the step 'likelihood to intervene', captures the claimed effectiveness of the frequent grassroots actions of GD, which result in realising mainly indirect impact (GD, 2013:128)[146]. Through its frequent presence at various places, GD impacts on other entities to deliver outcomes in cases where GD might, otherwise, intervene unlawfully and deliver it by itself (e.g. GD, 2012:73).

Figure 6.3 (below) presents the evolution of unconventional and conventional actions over time, as identified by the qualitative content analysis.

Figure 6.3 GD's Conventional and Unconventional actions: Entire period

_____

[146] https://bit.ly/2Mzhvp4

The most striking finding from Figure 6.3 (above) is that, in *Phase 1*, unconventional actions are significantly higher than conventional actions, while in *Phase 2*, the opposite occurs. This is another important finding, as it signals a qualitative change in the movement actions of GD in *Phase 2*. In short, this observation seems to strengthen the suggestion stated previously that GD entered a process of behavioural change following the external shock of the arrests (Phase 2), in the direction of de-radicalisation.

Figure 6.4 (below) illustrates the evolution of direct impact-claims. These refer to when GD was claiming that it has delivered an outcome by itself (either conventionally or unconventionally). Thus, all of the direct impact-claims take place in the grassroots arena and at the local level. The majority of these refer to unconventional actions, although there are instances where GD claimed to have delivered impact through conventional actions. Overall, these can tell us about how effective GD was seeing itself in the grassroots arena.

Figure 6.4 GD's direct impact-claims: Entire period
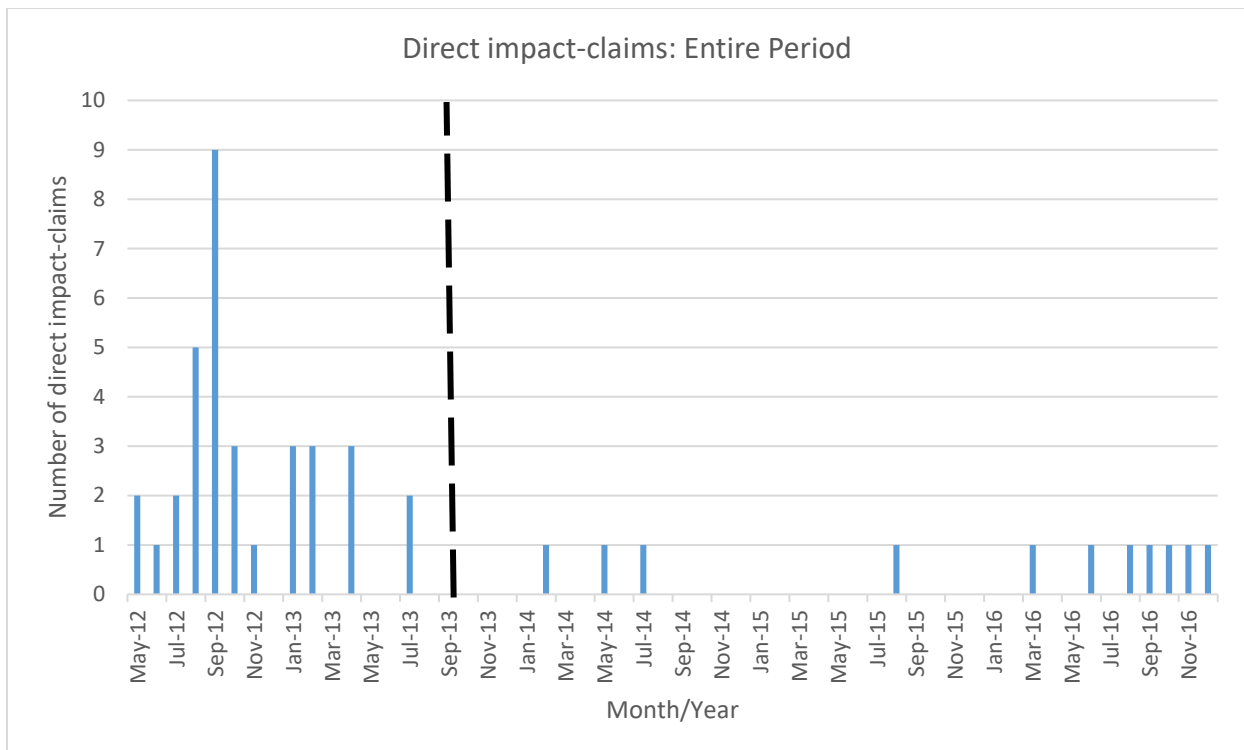
Source: Database of GD's impact-claims. Note: Dotted line indicates the event of GD leadership arrests.

The most striking fact from Figure 6.4 (above) is that, in *Phase 2*, GD almost stopped claiming to have delivered an outcome by itself. In contrast, in *Phase 1*, it was frequently claiming direct impact. However, it is also interesting the fact that, in late *Phase 2*, GD seems to be recovering in terms of consistency, but the intensity remains very low, when compared to *Phase 1*. The findings in Figure 6.4 agree with the findings presented in Figures 6.1 and 6.3 and suggest that GD was de-emphasising its movement-face over time.

6.1.3 Phase 1: Before arrests

Figure 6.5 (below) illustrates all of the specific grassroots actions through which GD was claiming to have caused impact in *Phase 1*, and which make up the overarching category 'movement actions' of *Phase 1*. The analysis of impact-claims has identified at least six distinct grassroots actions through which GD claimed impact. Through these actions, GD claimed to have caused either direct or indirect impact, through either conventional or unconventional means or both. What follows is an in-depth qualitative analysis of the impact-claims, as per specific grassroots action as shown in Figure 6.5 below, that would help to identify how GD claimed to have achieved impact through these actions.

Figure 6.5 PICs' specific grassroots actions categories: External Phase 1

Specific Grassroots actions categories as the claimed cause of impact-claims: Phase 1 (N=73)
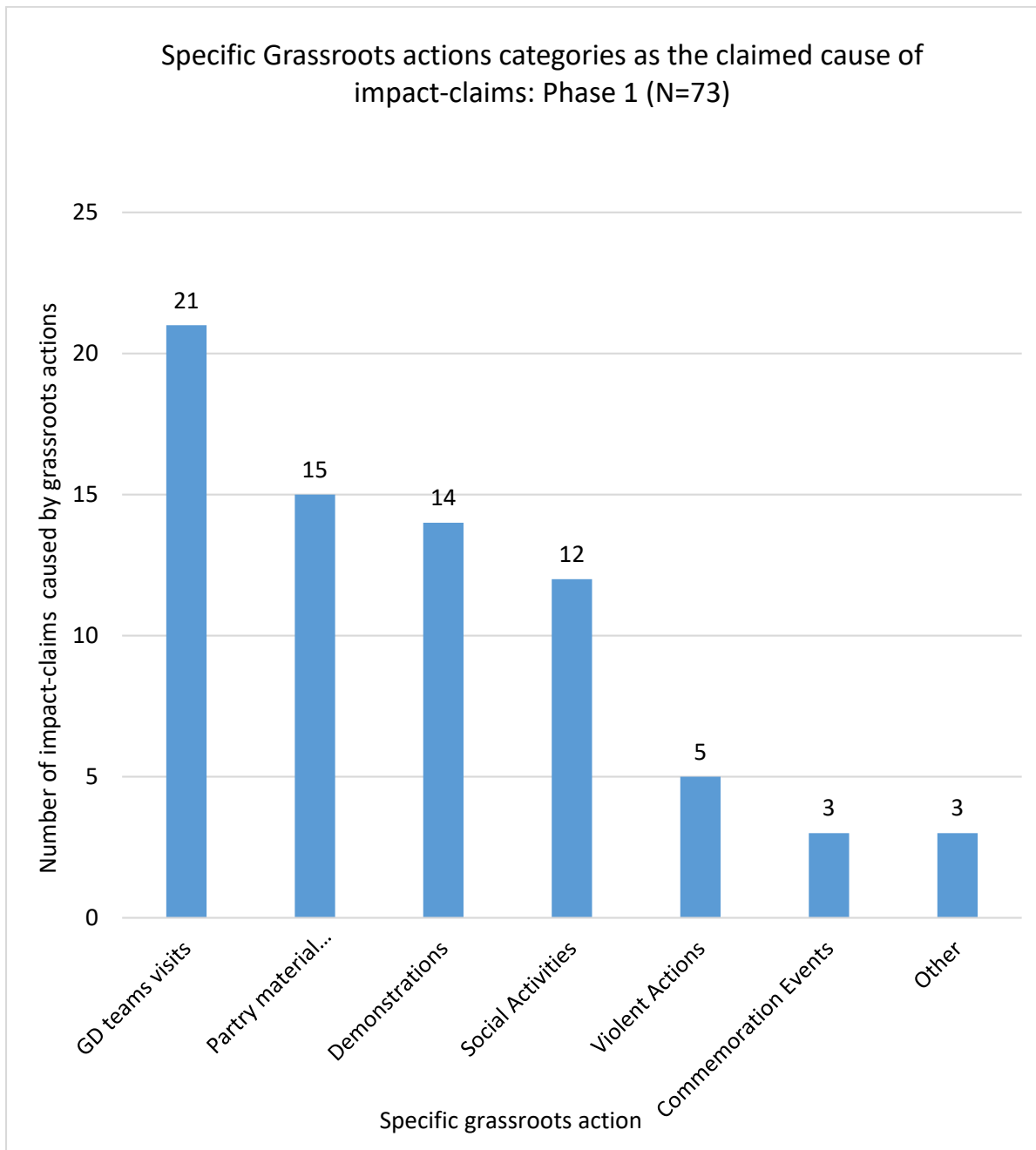
Source: Database of GD's impact-claims

GD team visits: As Figure 6.5 above illustrates, the grassroots action 'GD team visits' is the most frequent action through which GD claims impact in *Phase 1*. Those teams were comprised of a minimum of 6-7 persons, up to around 30 persons, and are usually headed by an MP or by party cadres of GD's local branches. In essence, these visits were about GD either observing whether the law is being imposed or, if

not, then imposing it on its own. The overwhelming majority of this grassroots action, where GD claims impact, takes place at various street markets across the country. Most of these visits, GD claims, are being triggered by local residents who complain, mostly on issues related to illegal immigration and law & order, by calling into GD's local branches. For example, through this grassroots action, GD makes various impact-claims claiming that it has caused direct impact through the *likelihood* that it would behave unconventionally. An indicative example is an impact-claim where GD claims that members from the local branch of Serres visited the street market in Nea Zihni in order to 'validate some complaints we had received regarding the presence of illegal retailers in the area'. As a result, GD claimed, 'once the info was spread that GD members had arrived, illegal retailers packed their stuff up immediately and went away' (GD, 2012:52). Also, through visits at various places, GD claims to have delivered direct impact through unconventional means, such as material violence, by acting *spontaneously*. GD claims that, while a team led by MPs Germenis and Eliopoulos were touring the street market in Rafina, 'when they realised the orgy of trafficking', they went on to check the legality of foreigners (…) once it was found out that not even a single legal document existed for selling their stuff, these were removed with synoptic procedures' (GD, 2012:42).

Social Activism: Mostly through the frequency of its pre-scheduled, everyday grassroots actions of social activism, GD was claiming that it has materialised direct impact through conventional means. Many impact-claims, through this action, capture the effectiveness of GD in delivering impact through the frequency of its social activist actions. For example, GD made various direct impact-claims claiming that, as a result of its *frequent visits* to small businesses, such as gas stations and factories, and which are part of its grassroots actions programme 'Jobs for Greeks', undertaken by its Evoia-Voitia local branch, many small businesses in the region are now showing a preference in employing Greeks over foreigners (GD, 2012: Post items, 23; 51; 66). As GD was claiming, 'as a result of our informative visits during these 8 months, where the programme 'Jobs for Greeks' of our local branch is underway, dozens of businessmen are now exclusively recruiting Greeks over illegal foreigners' (GD, 2013:104).

Party material dissemination: After GD team visits, GD claimed most of its direct impact materialised while members of its local branches across the country were disseminating party material at various places, such as neighbourhoods, streets, street markets and border stations. For GD, this action was usually a pre-scheduled and everyday grassroots action and it is the most frequently employed outdoor grassroots action by GD (Ellinas and Lamprianou, 2016). It is, by nature, a conventional grassroots action, but GD might engage in unconventional behaviour while conducting this action. GD claims most of its

impact through this action having been materialised through the likelihood that it would resort to the use of unconventional means and through the frequency of its actions, and, to a lesser extent, through acting spontaneously. Throughout the impact-claims discussed below, at their core lies the emphasis of GD on the effectiveness of its unconventional means of political behaviour.

The 'likelihood of intervention' is captured in a direct impact-claim when GD claimed that when members of the Rhodes local branch were disseminating party material at a local street market, they witnessed that 'some stalls lost their owners, who probably were illegal Afrasians migrants and who, once they saw the team of black shirts and Greek flags from afar, left their stalls' (GD, 2012:65). There is, however, the case when GD claims indirect impact through the 'likelihood of intervention' by being a bit more specific on the entity that delivered the outcome. For example, GD claims that, while members from the local branch of Kavala were disseminating party material at the Krinides street market, 'some people at the market informed us that, before our arrival, some others - right on time - managed to 'force out' any remaining illegal-immigrants, not only from around the street market, but from nearby areas as well…' (GD, 2012:55).

Demonstrative actions: Demonstrative actions and gatherings at commemorative events constitute the third larger grassroots action through which GD claims either direct or indirect impact, through conventional or unconventional means. Through this action, GD is more open in claiming engagement in unconventional means, such as confrontational and violent actions, for delivering impact. In addition, through this action, GD claims, mainly, impact through the dimensions of 'spontaneous reaction' and 'the size of its gatherings'. In terms of places, the overwhelming majority of impact-claims through these actions occur in migrants' settlements, as well as in other places, such as town streets, border stations and historical sites. For example, direct impact through confrontational actions is evident when GD claims that, during a demonstration by members from the local branch of Corinth, led by MP Boukouras, outside a military camp about to be transformed into a 'migrants detention centre', they clashed with the police and "deterred the illegal transformation of the camp into a 'tourist centre for illegal immigrants' " (GD, 2012:35). Furthermore, there are instances where GD does not specify the action through which it has delivered impact, though the use of violence through mainly demonstrative actions is evident in the latent content of the impact-claim, where GD attempts to emphasise the effectiveness of its violent actions. For example, GD claimed, in May 2012, that through unconventional actions, its members managed to force out, from the Peireiki-Patraiki building, in the city of Patras, settled migrants. GD concluded, 'Greek Nationalists would remain by the side of Greeks who suffer until the final victory, as this is our priority,

and not the parliamentary benches' (GD, 2012:2). This points to the importance GD was attaching to its movements-face in *Phase 1*.

6.1.3.1 Framing the context as favourable

This part of the section delves further into the impact-claims and seeks to answer *how* the GD was seeing itself so effective at providing various local 'solutions' through its unconventional means of behaviour in the grassroots arena in *Phase 1*. The qualitative content analysis of impact-claims suggests that this was because of two contextual frames that emerge in the impact-claims of GD in *Phase 1*, which rendered GD's unconventional actions as legitimate and effective in delivering impact: a frame of 'public demand for unconventional actions' and a frame of 'a crisis of the state'. How this process plays out is shown in Table 6.1 (below).

In the first frame, 'public demand for unconventional actions', GD was portraying a picture where there was public demand for the use of unconventional means and GD was able to supply this demand through unconventional actions. By justifying its unconventional behaviour as a response to peoples' demands, who had engaged in such behaviour in the first place, or by indicating that the people had been encouraging GD to act spontaneously and resort to unconventional means, GD was attempting to render its unconventional actions as largely legitimate among the wider public.

The second frame is the 'crisis of the state'. In *Phase 1*, GD was justifying its use and the effectiveness of its unconventional means, based on the claim that the state and its institutions (most notably the police) were incapable of containing immigration or imposing law & order, in contrast to GD, which was able to mobilise its local teams quickly, having legitimacy with the people, and provide 'solutions' relatively directly and fast, through the use of unconventional means.

The combination of these two frames rendered the unconventional actions of GD as effective and legitimate. Table 6.1 (see below) breaks down each of the three impact-claims into three steps, in order to highlight how these frames were unfolded.

Table 6.1 The framing of GD's unconventional behaviour: External Phase 1 (continued)

Step 1: Crisis of The State (context)	Step 2: Public Demand for unconventional actions (context)	Step 3: GD's ability to supply this demand through unconventional action
"[local residents] have asked for help from the local police to deal with incidents of robbery committed by illegal immigrants at the street market, but there wasn't any capability…."	"…Instead of calling the police, local residents and street market vendors called GD…"	"…Once the GD team arrived, many things had changed. Gypsies, foreigners and illegal market vendors packed up their stuff and went away while, as long as the team was there, not a single incident occurred" (GD, 2012:11)
"[local residents] have asked for help from the Western Ahaia Mayor, but people from the Mayor's services had informed them that they will provide a solution in a few days, as there is no vehicle available right now…"	"…Someone suggested to contact GD…"	"In just a matter of few hours, a GD team arrived and the water piles ran again" (GD, 2012:17)
"Next, we paid a visit at Shimatari Police Department, where we observed that the situation is the same as at Artakis Police Department, with only two police officers on every shift. The two young police officers had informed us that they were doing their best given the present conditions, but DEFINETELY it does not suffice in filling the increasing need for further patrolling in the area"	"…We had received complaints that Pakistanis harass children in Dilesi…"	"Thus, we showed up there. ''..Our appearance there was enough to make all the illegal immigrants go away immediately and many Greeks were asking us to intensify our visits because there is no police, 'there is no state'" (GD, 2012:23)

Peoples' Demand

In *Phase 1*, for GD, the issue of immigration was salient (see more in the next section) amid the publicity surrounding the supposedly increased criminal acts by illegal immigrants against Greeks, which had been the motivation for residents to demand unconventional actions of political behaviour, such as protesting in the streets (GD, 2013:126)[147]. For example, according to GD, the events in Patras, which saw the loss of a human life, supposedly caused by migrants, 'were the cause of a wrath explosion on the part of local residents against illegal-immigrants and the authorities' (GD, 2012:4). According to GD, 'the people took

---

[147] https://bit.ly/2OwBAPH

the situation into their own hands'. GD was able to exploit this wrath and demonstrate along with the people through unconventional means, thus achieving impact. 'The peoples' uprising, where GD local members stood by their side, resulted in the Peireiki-Patraiki building being evacuated…' (GD, 2012:4).

In almost all 'team visits' actions, GD was claiming that it had intervened and created a 'solution', after first having received various complaints from local residents. GD was claiming that the people were demanding GD intensify the frequency of its grassroots actions because, during its actions, any 'illegal immigrants are gone' (July, 2013:128)[148]. Thus, GD was claiming 'the Nationalist Popular Movement sides with the Greek citizen, who suffers from the issue of illegal-immigration' (GD, 2012:3). Moreover, in a visit to the street market of Mesologgi by a GD team, led by MP Barbarousis, where GD stated that they had destroyed stalls of allegedly illegal migrant retailers, the MP stated: 'The people are encouraging us and tell us to move ahead' (GD, 2012:41). Along similar lines, during a visit to the street market in Rafina, GD stated that it had resorted to material violence after first having received 'tens of requests' from Greek street market vendors (GD, 2012:42).

Crisis of the State

According to the second frame, GD was able to respond back to peoples' requests for intervention quite quickly and was effective in delivering local impact, largely because the state and its institutions were unable to intervene, mainly on the issues of illegal immigration and law & order. In other words, in *Phase 1*, GD was claiming throughout to have filled in a state gap on issues of immigration and law & order because these actors were experiencing a deep crisis. This is mainly a crisis of governance, in general, and a crisis of being unable to impose law & order, in particular. Suffice to say that, for GD, the law & order issues are directly interlinked with the immigration issue.

In the codesheet, there was a question added, with a dichotomous question (e.g. yes or no), as to whether, in the impact-claims, GD was making a reference to a 'crisis of the state' in both Phases. With regards to *Phase 1*, the results show that, in 40 out of 73 (or 55%), where impact-claims have a claimed cause of grassroots actions, GD refers to a 'crisis of the state'. More specifically, GD claims that it has been effective in delivering either direct or indirect impact because the state and its institutions have neglected peoples'

---

[148] https://bit.ly/2Mzhvp4

demands or are unable to deal with salient issues among the public, such as immigration and law & order, because they are in a state of a crisis.

Therefore, in *Phase 1*, GD had been able to claim impact, mainly through unconventional means, because the state has been largely incapable in doing so. GD claimed 'The fighters of GD have learnt to provide solutions on issues where the state is completely absent' (GD, 2012:3). What is more, in *Phase 1*, for many impact-claims, the title of post items already refers to a crisis of the state. Many post items that include impact-claims are titled: 'When the state does not care, Golden Dawn intervenes' (GD, 2012:17) or 'When the state does not care, Greeks are turning to Golden Dawn' (GD, 2012:60) or 'They fill in the state's voids: Golden-Dawners even as border guards!' (GD, 2012:70).

Table 6.2 summarises this crisis of the state presenting the characterisations (e.g. adjectives and verbs) GD attributes to the state and its institutions, found in the impact-claims of *Phase 1*, where the claimed cause is movement actions. GD refers to the 'state' in general, although sometimes it specifies the actors it refers to.

Table 6.2 GD's framing of political and state actors: External Phase 1.

Actors	What is it/what is it doing?
The State (in general) & local authorities	Completely absent
The State (in general)	Closes its ears on peoples' calls for help
The State (in general)	Occupied
The State (in general)	It's late or lacks the ability in giving a solution
The State (in general)	Is non-existent
The State (in general)	Does not care
The State (in general)	Shows no interest at all
The State (in general)	Is indifferent
The State (in general)	Show no interest in the unemployment of Greeks and continues to privilege foreigner workers over Greeks
Ministry of Public Order & Citizens' Protection	Do not do their job and are encouraging unlawfulness
Political system	Cleptocratic and does not care at all about Greeks
State & Police	Tolerate the increasing criminal behaviour of Pakistanis or Roma
Police	Trafficking is taking place under their own eyes
Police	Is Obstructing
Police	Does not have the capacity
Police	Does not have enough units
Police	Protects trafficking
Police	Unable to contain crime, mainly committed by illegal-immigrants

Source: Database of GD's impact-claims.

As Table 6.2 above shows these specific state actors are predominantly the police, but others as well, such as the 'coalition government' and other governing actors, and the Ministry of Public Order, & state institutions, such as IKA-Welfare Services, SDOE and the 'Labour Inspection Unit'.

GD has been able to satisfy peoples' demand on salient issues, such as immigration, law & order and economic crisis related-issues, through its unconventional means because the state has no capacity, as it does not respond to their requests. For example, GD was claiming that the police do not have the capacity to contain the crimes by allegedly illegal migrants or trafficking at various street markets, as it lacks enough units (GD, 2012:69). For GD, the state could not provide 'solutions' to local issues that concern local residents and, thus, "Not long from now, it will be established as a daily phenomenon: When the state is late, or incapable of giving a solution, GD undertakes action" (GD, 2012:17).

In this context, GD was presenting an image of itself as the only actor able to force the state and its institutions to do their job and deliver outcomes favourable to GD's interests and ideas, most prominently on the issues of 'illegal' immigration and law & order. In this regard, GD was able to impact on other actors indirectly, as well: 'Local authorities showed no interest at all and, as a result, violent assaults against Greek citizens increased sharply, now being a daily habit for them. However, GD's presence was intense and caused …the mobilisation of local authorities, despite their reluctance' (GD, 2012:28). At times, the state was ready to provide solutions, but only in the 'fear' that GD would intervene though its unconventional means. The following extract illustrates this quite vividly:

"We are saying that the 'state is destroyed', 'nothing is working', etc., but the reality is…. different! When the state is being forced to do its job, it can do it very well, indeed. But, it has to be forced. But, by whom is it forced?" (GD, 2012:50).

6.1.4 Phase 2: After arrests

Figure 6.6 below illustrates all of the grassroots actions through which GD claimed to have achieved either direct or indirect impact in *Phase 2*. Visits by members of GD branches at various places across the country remain the largest category, though less than in *Phase 1*. However, there emerge new categories of actions, such as 'legal actions, 'public requests/claims' and 'various'. All of these are conventional actions and refer to an attempt by GD to present its impact as taking place within the legal limits.

Figure 6.6 PICs' specific grassroots actions categories: External Phase 2

External Phase 2: grassroots actions as the claimed cause of PICs
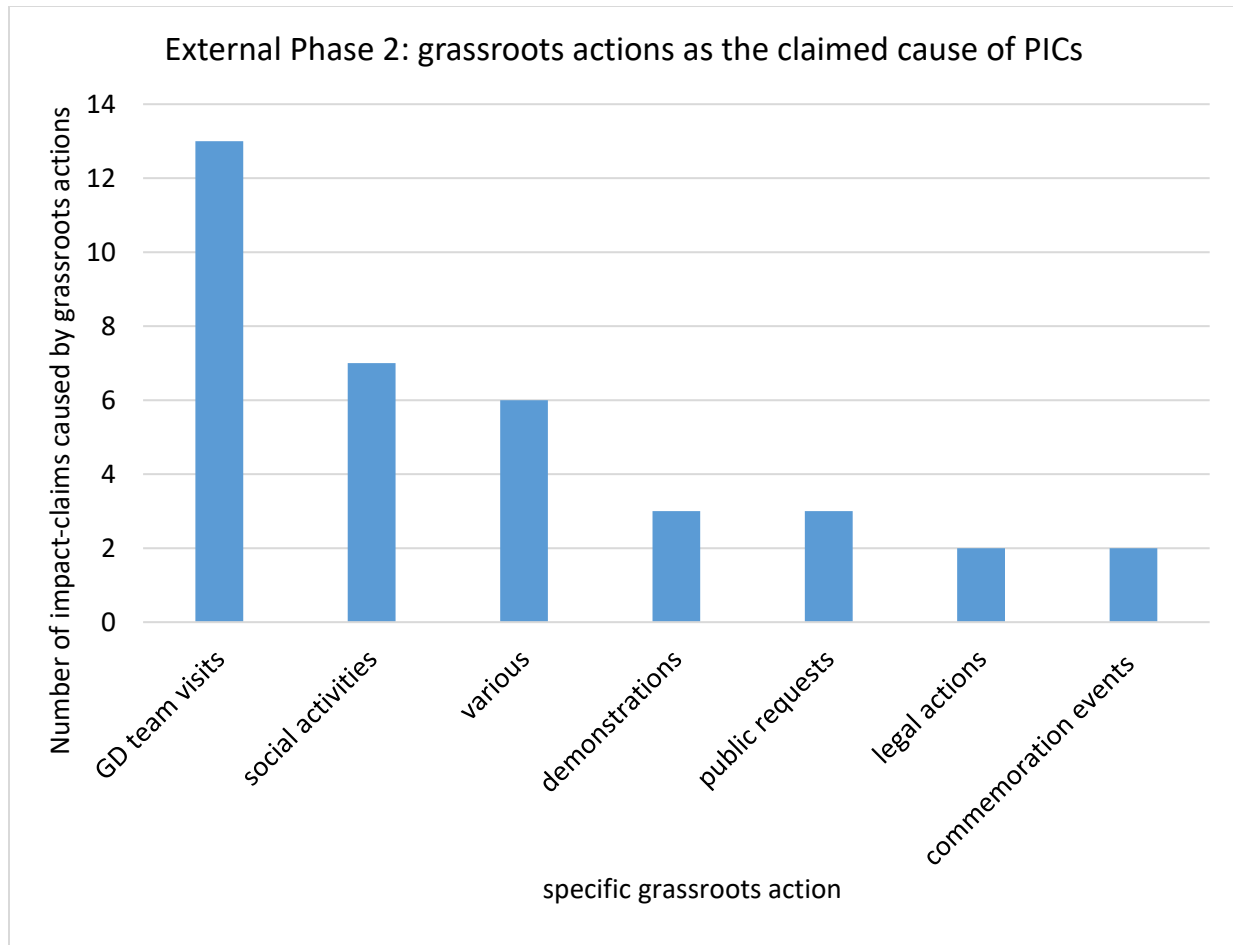
Source: Author's Database of GD's impact-claims.

In *Phase 2*, throughout the impact-claims, irrespective of the specific claimed grassroots action, there emerges an attempt by GD to frame its impact-claims as having resorted to conventional means. In essence, GD is more specific on its conventional means, by providing more evidence in order to back up its claims that it has resorted to conventional means. This tactic of providing more evidence gives the reader the opportunity to validate GD's claims that it has, indeed, used conventional actions. In *Phase 1*, GD claims that the people had been calling GD to intervene unconventionally or that the public was demanding use of unconventional means, without, however, providing any further evidence for these claims. In *Phase 2*, not only are such calls or a demand absent, but GD attempts to justify its either direct or indirect impact-claims by resorting first (if claimed unconventionally) or having resorted to conventional means. In this regard, in *Phase 2*, GD had been trying to shed its unconventional actions of

behaviour. Even in these impact-claims, where GD referred to the use of unconventional actions for materialising outcomes, the claim of resorting to the most extreme of them is absent, namely, violence. These findings indicate that GD, after the external shock, was on a course of significantly changing its movement face: quantitatively speaking, emphasising it less, and qualitatively speaking, transforming it into a more conventional one, at the same time. Therefore, this suggests that GD was entering a process of de-radicalisation in Phase 2.

Golden Dawn team visits: While in *Phase 1*, through 'team visits', GD claimed to have resorted to the use of unconventional means, in *Phase 2*, it mainly claims impact through conventional means. In addition, in *Phase 2*, GD team visits do not claim to have delivered impact through the steps of 'spontaneity' or 'frequency' or a 'call from the people'. On the contrary, in *Phase 2*, GD was claiming impact through these actions by using conventional public claims as the initial trigger of these visits. In essence, these were references to public statements that were visible among the wider public, rather than direct calls and complaints to GD's local branches and its members. Thus, at the heart of these impact-claims lies the argument, as put forward by GD, that it has been delivering impact conventionally.

Thus, in a direct impact-claim, GD claimed that it managed to cancel a mayors' plan regarding the creation of a park for 'illegal immigrants' in the Athens district of Agios Panteleimonas. GD claimed "local residents reacted quickly, as there was no official motion by the local council. A team from 'Greek Dawn' visited the area immediately, led by MP Kasidiaris. We asked from the police that the procedures must stop immediately and our request was accepted" (GD, 2014:161)[149]. GD's attempt to frame this impact-claim as being materialised through conventional means is captured here by referring to a motion of the local council. In another impact-claim, GD claims to have delivered direct impact when members from Kavala local branch visited and cleaned up a dirty billboard of the 'Cyprus Association Do not Forget', placed in the entrance of Kavala city, only after reading a complaint in the local newspaper 'Chronometro' (GD, 2016:243)[150]. Along similar lines, GD claims that members from the local branch of Sparta had raised a Greek flag at the monument of King Leonidas only after the mayor had neglected an earlier request of theirs. As GD claimed:

"*For some days now, and in the midst of the tourist season, the Greek flag at Leonidas monument was half-raised and torn, while neither a single local authority, nor the Sparta Mayor, cared to replace our*

---

[149] https://bit.ly/32aODtS
[150] http://bit.ly/2B9FzcN

national symbol. After asking ourselves why no one is seeing it or calling it in to the mayor, we called the mayor ourselves, who promised us that, in 24 hours, the issue would be solved and that GD does not need to intervene. After 24 hours, the flag was in the same terrible situation, until our local members took action and replaced the flag in ten minutes" (GD, 2016:250)[151].

The action 'GD team visits' in *Phase 2* took a conventional form. For example, GD claimed that its MPs visited the islands of Kos and Lesvos, which had seen a sharp increase in migrant inflows during the long summer of the refugee crisis. According to GD, the MPs met with various local political actors, such as members of the local council, while, in the post item, GD also provides video content in order to back up this claim (GD, 2015:229)[152]. As a result, GD claims, right after its visit there, the government sent ships to these islands in order to transfer migrants to the mainland (GD, 2015:224)[153]. Along similar lines, GD claimed that once it had publicly announced that its representatives in the town of Kastoria would meet with the local head of 'Trade Unit of Kastoria', 'the NODE[154] head remembered, out of nowhere, that, in his town, beyond cafes and tavernas, there is such a building, as well'. As a result, GD claimed, 'GD sets the political agenda' (GD, 2016:275)[155].

Demonstrations: Through demonstrative actions, GD claims to have achieved impact by resorting to confrontational actions, such as blockades and events disruptions. However, GD soon attempts to state that these actions have been made in a 'dynamic, but completely lawful way'. In November 2016, GD makes an impact-claim where the most extreme behaviour of GD in *Phase 2* can be found, however still too lenient when compared to *Phase 1*. In this impact-claim, GD claimed that it intervened, with a team led by three MPs, at a journalistic conference at the building of ESHEA (journalist centre) and managed to disrupt and cancel the conference, which was about the rights of ethnic minorities in Thrace. In this incident, according to GD, the party did not resort to violence. On the contrary, it intervened 'dynamically', but 'lawfully'. GD claimed: "*A few hours ago, GD intervened dynamically, but in an absolute lawful way, against the Turkish agents, who talk about a Turkish minority in Thrace; something which does not exist according to the Lausanne International Treaty. GD intervened and cancelled their conference, and it is us who will fight for the Greekness of Thrace in every way possible, for our Homeland.*" (GD, 2016:283)[156]. In

---

[151] http://bit.ly/2MDYxh7
[152] http://bit.ly/2IHLHx7
[153] http://bit.ly/318Mn5b
[154] ND's organ of 'Prefectural Governing Committees'.
[155] http://bit.ly/2ONKOXM
[156] http://bit.ly/2qfcjzv

the post item, GD provides video content showing the GD team disrupting the conference, but not engaging in violent behaviour, while its MPs argued that their intervention was lawful. GD also appeals to the 'Treaty of Lausanne' in order to give legitimacy to its action. In this impact-claim, GD attempts to keep balanced behaviour between being lawful, on the one hand, while being effective through unconventional means, on the other hand. In other words, it seems that GD, in *Phase 2*, was attempting to avoid claiming impact through violent means, at least in cases which might get a lot of public visibility.

Public requests: In actions of public requests, GD claimed to have delivered indirect impact through the likelihood that, if an issue is not solved, then GD would intervene. However, through these actions, too, GD claimed to have resorted to conventional public claims, which could be visible to the wider public. Such public claims were being made in the news media by other actors or GD was making them by issuing press releases or during meetings of the local council. GD was more specific by providing more evidence to validate its claim and convince its readers that the impact was achieved through conventional actions. These public requests were also, perhaps, an attempt by GD to substitute for its absence in the media. For example, GD claimed that MP Kasidiaris requested, during a local council meeting in the municipality of Athens, that the dirtied statue of history hero 'Kolokotronis' be cleaned up. In GD words, 'If you do not clean up the statue by Monday, then we will take action and you will be saying that we have replaced the duty of local authorities' (GD, 2016:253)[157]. GD also provided video content showing the MP, during the local council meeting, making this request, in order to justify its claim that it had resorted to conventional actions first, in case its request was not accepted.

In another impact-claim, GD attempted to claim that its unconventional actions, such as the likelihood that it would intervene unlawfully, are still effective in delivering impact. However, GD soon referred to conventional public claims, in order to frame its impact-claim, as such. For example, GD claimed that illegal immigrants were driven away from Victoria Square right after MP Kasidiaris 'threatened that he would take action'. However, GD claims that this phrase has been the title of a news story published in Kathimerini newspaper and GD provides, verbatim, this news story in the post item, claiming this phrase as the cause of the impact-claim (GD, 2015:233)[158].

Another impact-claim illustrates how GD was claiming impact through public conventional requests. For example, GD claims that the local news media reported that various NGOs were planning to hire hotel

---

[157] http://bit.ly/2McacVw
[158] http://bit.ly/2IHioLi

rooms in the city of Trikala, for settling in migrants. Next, GD claimed that it had issued a press release, through its local branch, condemning the plans of the NGOs, accusing the local political actors of 'bending their heads to the NGOs'. GD then claimed 'A few days after the press release by the local branch of Trikala, the residents of the village Chrisomilia met, and ALL signed a motion expressing their disagreement about the plans of the NGOs. The pressure bore fruit and the NGOs are stepping back from the village' (GD, 2016:279)[159]. This impact-claim illustrates how GD frames the 'public demand' in *Phase 2*, compared to *Phase 1*. In *Phase 1*, GD was claiming that local residents were demanding use of unconventional methods by directly calling GD and encouraging it to deliver direct impact through the use of force because the state lacks the capacity (GD, 2012:8; 67; 2013:132[160]). On the contrary, in *Phase 2*, the frames 'crisis of the state' and 'public demand for unconventional actions' are absent and GD seeks the public demand through conventional means. In other words, in *Phase 2*, what emerges from the impact-claims is a picture where GD had lost, to a great extent, its direct communication with the people, who no longer demanded the use of unconventional actions.

Legal, various, and 'both' actions: Of particular interest are the action categories 'legal' and 'various actions' (and both). These are two new actions that only emerge in *Phase 2* and, through them, GD always claims to have materialised impact through conventional actions. With regards to legal actions, GD makes two impact-claims on the same instance. Although they are too few, they do, however, indicate a qualitative change, in that GD had been seeking conventional means in order to achieve impact, even at the grassroots arena, in *Phase 2*. In the impact-claims, GD claims that it had filed a lawsuit against the 'Political Party of Friendship and Equality' of the Turkish Minority, in the local court in the city of Komotine, by members from its local branch in the city. This is because of (GD claimed) the party's decision to stage a protest, which threatens the 'public peace'. As a result, GD claimed, the court took GD's lawsuit into account and began investigating the case by calling in the leader of the party to testify (GD, 2016: 256a[161];256b[162]).

Movement & party actions: The argument of GD that it had been delivering impact through conventional means, evident in the impact-claims of *Phase 2*, is also evident in the category 'both' and 'various actions'. This category refers to impact-claims where GD claimed impact through both grassroots and party actions. For example, in late 2016, there was an increase in impact-claims caused by movement actions (shown in

---

[159] http://bit.ly/2J4pCt9
[160] https://bit.ly/2M4zODR
[161] https://bit.ly/2o5ySpm
[162] http://bit.ly/2B9Lsaf

Figure 6.1 at the beginning of this chapter). However, this rise goes hand-in-hand with a similar rise in the category 'both actions'. This pattern was part of GD's attempt to claim impact through conventional and institutional means in the grassroots arena, while still presenting its movement actions as effective. This suggests that GD was attempting to regain its momentum in the grassroots arena and emphasise again its movement-face. This seems to suggest that, for GD in *Phase 2*, impact can be achieved in the grassroots arena only if there is use of institutional means, as well. This is best captured when GD claimed that, through various grassroots actions, such as visits to various state institutions, and party actions, such as parliamentary interpellations concerning the issues local residents are faced with, it had impacted on ND to adopt its own agenda. As GD claimed:

"*It is crucially important that New Democracy returns to places where GD had recently visited first, and bore to the surface, through its parliamentary actions, all the local and regional issues these areas are faced with. The recent and absolutely successful visits by MP and compatriot Lagos in Eastern Macedonia and Thrace, the promotion of issues concerning the farmers of the Greek north and the frequent interventions in local news media for promoting various issues, for which all other political parties ignore, have been the only cause which mobilised ND to visit the same areas, same institutions and same trade unions, with the only aim of stealing their vote…*''

6.1.4.1 Framing the context as unfavourable

The analysis of political impact-claims so far indicates that GD witnessed a significant change in its movement-face in the period following the external and shock exclusion. With regards to actions, whereas in *Phase 1*, GD claims impact mainly through unconventional actions, in *Phase 2*, it claims impact mainly through conventional actions. With regards to issues, whereas in *Phase 1*, GD claims impact on its core issues, such as immigration and law & order, in *Phase 2*, it claims significantly lower impact on these issues, while it discovers new minor issues to claim impact on. So, what was GD saying about these changes? What causes did it attribute to these changes? This part of the section presents an overarching frame that is evident throughout GD's impact-claims in *Phase 2*, and which, according to GD, has impacted on it to make a change in tactics with regards to its movement face. This frame is about the effects the external shock had on the mobilisation tactics of GD in the grassroots arena.

In *Phase 2*, GD had been weakened in delivering impact through unconventional means, while it decreased its salience on the immigration and law & order issues (see more in the next section on issue salience). Thus, in *Phase 2*, in its claims, GD was frequently referring to the shock exclusion as impacting negatively on its ability to deliver impact in the grassroots arena. As GD was claiming:

''After the second consecutive victory of GD, in June 2012 , the Samaras-Venizelos government, and being under a status of panic - because of GD continuous rising popularity, made some spasmodic moves in containing illegal-immigration (the so-called broom police operations, etc.); however, without any tentative results and with no expulsions. (…) Of course, it is a fact that, during the early period of Samarocracy, illegal immigrants' inflows were reduced, compared to earlier [i.e. before 2012 elections]. But, this, as well, was because of GD…'' (GD, 2016:242)[163].

However, GD would soon downplay the effectiveness of these measures and would attribute the reduced inflows to allegedly false information spread by the news media before and after the arrests. GD continued:

''…Back then [i.e. early period], the media of the political establishment were reporting, on a daily basis, about 'paramilitary battalions' and 'racist attacks', framing, as 'racist attack', every fight between foreigners, and 'racist murder' every fight between rival mafia gangs. Nowadays, news travel fast and illegal-immigrants were made terrified by this news and, thus, they were avoiding Greece as their destination. But, soon after GD's arrests, the news media spread the info that 'paramilitary battalions' do not exist anymore. So, the cathode of thousands of illegal-immigrants to Greece had begun once again. The proof for this is the 'Illegal-Immigration Daily News Bulletins' we were publishing [on the website], which showed that the inflows were too high. These high numbers are what forced us to publish these 'Bulletins' (GD, 2016:242)[164].

In these extracts above, it becomes clearer that, for GD its 'hit squads' were effective in dealing with the issue of 'illegal' immigration through the use of unconventional actions in *Phase 1*. The arrests impacted on its ability to sustain its unconventional actions. In turn, this meant a decreasing emphasis on the issue of immigration on the part of GD, as without the use of violence, or unconventional actions in general, GD found it difficult to be concerned with this issue.

---

[163] http://bit.ly/2VAnpKT
[164] http://bit.ly/2VAnpKT

Furthermore, there is another important observation in *Phase 2*, which lies behind the steady rise of movement-actions as the claimed cause of impact-claims in November 2016. GD repeated an instance of an impact-claim four more times; this about the cancellation of a hot-spot in Keratsini, as claimed by GD. GD described it as a 'HUGE VICTORY' again and again, and it seems that it felt that it had to repeat it four more times in only one month's time. This is the one and only time that GD would repeat one impact-claim outcome so many times in such a short time period (25 days). It seems that GD repeated this impact-claim outcome in an attempt to reclaim ownership over impact on the immigration issue, as it was facing difficulty in being impactful because of the arrests, even 3 years after the event had taken place. For example, in this impact-claim, GD concluded: '*As long as the Greeks are fighting, the Popular Association will be by their side, and despite the difficult days we are facing, small and big battles would continue to be won inside and outside the Parliament*' (GD, 2016:271)[165]. In Phase 2, GD kept referring back to the effects of the arrests, saying that it has been facing 'hard times', attempting, however, to convince its audience that it has not changed its ideology: '…In this context, the only power of resistance is Golden Dawn, who, during these hard times, remains loyal to its ideas of the nation…' (GD, 2015:223)[166].

6.2 Issue Salience

6.2.1 Before and after arrests

Figure 6.7 (below) illustrates all of the policy issues of the impact-claims, where the claimed cause is the overarching category 'movement actions', categorised by external Phase. It shows that two of the most salient policy issues of FRPs, in general, and of GD, in particular, (that is, immigration and law & order) are the most salient issues where GD claims impact, through its movement actions. However, these two issues display significant variations in the two phases. More specifically, in *Phase 1*, immigration is, by far, the largest issue on which GD claims to have realised impact through its movement actions. It is also the largest issue in both Phases.

---

[165] http://bit.ly/2nOkNN4
[166] http://bit.ly/2MBaXWX

Figure 6.7 PICs' policy issue salience in the grassroots arena per external Phase

PICs' policy issue salience in the grassroots arena per external Phase
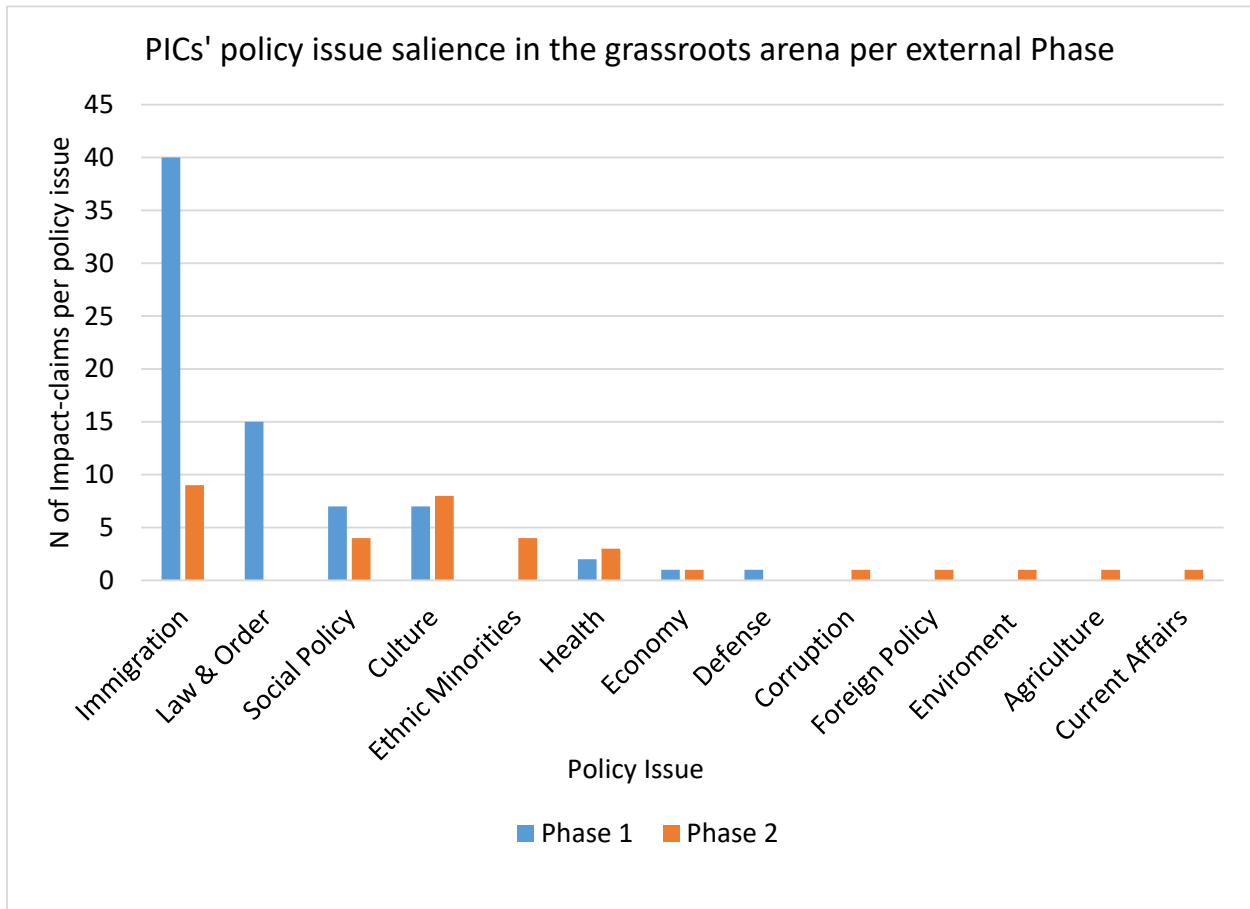
Source: Author's Database of GD's PICs.

In *Phase 1*, 'Immigration' is twice as salient as the second most-salient issue, which is 'Law & Order', with consistency 76% and intensity 2.4 impact-claims per month. In contrast, in *Phase 2*, 'Immigration' shows a huge drop, despite still being the largest issue, seeing its consistency and intensity at 23% and 0.3 impact-claims per month, respectively. However, it is slightly higher than the second most-salient issue, which is 'Culture'. It is also interesting to note the pattern of the 'Law & Order' issue. Although it is the second most-salient issue in claiming impact through movement actions, and with consistency at 41% and intensity at 0.9 impact-claims per month in *Phase 1*, it completely disappears in *Phase 2*. There is not a single impact-claim on 'Law & Order' in *Phase 2*, where the claimed cause is 'movement-face actions'. The issue of 'Social Policy' also drops in *Phase 2*, though this decline is considerably lower compared to 'Immigration' and 'Law & Order'. In contrast, 'Culture' seems to be more or less stable in both Phases. In addition, in *Phase 2*, there emerge other new issues in claiming impact, which are absent in *Phase 1*, but

which show very low salience. Thus, Figure 6.7 (above) seems to suggest that GD had significantly changed the issue salience of its movement-face in Phase 2, with regards to its core issues. The issue of 'Immigration' was featuring prominently in movement-face impact-claims. These findings suggest that, in Phase 1 was on a radicalisation course while it had changed towards de-radicalisation in Phase 2.

6.2.2 Before arrests: The salient issue of immigration

In *Phase 1*, according to GD, the immigration issue was its top priority. Throughout the impact-claims, GD was describing the issue as a 'mega and super topical' issue, featuring prominently amongst the top issues in Greek politics (GD, 2012:6). Already, in May 2012, GD stated:

''Yesterday's events in Patras - due to the tragic death of a 30-year-old Greek man by three Afghans - brought to the surface, for an umpteenth time, the major issue of illegal immigration and the huge impact it has on our homeland, such as unemployment, environment degradation and crime, but, mainly, loss of human life. An issue which, for other political actors, features as a second issue, and for some other political actors is a chance for vote hunting (as beyond asylum, papers and job, they also wish to give them political rights, as well!), for GD, it remains a priority issue, as it risks de-Hellenizing our homeland. The Nationalist Popular Movement stands by the Greek citizen who suffers from illegal-immigration, since life in big cities, particularly in Athens, has been becoming unbearable'' (GD, 2012:3).

GD was justifying its various visits in street markets because of peoples' complaints regarding 'the increased robberies against both locals and visitors, supposedly committed by migrants (GD, 2012:11). Through actions of party material dissemination, GD was stating 'The purpose of our presence was to inform the residents and visitors about the positions of our movements on the major issue of trafficking by illegal foreign retailers'. For example, in a party dissemination action at the street market of Rhodes, GD stated: "Members from the local branch of Rhodes visited, on Saturday morning, on 13 October 2012, the street market in order to disseminate news material regarding the topical issue of illegal-immigration and the set-up of 'tourist centres' (…) most issues were centred on the criminal activity and the trafficking by illegal-immigrants and Roma, which expand across, not only the city, but the entire island, making Rhodites feel insecure and scared about their life and properties" (GD, 2012:65). Through demonstrative actions, GD claimed that it had blocked the tolls in Rio of Patras, along with local residents protesting against the crimes of Roma people in their neighbourhoods, as 'the local authorities showed no interest'

and, as a result, 'violent assaults against Greek citizens has increased sharply, now being a daily phenomenon' (GD, 2012:31).

6.2.3 After arrests: The declining salience of immigration

The main finding so far is that, for GD, the immigration issue was on the agenda in Greek politics in *Phase 1*, while it was not in *Phase 2*. The declining salience of immigration in *Phase 2*, for GD, was largely a result of the exclusion. This had impacted on its ability to engage in unconventional actions, which, in turn, impacted on its ability to keep its salience high on the issue of immigration.

These changes are evident when GD stated, in October 2014: "*In essence, the major and extremely crucial issue of illegal immigration is not on the agenda for the news media pimps. And, how could this have happened given that, under Juntas' orders, a fake picture of pseudo social harmony is being presented, whereas [the Junta] demands for the political power, which dares to doubt it [the GD] is to be slandered. In other words, the issue of illegal immigration is a taboo issue for the news media of mass deception and it's a forbidden fruit for domestic propaganda. (…) In addition, the issue of 'racism' has been on the agenda for more than a year now, where, by this way, it is attempted to harm the picture of GD"* (GD, 2014:192)[167]. In this extract, it is evident the effects the arrests had on GD and how they have affected its ability to claim impact on the immigration issue. The phrase 'for more than a year now' is a direct reference to September, 2013, when the arrests took place. Since then, the issue began to be downplayed on the agenda, implying that, during *Phase 1*, the issue was high on the agenda in Greek politics because of the unconventional actions of GD (see more below).

What is more, impact-claims on the immigration issue in *Phase 2* are overwhelmingly claimed through conventional actions, whereas in *Phase 1*, the majority of them are claimed through unconventional actions. There also emerges another pattern on the issue of immigration in *Phase 2*. To this, GD makes impact-claims on the immigration issue that had materialised in *Phase 2*. In other words, in *Phase 2*, GD begins to repeat impact-claims on the immigration issue, the outcomes of which had occurred in *Phase 1*. By referring to impact-claims on the immigration issue that occurred in *Phase 1*, GD recalls a period when

---

[167] https://bit.ly/2nBN8pB

it was very impactful, in general, and through its unconventional actions, in the grassroots arena, in particular. The following impact-claim exemplifies this:

On 8 April, 2015, GD made an impact-claim that the Mayor of Athens, Giorgos Kaminis, made some anti-immigration statements, amidst increased migrant inflows heading to the centre of Athens, and that the cause for these was his fear that GD might benefit from this situation. According to GD, Kaminis stated: '*We cannot tolerate this situation, which eats out the inwards of our city*'. But, GD continued commenting, which further exemplifies the fact that GD was considering itself impactful in *Phase 1* and, more specifically, during 2012. GD stated:

"*Behind the hypocritical cries of Kaminis is hidden the definite concern that, not long from now, GD will again be on the lips of many Athenians (and, in turn, of all Greeks) as the only actor which would salvage the people from the national and social catastrophe, which is a result of the criminal politics conducted by the anti-constitutional bow on the issues of illegal-immigration. But, it is impossible to escape destiny. 'We are going back to 2012', Kaminis mumbles terrified. But, this time, the repeat of 2012 would be 100 times stronger because the Greek people would know that the actors responsible for the huge issue of immigration are not them, but the domestic supporters of anti-racism*" (GD, 2015:211)[168].

The extract above is indicative of the fact that GD was considering itself impactful in *Phase 1* on the immigration issue. More or less, GD reveals that its impact, and its salience on immigration at large, has gone ('*GD would again be on the lips of many Athenians*'), at least for now, and that during 2012, it was more impactful than ever.

There is also another qualitative difference. While, in *Phase 1*, most of immigration impact-claims took place at street markets, in *Phase 2*, there is only one immigration impact-claim which claims impact at a street market. This is important, as it indicates that GD had lost its ability to deliver impact at street markets. Street markets also have a symbolic significance for GD for ideological reasons, as, according to GD, they were sponsored a lot (GD, 2014:156b)[169] by the Greek fascist regime of Metaxas of the inter-war period[170]. Additionally, while, in *Phase 1*, GD was claiming impact on immigration delivered at street markets through various unconventional ways (as shown previously in this chapter), GD was claiming, in *Phase 2*, that the street markets are now 'over-populated with illegal-immigrants' and this was another

---

[168] http://bit.ly/318uLGH
[169] https://bit.ly/2oRwXoZ
[170] GD sees the fascist regime of Metaxas (1936-1941) as the ideal regime for Greece, compared for example to the junta regime (1964-1974) where its relationship is more complex (Vasilopoulou and Halikiopoulou, 2015:57-58).

reason why it 'is being prosecuted so passionately' (GD, 2014:191)[171]. This seems to suggest that, in *Phase 1*, GD was seeing itself as impactful in driving 'illegal immigrants' away from street markets. This largely captures the causes GD attributed to its low salience on immigration in *Phase 2*; that is, its inability to act unconventionally and deliver direct impact.

There is also another qualitative difference with regards to changes in issue salience. This is about the claimed outcomes of impact between the two external Phases. In *Phase 2*, GD was considering itself less impactful in the grassroots arena, compared to *Phase 1*. This shift is evidenced by GD claiming fewer grassroots-caused impact in *Phase 2*, compared to *Phase 1*, as well as from the fact that, in *Phase 2,* GD was claiming to have achieved impact by achieving political outcomes of minor significance on non-core issues (e.g. environment), compared to *Phase 1*. For example, in *Phase 1*, many of the claimed outcomes were of 'high significance', compared to *Phase 2*, which were of 'lower significance' in terms of causing a lasting effect on Greek politics. Simply put, if policy change and implementation could be considered the highest levels of impact, GD, a party of opposition (with no coalition potential, especially in *Phase 2*) could achieve, then GD was claiming impact on that level in *Phase 1*, while it was not in *Phase 2*. Some notable examples of policy change impact-claims by GD in *Phase 1* are: the abolition of the citizenship law (GD, 2013:93)[172], the banning of foreigners entering military schools (immigration & defence) (GD, 2013:102)[173], a law which requires the establishment of 'detention centres' for illegal immigrants (GD , 2015:206)[174], a law change restricting the employment criteria of foreign exclusive nurses (health) (GD, 2013:105)[175] and the implementation of police operations across the country for cracking down on illegal trafficking at street-markets (GD, 2012:45). But, GD's claimed impact of 'high significance' is also evident in claiming outcomes with local effects, as argued previously, such as finding jobs for Greeks (e.g. GD, 2012:66), breaking down migrants' settlements in various places (e.g. GD, 2012:77)[176], decreasing the presence of illegal immigrants at street markets across the country (e.g. GD, 2012:52; 53; 55) and forcing the state to impose law & order, in general.

On the contrary, in *Phase 2*, there is no grassroots-caused impact-claim outcome that speaks about policy change, while impact-claims with local effects are of minor, often symbolic, significance. For example, in

---

[171] https://bit.ly/2MB4F9N
[172] https://bit.ly/35jNjXy
[173] https://bit.ly/2osd0ET
[174] https://bit.ly/31cfdSp
[175] https://bit.ly/325r8m4
[176] https://bit.ly/2OuiR7b

Phase 2, most of the impact-claims claimed through grassroots actions are about replacing torn Greek flags in various areas (e.g. historical sites) across Greece (e.g. GD, 2014;156[177], 2014:175[178], 2016:250[179]), cleaning dirty billboards in historic monuments (2016:243)[180], pulling down billboards at a historical site because it refers to the 'wrong' side of history (GD, 2014:190)[181], achieving the power to play the national anthem in a commemoration event of a fallen hero (in a village) (GD, 2016:266)[182], planting trees in parks (GD, 2016:263)[183] and cleaning up a public school yard because local authorities showed 'apathy' (GD, 2014:168)[184]. Perhaps, the most significant in terms of impact effects are claimed outcomes like the cancellation of planned hot-spots for refugees in towns (e.g. GD, 2016:251;271;274) [185]. In other words, in *Phase 2*, what is missing from the direct impact-claims is not the use of unconventional means of political behaviour, but the most extreme of them; namely, the use of violence (material and/or physical), which seems to suggest that it has impacted on GD's overall ability to claim impact. Conclusively, in Phase 1, GD, as regards to its movement-face, was on a radicalisation course, while in Phase 2, it changed towards de-radicalisation.

Conclusion

This chapter has tested the external factors de-radicalisation and radicalisation hypotheses on GD's movement-face behaviour, over the two 'external Phases' and according to the thesis' studied timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), through GD's PICs. The findings indicate that GD was on a radicalisation course before exclusion (Phase 1) and then changed its behaviour towards de-radicalisation following exclusion (Phase 2). This is evidenced by the fact that GD was emphasising its movement-face more in Phase 1, while it was emphasising its party-face more following the exclusion in Phase 2. Specifically, when it comes to actions, in Phase 2, GD was toning down its use of unconventional means (in sharp contrast to Phase 1) and, instead, was opting for more conventional actions, in order to claim impact in the

---

[177] https://bit.ly/2AYZfjB
[178] https://bit.ly/2MvU401
[179] http://bit.ly/2MDYxh7
[180] http://bit.ly/2B9FzcN
[181] https://bit.ly/2B2mqtr
[182] http://bit.ly/2OMCZS4
[183] http://bit.ly/2IOsquc
[184] https://bit.ly/2B5ccbE
[185] http://bit.ly/2VGBgPH; http://bit.ly/2nOkNN4; http://bit.ly/2OMPoWs

grassroots arena. When it comes to changes on issue salience in Phase 1, the most salient issue was 'Immigration'; an issue directly relevant to GD's mobilisation in the grassroots arena. In Phase 2, the salience of immigration declined significantly and GD was attributing this decline to the effects of the arrests. This was an indication of abandoning the movement-face over time.

Chapter 7: External Factors & the Party-face

Introduction

This chapter tests the external factors hypotheses (e.g., de-radicalisation and radicalisation) on GD's party-face (electoral and parliamentary arena), over the two 'external Phases' (see Chapter 4) and according to the thesis' studied timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), by analysing GD's PICs. The chapter consists of two main sections, consistent with the main behavioural dimensions: 1) political praxis and 2) issue salience. Both follow a timeframe sub-distinction based on the two 'external Phases'.

The first section begins by providing a comparative analysis of GD's party-face actions over the two Phases, by discussing the quantitative findings derived from the PICs analysis. It shows that, in Phase 1, GD was emphasising its political praxis more in the electoral arena than in the parliamentary arena, through the claimed action-cause of 'electoral strength' (as evidenced in the polls). In contrast, in Phase 2, GD displayed a noticeable change to its party-face, by emphasising its impact in the parliamentary arena more. The section proceeds with an in-depth analysis of GD's specific actions across the two arenas and over the two external Phases.

The second section begins by showing that the most salient issue over the two Phases, across both party arenas, was, by far, the immigration issue, primarily claimed in the electoral arena (in Phase 1). However, in Phase 2, the most salient issue was 'Corruption', mainly claimed in the parliamentary arena. Specifically, 'Corruption' (an issue that could, in principle, predominantly be addressed in the party arenas) was the most salient issue across all three political arenas in Phase 2. This change in issue salience points towards a change of de-radicalisation. Through this issue, GD was preoccupied with those political actors who, from its own understanding, repressed it through corrupted means.

Taking into account the findings from the previous chapter (Chapter 6), as well, the chapter shows that, in Phase 2, GD was de-emphasising its political praxis and core mobilisation issues in the grassroots arena and was becoming more concerned with party-face related actions and issues. These findings tend to lead to a conclusion that GD was on a radicalisation course before exclusion (Phase 1) and changed towards de-radicalisation following the exclusion (Phase 2).

7.1 Political Praxis: Electoral & Parliamentary Arenas

Figure 7.1 below shows the evolution of all the party-face action categories over the two Phases, as per party arena.

Figure 7.1 The evolution of GD's party face across party arenas: Entire Period
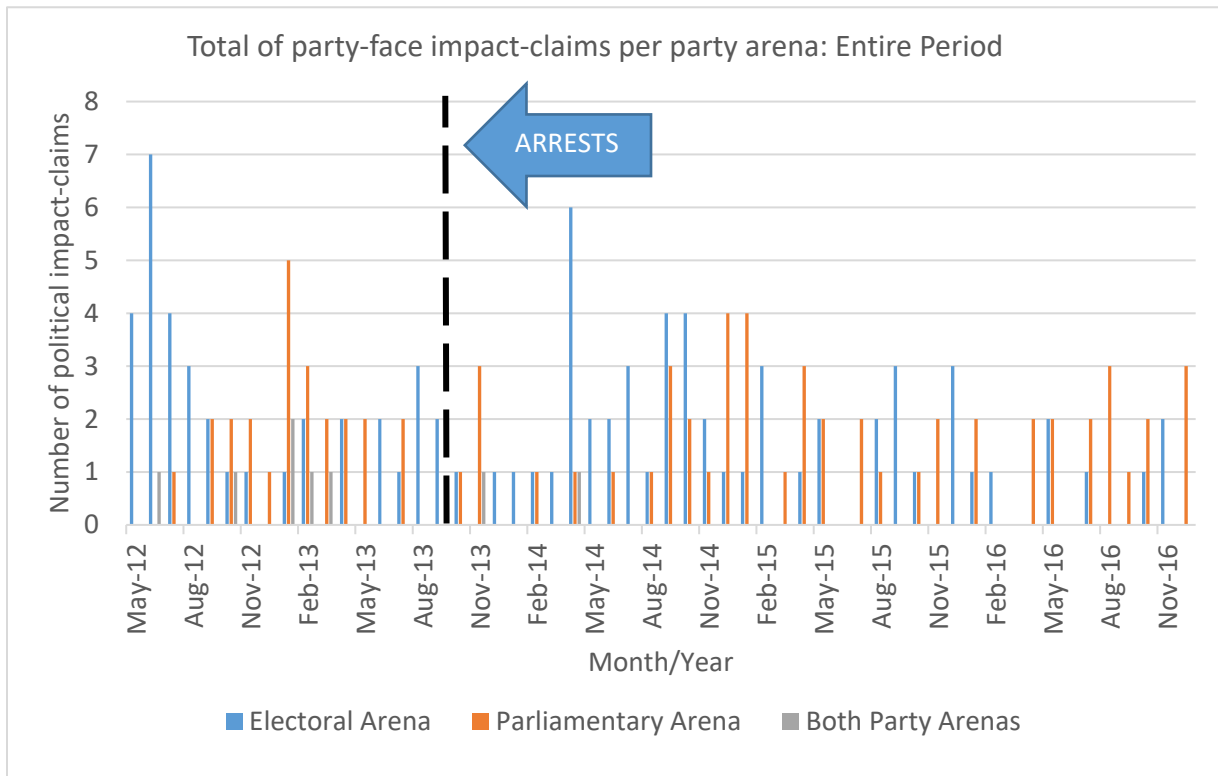
Source: Database of GD's impact-claims. Note: dotted line indicates the event of GD leadership arrests.

Figure 7.1 above shows that, at the beginning of Phase 1, there is high activity of claiming impact in the electoral arena, through either electoral strength or because other party actors were adopting GD's programmatic agenda in order to deter its electoral strength. Impact claimed through these actions in the electoral arena steadily declines in Phase 1, whereas actions inside the parliamentary arena tend to increase steadily from September 2012 onwards, reaching their peak in January and February 2013. After that time, up until the end of Phase 1, party actions in both arenas decline steadily. At the beginning of Phase 2, up until April 2014, party actions impact-claims in both the electoral and parliamentary arena remain at low levels, with only an isolated peak of party actions impact-claims in the parliamentary arena in November 2013. In April 2014, impact-claims in the electoral arena skyrocket and, overall, they remain

201

at relatively high levels, up until February 2015. During the same timeframe, impact-claims in the parliamentary arena also reach high levels of frequency. From June 2015, up until the end of Phase 2, impact-claims in both the electoral and parliamentary arenas decline, compared to earlier, with impact-claims in the electoral arena significantly losing their consistency, as well.

As Table 7.1 shows (below), overall, impact-claims in the electoral arena lose, to a noticeable extent, their consistency and intensity in Phase 2, compared to Phase 1. In addition, impact-claims claimed through party actions that belong to both arenas also significantly lose their consistency and intensity in Phase 2. At first glance, this finding is, perhaps, reflective of the more exclusionary context GD was facing in Phase 2. However, in terms of consistency and intensity, impact-claims in the parliamentary arena remain at very similar levels in both Phases.

Table 7.1 Consistency and Intensity of GD's party-face impact-claims per party arena External Phase

	Consistency		Intensity	
	Phase 1	*Phase 2*	*Phase 1*	*Phase 2*
Electoral Arena	88%	69%	2.1	1.4
Parliamentary Arena	64%	66%	1.4	1.3
Electoral & Parliamentary	29%	5%	0.4	0.1

Source: Database of GD's impact-claims.

Figure 7.2 (below) sums up the total of impact-claims per arena in both Phases. In Phase 1, impact-claims in the electoral arena were significantly higher, compared to the parliamentary arena, while in Phase 2, impact-claims claimed through party actions in both arenas are at very similar levels.

Figure 7.2 GD's party-face impact-claims per party arena per External Phase
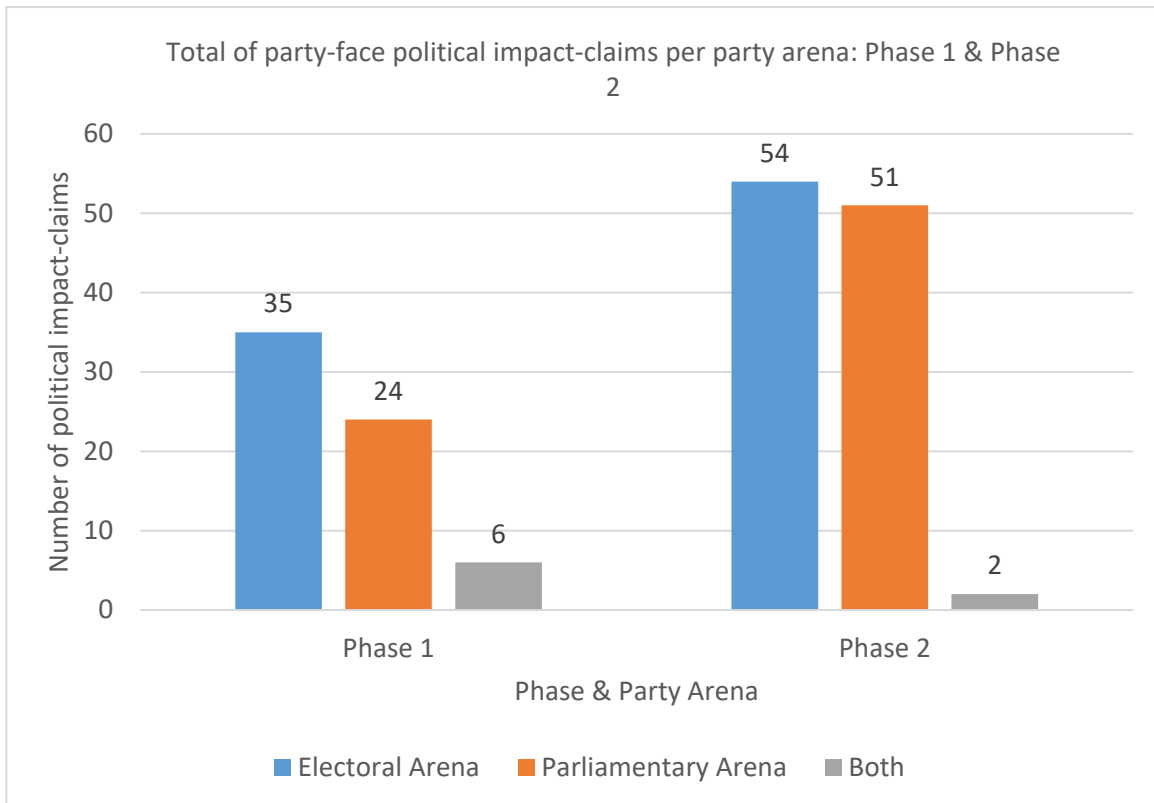
Source: Database of GD's impact-claims.

However, the most important finding from Figure 7.2 (above) is that, in Phase 2, party-face Impact-claims in both arenas are significantly higher, compared to Phase 1, with impact-claims in the parliamentary arena being twice as many in Phase 2 as in Phase 1, and impact-claims in the electoral arena also seeing a very significant increase (by 47%) in Phase 2. Even though impact-claims in the electoral arena lose their consistency and intensity in Phase 2, as Table 7.1 (above) showed, overall, this finding suggests that, in Phase 2, GD was emphasising more its party face than in Phase 1. An initial conclusion from this quantitative analysis, reflecting the findings in the previous chapter, is that, following the external shock, GD was becoming more of a political party and less of a movement, thus shifting direction towards de-radicalisation. What follows is an in-depth qualitative analysis of the specific actions as the claimed cause of party-face impact-claims, as per Phase and party arena.

7.2 Electoral Arena

7.2.1 Phase 1

Figure 7.3 below shows the main claimed causes of impact in the electoral arena, as identified by the analysis of political impact-claims in Phase 1.

Figure 7.3 GD's claimed causes of impact in the Electoral Arena: External Phase 1

```
            ┌──────────────────┐
            │ Electoral Arena  │
            └──────────────────┘
              ↙             ↘
    ╭──────────────╮   ╭──────────────╮
    │  Electoral   │   │ Policy/Issue │
    │  strength    │   │ Co-optation  │
    ╰──────────────╯   ╰──────────────╯
```
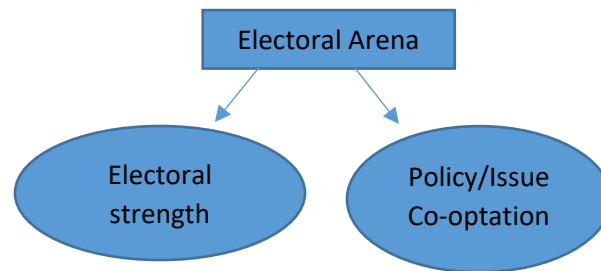
Electoral strength:

The overarching pattern in Phase 1 is one where GD was claiming that its electoral strength was mostly evident in ND actors, which, in turn, was provoking three main ND reactions:

1) Seeking alliances with other radical-right actors in the electoral arena, so as to appease the electoral strength of GD.

2) Appealing to GD's electorate by adopting GD's programmatic agenda, in terms of issues positions and issue salience (mostly on the issues of immigration and law & order) or, more generally, by adopting a 'far-right rhetoric'.

3) Implementing tough anti-immigration policies, with the aim of containing GD's electoral strength.

At the beginning of Phase 1 and, more specifically, in the period leading up to June 2012 and after it, GD was frequently claiming that, in the electoral arena, its sharp electoral strength was causing other actors to deliver outcomes on issues such as law & order and immigration, in order to deter its further rise. Thus, on 28 May 2012, GD was claiming that in three towns of the Messinia constituency, policing was intensified in order to prevent the supposedly increased crime rates caused by gypsies. However, according to GD, the real cause for this increased policing was its electoral strength in these regions:

"What a coincidence! In these three towns, GD scored its highest results in the 6 May 2012 elections, in the constituency of Messinia! These range from 10 – 13%. And now, after years of complete apathy, authorities got 'sensitised' and decided to protect themselves from the criminal activities of 'vulnerable social groups'. Conclusion: In whatever region of Greece, residents are dealing with similar issues (that is, in all regions!). They must do one thing so as to find a solution: vote Golden Dawn! Right after, the 'authorities' will look after them!" (GD, 2012:7).

In the period leading up to the June 2012 election, GD was also frequently claiming that its electoral strength was causing actors from ND to appeal to the GD electorate. For example, through its electoral strength, GD was claiming that ND's leader, Antonis Samaras, was seeking allies in the electoral arena to make up for the votes lost to GD: 'Having been accepted back into his party…he made another surprising move!... and cooperated with the 'Hunters' Party'. This was not so unexpected, given that Samaras has been seeing real patriots joining GD, to proceed to any kind of collaborations' (GD, 2012:8). How the electoral strength of GD over ND was influencing Prime Minister Samaras to look for allies, in order to capture back votes that had gone to GD in 2012 double elections, is exemplified in the following impact-claim: "The fear of GD unites and, since, in Samaras' block, we see that not even the 'far-right' rhetoric is working, as the awakened Greek people would never be caged in again, they are thinking to play their last card" (GD, 2013:95)[186]. By stating 'the fear of GD unites', GD was referring to the alleged cooperation of Samaras, along with Karatzaferis, in order to tame the electoral strength of GD.

GD was also making impact-claims that its electoral appeal to certain electorates, such as police officers and personnel of Armed Forces, impacted on the Prime Minister and ND to pledge potential privileges to these electorates. As GD claimed, "During the pre-electoral period, Samaras and other leading ND figures paid many visits to various police stations and pledged 'a complete reform' for better dealing with crime and illegal-immigration. The main cause for this delirium of pledges was the fact that, in the 6 May 2012 election, the overwhelming majority of police officers voted for GD" (GD, 2012:16). Along similar lines, GD claimed that its electoral appeal to army officials persuaded Samaras to pledge to them that their salary would not be reduced further if he was elected as Prime Minister. For GD, this pledge was nothing less than an electoral tactic by Samaras, intended to deter this electorate from voting GD again. As GD claimed: 'Samaras pledges a fight over saving the salaries of army officials because, if he lies again, then the other half of them would vote for GD, as well. In other words, all of them!' (GD, 2012:21).

---

[186] https://bit.ly/35i6lxG

205

Moreover, GD was claiming that its electoral strength was able to deliver outcomes at the level of policy implementation. For example, GD claimed that its electoral strength over ND was the main cause that influenced the governing party to implement the anti-immigration police operation 'Hospitable Zeus'. "In the context of this operation, we learn, on a daily basis, about thousands of illegal immigrants' apprehensions, which, of course, are only on paper and only for containing Golden Dawn's rise. Besides, if Golden Dawn did not exist, the 'tiny-new democracy' would continue thanking them for coming to Greece, if just to remind ourselves about earlier statements made by Prokopis Pavlopoulos…" (GD, 2012:37). In addition, in Phase 1, GD was claiming impact at the level of policy-making, as well. For example, according to GD, the Ministry of Labour passed a motion according to which Greek workers have an advantage in employment over foreigners. GD claimed that this outcome happened 'because of GD's continuous rise in electoral strength and not because the Ministry of Labour suddenly cared for Greek workers' rights' (GD, 2013:111)[187]. In another example, GD claimed that ND's votes leakage to GD had influenced the Ministry of Education to limit the privileges of Muslim students, by dropping the term 'Muslims' as part of the social criteria list for school students, as this privileges Muslim students over Greeks. As GD claimed, 'Advisors at the Ministry of Education suggested this ridiculous trick in order to limit the votes leakage to GD' (GD, 2013:136)[188].

GD was also claiming that its electoral strength was causing the Prime Minister to either make new policy pledges or reject proposals from his coalition partners because, if he did otherwise, he would have seen votes switch from his party to GD. For example, according to GD, Samaras had pledged to propose a bill amendment according to which any crime committed by undocumented migrants would be treated as a felony. For GD, the reason for this pledge by Samaras was its popularity: 'In fear of our enormous electoral strength at the polls, the government obeys Golden Dawn' (GD, 2012:48), GD claimed. Similarly, in another impact-claim, GD claimed that the Prime Minister declined their coalition partners' proposal of shutting down the defence industry (as part of the economic austerity measures) at the very last moment, fearing that such a move would have caused further electoral strength for GD: "S*amaras thought up this proposal and calculated it against Golden Dawn's sharp electoral strength at the polls. As you can see, only votes count for the corrupted politicians and Samaras understood that such a move would cause him*

---

[187] https://bit.ly/2Iwpi63

[188] https://bit.ly/2VvpuaK

huge electoral damage and Golden Dawn would have risen further. So, he rejected the proposal of his coalition partners" (GD, 2013:122)[189].

7.2.2 Phase 2

Electoral strength causes policy positions co-optation:

In the period leading up to the 2014 local election, GD claimed, more frequently than before, impact in the electoral arena through its electoral success, and through the process whereby other party actors were copying its policy positions on a variety of policy issues. Thus, GD claimed that other actors were co-opting its policy positions, mainly by co-opting its programmatic agenda on the issues of immigration and law & order, or by engaging in 'far-right rhetoric', with the aim of reducing its electoral strength ahead of the local election. For GD, this 'far-right rhetoric' is adopted mainly by ND: 'The adoption of a patriotic rhetoric in the hopes that naïve voters would stick with Samaras' pledges on the citizenship law and the 're-occupation of our cities from immigrants', which aims 'at keeping in balance the votes leakage to GD, as well absorbing back those voters who have already crossed the Rubicon' (2014:172)[190]. From November 2013, GD had already begun talking about the likelihood that it would perform strongly in the May 2014 local election. For example, GD quoted the current head of Attica prefecture and ND candidate in the upcoming election, Sgouros, as stating that: 'If someone asked what products are being produced here in Attica, I would tell them that we have so many (illegal) migrants, but unfortunately they cannot stock the shelves' (GD, 2013:150)[191]. According to GD, this statement by Sgouros was an 'opening to the 'clean' right of GD's votes for the second round of election, who are estimated to be 15-20% of the entire electorate in the Attica prefecture', according to GD (GD, 2013:150). When the 2014 local election were approaching, GD further intensified its impact-claims in the electoral arena. For example, GD claimed that ND's candidate for Mayor of Athens, Aris Spiliotopoulos, was being tough on law & order issues by stating 'zero tolerance to trafficking' because GD brought those issues onto the agenda, as a result of its electoral strength tapping into ND's electorate. As GD claimed: "The rise from 0.29% in 2010 to 7% in 2012 and to 20% in 2014 is the sole leverage of any improvement in your life." In another impact-claim, GD claimed:

---

[189] https://bit.ly/2oldI73

[190] https://bit.ly/2VA7wUL

[191] https://bit.ly/2IGOMxz

"Greek man, you are very well aware that Dendias did not care for you. Now, all of a sudden, increased police patrolling, but the electoral rates of GD, which continue to rise, have achieved it" (GD, 2014:164)[192].

As part of its impact-claims in the electoral arena ahead of the May 2014 local and European elections, GD intensified its impact-claims, which skyrocketed in April 2014. Thus, GD was also claiming that it had caused ND to turn more 'rightwards', in order to absorb votes back from GD. According to GD, this 'rightward shift' was also manifested in ND by, firstly, allying with radical-right actors in the electoral arena or by, secondly, offering many executive posts to personnel affiliated with the so-called 'popular right' wing of ND, during the government reshuffle in June 2013. Regarding the first point, for example, GD claimed that Samaras, on his party's candidate list for the upcoming 2014 European election, put in Velopoulos, a former LAOS MP: 'so as to save as many votes as possible', which were going to GD. As GD claimed: "This tactic by Samaras is not something new, given that, for decades, ND puts on its ballots 'blue nationalists' in order to keep a safe distance with patriotic voters. Under the fear that GD might enlarge electorally, ND has created 'blue small shops – which, in the end, when expired, absorbs them back into its ranks" (GD, 2014:162)[193].

During the pre-electoral 2014 period, GD also claimed that its electoral strength was encouraging other party actors to co-opt its policy positions on other minor issues. For example, GD claimed that ND 'confessed defeat' and 'has entirely copied' GD's positions about constitutional reform. As GD put it: 'The pledges ND makes pre-electorally, which they would definitely forget after the elections (…) tend to be completely identical to those of GD' (GD, 2014:165)[194]. GD would claim this same outcome on this issue, in yet another impact-claim, by claiming: 'Samaras copies, verbatim, GD's positions about constitutional reform' (…), in the hope that he would entice any naïve voter' (GD, 2014:166)[195].

In the period leading up to the January 2015 election, GD re-intensified its impact-claims in the electoral arena by claiming, again, that ND began a 'rightwards turn' in order to absorb GD votes. GD gave the example of ND beginning to oppose and blame its coalition partner, PASOK, in order to create intense

---

[192] https://bit.ly/2IFx4ui

[193] https://bit.ly/327fCq

[194] https://bit.ly/2MwpMdr

[195] https://bit.ly/325hqQM

polarisation and reduce any potential votes leakage to GD (GD, 2015:203)[196]. In the period leading up to the September 2015 national election, GD intensified, once again, its impact-claims in the electoral arena, with the issue of immigration now being more salient on the impact-claims. The claimed impact of GD on ND's 'rightward turn' was exemplified in the impact-claim below, where GD claimed its electoral strength over ND forced the latter to adopt an anti-immigration agenda. As GD claimed:

> *"In New Democracy, they decided that the leader of the party will announce next week his anti-immigration positions in hope of containing GD's sharp rise. Another mistake by Vangelis! Because, as it is observed in other European countries as well, when dying off right-wing parties hypocritically adopt anti-immigration positions – so that they would contain nationalists' rise- they only strengthen them even more! This is because they, firstly, put on the agenda an ownership issue for the nationalists and, secondly, the people, who suffer from the consequences of illegal-immigration, prefer the original to the…copy"* (GD, 2015:225)[197].

Perhaps, this was also because the election took place during the refugee crisis. On 9 September 2015, GD claimed that, because GD was likely to perform very well in the upcoming election (held on 20 September) on islands which are density-populated with newly-arrived refugees, the government started shipping them into continental Greece. As GD claimed, during the last two days, 10,000 'illegal-immigrants' were transferred away from Lesvos. In another impact-claim, GD claimed that the shipping of migrants away from those refugee-populated islands onto the mainland continued in the period after the elections, and once GD had polled well in those islands (GD, 2015:228[198]; 229[199]). In another impact-claim, GD claimed that the government removed migrants away from Victoria Square in Athens a few days before the election, so as to appease potential electoral benefits for GD (GD, 2015:231)[200].

---

[196] https://bit.ly/33oArOo

[197] http://bit.ly/35r5mv0

[198] http://bit.ly/2nEGL55

[199] http://bit.ly/2IHLHx7

[200] http://bit.ly/2M8bNvC

Other political actors co-opt GD's policy positions

In the run-up to the 2014 double elections (local and European), and a while afterwards, GD was frequently claiming that, mainly SYRIZA and ND actors, had co-opted its programmatic agenda. This seems to suggest that GD expanded its electoral strategy beyond the right-wing pole, attempting to appeal to other voters, as well. Perhaps, this is indicative of the fact that GD was emphasising vote-maximisation during this period. In one impact-claim, GD claimed that the PM co-opted its positions on the issue of homeless people. As GD put it: 'Samaras: A complete copying of GD's programmatic agenda on the issues of homeless people' (…) 'The agenda of 'Greek Dawn' is being copied all the time" (…) and "Would they even adopt the meander as their emblem?"(GD, 2014:163)[201]. Along similar lines, GD was also claiming impact over SYRIZA actors. According to GD, SYRIZA's candidate for the prefecture of Attica in the 2014 local election, Dourou, had copied GD's agenda on refuse management 'every word until the last full stop' and presented them in an electoral TV spot. GD concluded: 'In that way, Mrs Dourou has not only stolen the agenda of Greek Dawn, but the vote of many of our fellow citizens, as well' (GD, 2014:184)[202]. Around the same period, GD also claimed: 'After the far-right turn of the dying-right and their fuss about illegal-immigrants and anti-communism, now it is the turn of SYRIZA to copy GD's positions' (GD, 2014:159)[203].

7.3 Parliamentary Arena

7.3.1 Phase 1

Inside the parliamentary arena, GD claimed to have achieved impact through actions such as:

i)   Parliamentary interpellations

ii)   Speeches

iii)   Bill motions

Actions ii and iii are discussed below, under the category 'other parliamentary actions'.

---

[201] https://bit.ly/2pgtRuc

[202] https://bit.ly/2VwUWWa

[203] https://bit.ly/2nBFSdl

Interpellations

Around September 2012, GD begins claiming, more frequently, impact through actions inside the parliamentary arena. The most frequent parliamentary action through which GD claims impact is parliamentary interpellations. For example, GD claimed that it had submitted such interpellation to the Ministries of Education and Public Order regarding the satire Facebook page of Greek Orthodox monk 'Paisios', run by a 27-year old man. As a result, according to GD, the young man was arrested. GD claimed this outcome by stating '(…) This event confirms the fact that Golden Dawn's actions mobilise the state apparatus' (GD, 2012:54).

Moreover, GD was claiming that its parliamentary actions were able to deliver outcomes at the policy-making level as well, with regards to its core issue of immigration. For example, GD claimed 'With regards to illegal immigration, with continuous interpellations and its general political stance, it has forced the state to deal, for the first time, with illegal inflows and the illegal residence of foreigners in the country' (GD, 2012:64). According to GD, these actions caused, among others, the implementation of the police operation 'Hospitable Zeus' and the opening of an anti-tank ditch near the fence in Evros. Throughout Phase 1, GD continued claiming that its parliamentary interpellations were able to cause a major effect at the policy-making level. An indicative example is the following impact-claim where, in essence, GD claimed to have managed to change the procedures through which nurses were being employed at public hospitals across the country. On 28 April 2013, GD claimed that the Minister of Health decided to implement the policy measure entitled 'Register for Exclusive Nurses', according to which the criteria regarding the selection, labour and organisation of exclusive nurses would be upgraded. GD claimed that it had put a lot of effort into this issue by submitting various interpellations, in the period from August 2012 up until February 2013, regarding the illegal employment of foreign exclusive nurses at various public-run hospitals (GD, 2013:118)[204]. According to GD, after this ministerial decision for registration to the 'Register of Exclusive Nurses', every healthcare region now requires, among other things, a labour permit, as well as certification of Greek language for foreigners. GD concluded: "*After multiple parliamentary interpellations, submitted over time by its MPs who worked methodically to promote Greek workers' rights, the government was finally convinced to adopt measures that are in accordance with GD's agenda*" (GD, 2012:118).

---

[204] https://bit.ly/33lHdEt

GD also claimed policy-position co-optation in the parliament arena, where other political actors were copying its interpellations and were re-submitting them as their own. For example, GD claimed that ND's MP, Georgiades, had copied GD initial interpellation regarding the temple of Saint Sophia of Trapezounta and the alleged 'Turks' plans for transforming it into a mosque', and re-submitted it, presenting it as his own position (GD, 2013:121)[205]. Through interpellations, GD also claimed to have delivered outcomes on non-core issues, such as 'Economy' and 'Health'. On the issue of 'Economy', GD claimed that its MP, Panagiotaros, submitted an interpellation requesting compensation for small businessmen at the centre of Athens, whose properties sustained huge damage in the February 2012 riots. GD stated that the Ministers ignored its request. However, GD claimed: 'All of a sudden, all the bureaucratic obstacles were removed and affected merchants are now being called for compensation from the State's General Accounting Office. Is that a coincidence? We don't think so. (…) It is another victory, one among the many we achieve every day…' (GD, 2013:99)[206]. On the issue of 'Health', GD claimed that, after a submission of an interpellation by the MP Germenis, it had forced SDOE to begin checks on the economics of KEELPNO, 'which wastes public funds and its employees are being paid without showing up to their working posts' (GD, 2013:120)[207].

7.3.2 Phase 2

Interpellations

Similar to Phase 1, in Phase 2, the most frequent action in claiming impact in the parliamentary arena was submissions of parliamentary interpellations. However, interpellations were, now, more frequent and consistent, which was part of GD's larger change in claiming impact, mostly through parliamentary actions in Phase 2. Additionally, through interpellations, in particular, and parliamentary actions, in general, any impact-claims on GD's core issues, such as 'Immigration' and 'Law & Order', is almost non-existent, compared to Phase 1. An important finding is that, through interpellations and parliamentary actions, GD

---

[205] https://bit.ly/2M4v014

[206] https://bit.ly/2AXemKg

[207] https://bit.ly/2MvaW7a

expanded its issue agenda to claim impact on more issues than in Phase 1. In this section are impact-claims, where the claimed cause is interpellation, discussed on an issue-by-issue basis.

On the 'Defence' issue, GD claimed that its MP, Zisimopoulos, publicised his intention to submit an interpellation to the Ministry of Defence, requesting the intervention of the military attorney regarding a beating of an Army official by leftists and anarchists during an anti-fascist demonstration on 1 February 2014 in the centre of Athens. As a result, GD claimed: "All of a sudden…a miracle happened, where the Minister of Defence stated: 'Whoever touches a single hair of any army official, he/she would have to face the entire Ministry of Defence', while the military attorney issued an investigative examination on the issue". As GD concluded, GD's intention to submit this interpellation 'was the only reason why the Minister of Defence reacted' (GD, 2014:155)[208]. On 'Culture', GD claimed that 24 ND MPs had copied one of its interpellations and re-submitted it as their own. This involved MP Panagiotaros' interpellation, requesting the construction of an 'Alexander the Great' statue in the centre of Athens. GD concluded: 'ND is completely incompetent in doing national politics. Despite this, they are also sneaky, as they copy GD's position when in need of hiding their treacherous acts, and present a 'patriotic' profile to the voters' (GD, 2014:185)[209]. On 'Education', GD claimed that its MP, Zaroulia, submitted an interpellation requesting measures be taken in dealing with the issue of political propaganda in schools. As a result, GD claimed that the Ministry of Education took this request into account and begun investigating GD's claims: 'The Marxist para-state, which is active in Greek schools, was panicked after the submission of GD MP Zaroulia's interpellation' (GD, 2014:188)[210]. On 'Environment', GD claimed that it had brought to the surface the malpractices through which the landfill in Kiato was functioning, through an interpellation by its MP Zaroulia. According to GD, the landfill did not meet the environmental criteria. As a result, GD claimed that the management of landfills in the Peloponnese prefecture decided to close it down until it satisfied regulations (GD, 2016:240)[211]. On the issue of 'Ethnic Minorities' GD claimed on 22 May 2016: '*Padlock in illegal Turkish boarding schools in Thrace after intervention by Golden Dawn*' (GD, 2016:247)[212]. GD claimed that, right after its MP Lagos had submitted a parliamentary interpellation, where it claimed

---

[208] https://bit.ly/3242oL7

[209] https://bit.ly/2omEkVb

[210] https://bit.ly/33k16Mb

[211] http://bit.ly/2VAac4w

[212] http://bit.ly/2MEmQf4

that kindergartens in Xanthe and Komotine are operating under illegal status, 'the state apparatus was forced to get mobilised'. More specifically, according to GD, a district attorney and the competent services of the Municipality of Komotine paid a visit there and checked the legality of those kindergartens.

More than any other issue in Phase 2, GD claimed most of its impact on the issue of 'Corruption', particularly through the actions of parliamentary interpellations. These impact-claims were particularly directed at those main actors that GD considered as most responsible for the arrests and systematic exclusion that it was facing, such as ND, Samaras, the TV media and all the established parties. For GD, these were 'corrupt' actors, as they were repressing the 'only voice of the people', through corrupt means (e.g. arrests and prosecution). For example, GD claimed: 'The Parliament initiates an investigation on the massive banking loans of hyper-bankrupted TV media after a GD interpellation.' In the interpellation, GD MP Papas made a submission to the Minister of Epikrateias, asking which businesses groups owe 11 billion euros to the banks. As a result, according to GD, the Minister informed parliament that he had requested, from the Attorney of Economic Crimes, an investigation regarding potential economic crimes (GD, 2015:212)[213]. In April 2015, in an impact-claim, GD claimed: 'Catharsis under GD's command' (GD, 2015:214)[214]. This impact-claim was about the alleged involvement of Samaras' closed associate, Stavros Papastavrou, in the case of 'Langarde List'. More specifically, GD claimed that, after interpellations submitted by its MPs Kasidiaris and Panagiotaros, on this issue, the Minister of Justice informed parliament that the Attorney of Economic Crimes had issued the SDOE (e.g. 'Financial Crimes Prosecution Body') to initiate a preliminary investigation regarding Papastavrou's involvement in the 'Langarde List', while the attorney was already examining criminal files of anyone who might have had involvement in the case. In April 2016, GD made an impact-claim regarding the supposed illegal procedures through which established parties were enjoying favourable criteria for getting excessive bank loans. As GD claimed, the SYRIZA-ANEL government proposed, in parliament, the set-up of an examination committee regarding this issue, 'a position initially put forward by GD'. GD claimed its MPs were the first to bring this issue to the surface, through a plethora of interpellations, the last one by MP Zaroulia to the Minister of Economy. As GD concluded: 'While 20 days after the Minister of Economy never replied to Zaroulia's interpellation, SYRIZA and ANEL thought to table a motion on this issue for setting up a committee' (GD, 2016245)[215].

---

[213] http://bit.ly/315JOAM

[214] http://bit.ly/2VxAAMJ

[215] http://bit.ly/2VHbZVR

Law Proposals

Through law proposals, GD claimed that it had achieved impact on the 'Corruption' issue. For example, GD claimed that it had managed to increase the saliency of issues, such as the hyper-excessive MPs' salary in Greek politics since it had entered parliament, and had proposed a bill demanding salary reductions for all MPs. This issue got a lot of attention in a mainstream TV political show where, according to GD: 'Of course, no one mentioned that, for forty years, no one attempted to reveal this omerta regarding the parliamentary salary, until the moment GD did so.' GD claimed this outcome by stating: 'We, on our side, leave it to the establishment's media to spread their establishment misinformation, and we feel happy that we have revealed one of the secrets of kleptocracy to the Greek people, despite the fact that these state-run puppets wish to twist facts' (GD, 2013:149)[216].

In another impact-claim, GD claimed that the law proposal it had submitted in 2012, requesting an 80% reduction in public funding to political parties, was 'shamelessly copied' by the government in order to steal any votes. GD claimed that the reduction of public funds to political parties was finally taking flesh and that, a new bill, Article 12, foresees the keeping of 'third category books' for political parties, which increases transparency procedures on how parties spend public funds. GD claimed that this is another success for GD, as well as the amendment where political parties can now open up only three bank accounts, thus rendering checks on their public funding spending more direct and transparent. GD claimed: 'The transparency of GD forces politicos to copy GD'. When the bill for reducing public funding to political parties was finally proceeded on by the government into voting, GD made yet another impact-claim on this issue. It claimed: "GD has been condemning these things for decades and introduced this issue in its manifesto; in all of these things, which are one among the causes why it has 10% of Greek people by its side, they have copied our positions, in an unacceptable way, bringing them forward as a bill to vote on in parliament!" (GD, 2014:180)[217].

---

[216] https://bit.ly/2OIatRT

[217] https://bit.ly/2MugMWi

7.4 Issue Salience: Electoral & Parliamentary Arenas

Figure 7.4 below illustrates the salience of policy issues by Phase, with regards to the party arenas. It shows that there is significant variation of issue salience over the two Phases. For example, whereas in Phase 1, the most salient issue is immigration, far ahead of other issues, in Phase 2, the most salient issue is the issue category of 'Populist Issues'. The category 'Populist Issues' includes three policy issues: corruption, measures of direct democracy and anti-establishment rhetoric, with 19, 5 and 1 impact-claims, respectively.

Figure 7.4 GD's party-face impact-claims: Policy issues per External Phase
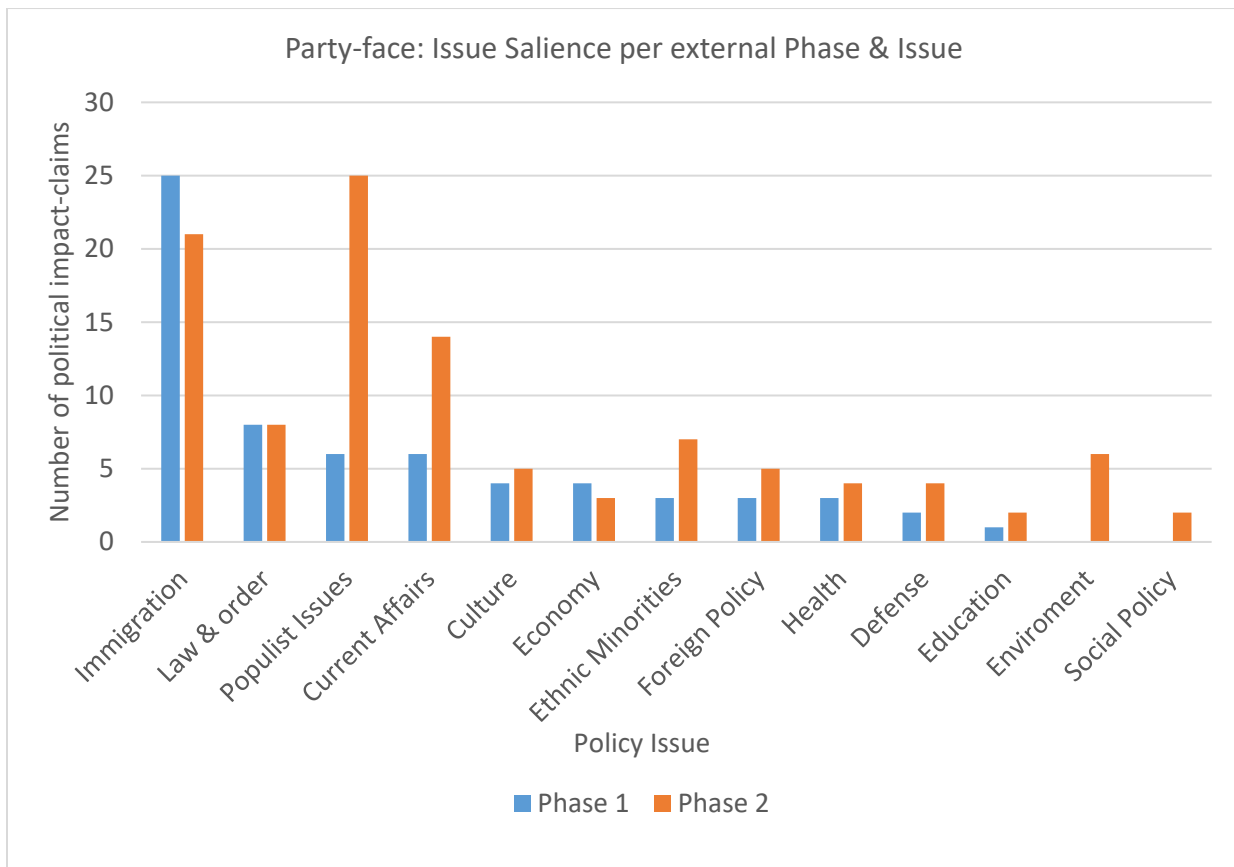
Source: Database of GD's impact-claims

Although, in Phase 2, 'Populist Issues' are slightly more salient than 'Immigration', with 26 and 21 impact-claims, respectively, this change is even more noticeable when compared to Phase 1, where 'Immigration' was, by far, the most salient issue, with 25 impact-claims; far ahead of the second most salient issue of 'Law & Order' (8 Impact-claims). However, as noted in the previous chapter, there emerged a pattern in

the impact-claims in the grassroots arena, where, in Phase 2, GD repeats impact-claims which occurred in Phase 1. In other words, GD looks back to Phase 1 and recalls a period where it was enjoying a more favourable context and was more influential, when compared with the period after the arrests. This pattern also emerges in the party arenas of Phase 2. For example, in Phase 2, on the 'Immigration' issue, GD made 8 impact-claims that occurred in Phase 1, such as Samaras' pledges for abandoning the citizenship law, his anti-immigration rhetoric in the 2012 elections and the implementation of police operation 'Hospitable Zeus', and 3 impact-claims on the issue of 'Corruption' that occurred in Phase 1, such as reducing the salary and other privileges of MPs. In other words, in Phase 2, the single most salient issue of GD's party face is the issue of 'Corruption'. Moreover, the findings, as shown in Figure 6.6, indicate that there is a qualitative change in issue salience in Phase 2, in terms of the core ideological features of GD. Whereas, in Phase 1, the most policy salient issues concerned 'Immigration' (nativism) and 'Law & Order' (authoritarianism) ideological features of GD, in Phase 2, the most salient ideological feature was 'Populism', along with its related policy issue of 'Corruption'. Lastly, in Phase 2, the other minor issues, such as 'Current Affairs', 'Culture', 'Ethnic Minorities', 'Defence' and 'Education', are also slightly more salient, when compared to Phase 1. Added to this, in Phase 2, there emerge two new issues: 'Environment' and 'Social Policy'.

In short, these findings indicate that, following the exclusion, in Phase 2, GD changed, to a noticeable extent, the issue profile of its party face, compared to Phase 1, in two aspects: i) showing alteration to its most salient issue, ii) increasing its salience on minor issues.

7.4.1 Phase 1: The salience of a core policy issue

Figure 7.5 (below) shows the most salient issues of GD's impact-claims, as per party arena in Phase 1. The most salient issues occur in the electoral arena and include two of the core GD issues, namely 'Immigration' and 'Law & Order'. More specifically, the immigration issue in the electoral arena is, by far, the most salient issue across both the electoral and parliamentary arenas. All the other issues are attributed relatively similar, and low, levels of salience in both arenas.

Figure 7.5 GD's impact-claims issues per party arena: External Phase 1
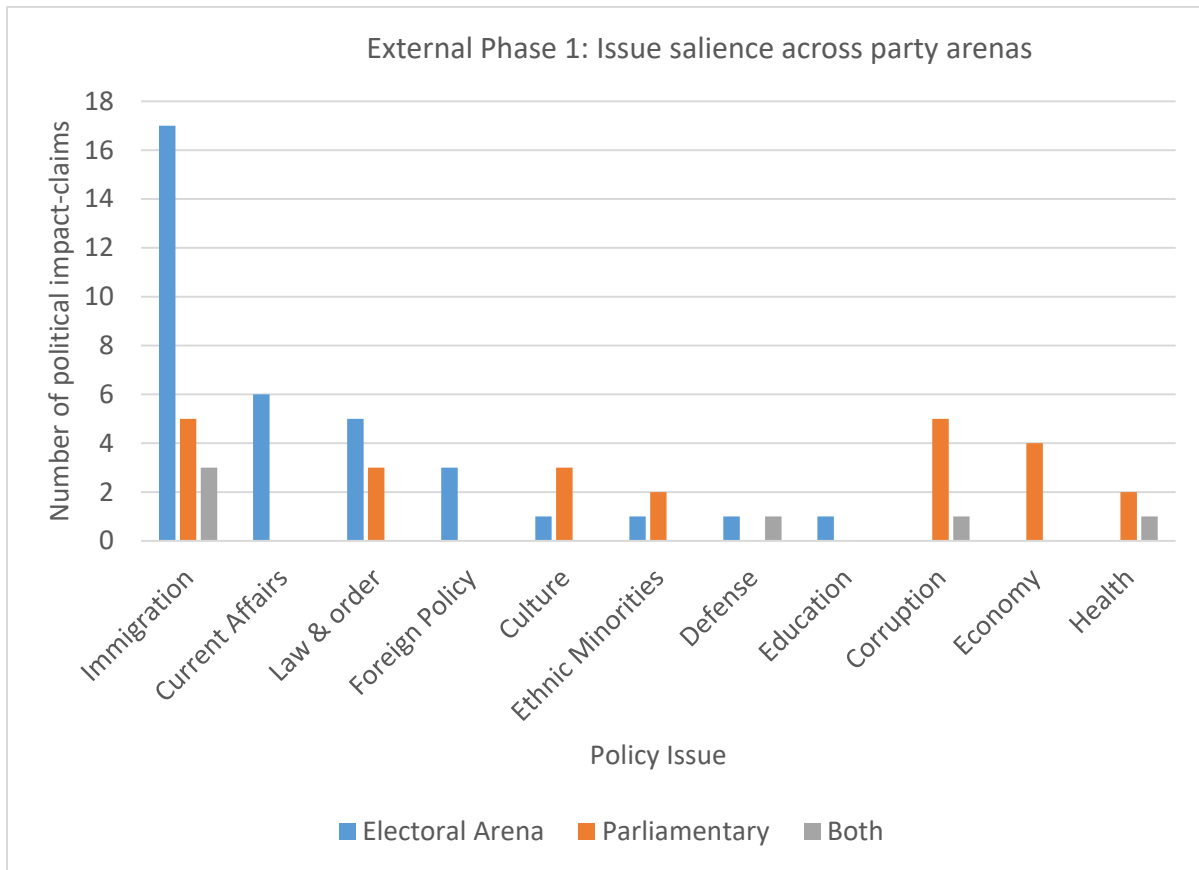
Source: Database of GD's impact-claims

According to Figure 7.5 above, the finding that immigration was, by far, the most salient issue – and law & order the second most salient - meets the theoretical expectations of the literature (Mudde, 2007). In other words, GD was emphasising those policy issues core to its ideology. These findings indicate that, for GD, the immigration issue was, perhaps, the primary tool for vote-maximisation, as it was its most frequent issue in claiming impact through the claimed cause of 'electoral strength'. The pursuit of this goal was aided by the claim, according to GD, that the immigration issue topped the Greek political agenda in Phase 1, as argued in the previous chapter, as well by GD's claim that it had ownership over this issue, which was a key reason why people voted for GD in the 2012 double elections. In turn, for GD, this was the main reason why the (centre-right) Prime Minister, Antonis Samaras, was tough on immigration; that is, in order to contain GD's rising popularity. Thus, according to GD, the Prime Minister pledges to deal with the issue of illegal immigration because: "*He observed that public opinion DEMANDS their 'massive' deportation and this is one of the reasons why they vote for GD. He simply decided, then, to play the*

'immigration card' at the very last moment, so as to absorb votes from GD and add them to his own party!" (GD, 2012:10).

According to the findings of Figure 7.5 above, in Phase 1, the high salience of the immigration issue, perhaps, also reflects the more favourable context GD was facing on that issue because of ND and Samaras' tough anti-immigration agenda, and the generally more accommodative stance vis-à-vis GD. Indeed, in the 17 out of total 25 impact-claims on the immigration issue in both party arenas, GD mentions either Samaras, ND or the Ministry of Public Order and Citizen's Protection, or any combination of these three actors, as the entities which delivered the outcome of the impact-claims. In addition, GD was noting a more accommodative stance of ND vis-à-vis its core issues in Phase 1. GD was seeing itself as competing for votes over the immigration issue with ND. This finding is reflected qualitatively, as well. For example, in the period leading up to the June 2012 election, GD frequently claimed impact on ND's leader, Samaras. This is exemplified when GD claimed: "It is, indeed, a bit late for his interest to drive illegal immigrants away, given that such a thing has never, so far, been one of his slogans." (GD, 2012:10).

Furthermore, GD made various impact-claims regarding the Prime Minister's pledge of abolishing the citizenship law (2010/3838), known as the so-called 'Ragousis law', named after the previous PASOK Minister who drafted the law. The following impact-claim exemplifies this:

"During the pre-electoral period, Samaras was emphasising the issue of illegal immigration, threatening that he would drive illegal immigrants away, etc. In fact, he declared that, firstly, he would abolish the so-called Ragousis law, 'which transforms Greece into a magnet for illegal immigrants', as he was putting it characteristically. We have warned the people that ND, which is also responsible for the creation of the problem, does not want and cannot solve it, and all of these nice words are nothing more than an attempt to contain Golden Dawn's rise…." (GD, 2012:15).

GD was also making impact-claims on that specific issue even in the period following the elections. GD claimed again: "*Samaras did not abolish the Ragousis law…It has been entirely proven that all of the Samara's claptrap pledges during the pre-electoral period against illegal immigration had, as their only goal, to stop vote leakage of ND's votes towards Golden Dawn, something which the party has succeeded in…*" (GD, 2012:14). In August 2012, GD was still claiming that: "*One of the most popular of Samaras' pre-electoral pledges, in order to 'cage in' patriotic voters, had been the abolition of the infamous Ragousis law.*" (GD, 2012:29). When, according to GD, the Ragousis law was frozen from being implemented, GD made yet another impact-claim on that issue: "*But, what has really happened? Did Samaras get caught*

up in a patriotic mood and cared for the good of his homeland and of the people? No, of course. Simply put, GD's sharp electoral influence and wider impact on the Greek people, in combination with ND's continuous decline, drove Samaras towards these actions" (GD, 2012:72).

In the parliamentary arena, as Figure 6.7 showed, the issues of immigration and corruption are the most salient issues, sharing the same salience, with 5 impact-claims each. What is also interesting is the salience of the issue of 'Economy', which is, perhaps, indicative of the effects the Greek crisis had on all political parties, forcing them, in one way or another, to talk more about economic-related issues. However, in the parliamentary arena, there is no clear salient issue. In Phase 1, GD focused more of its attention on the electoral arena and on the two main issues central to its ideological features: 'Immigration' and 'Law & Order'.

7.4.2 Phase 2: The salience of a secondary policy issue

Figure 7.6 (below) illustrates the issue salience of GD across the two-party arenas in Phase 2. It shows that there is significant variation of issue salience across the two party arenas. Whereas 'Immigration' is, by far, the most salient issue in the electoral arena, the category of 'Populist Issues' is, by far, the most salient issue in the parliament arena, and more specifically the issue of 'Corruption'. This finding indicates that GD was mobilising on different issues across the two-party arenas in Phase 2.

Figure 7.6 GD's impact-claims issues per party arena: External Phase 2
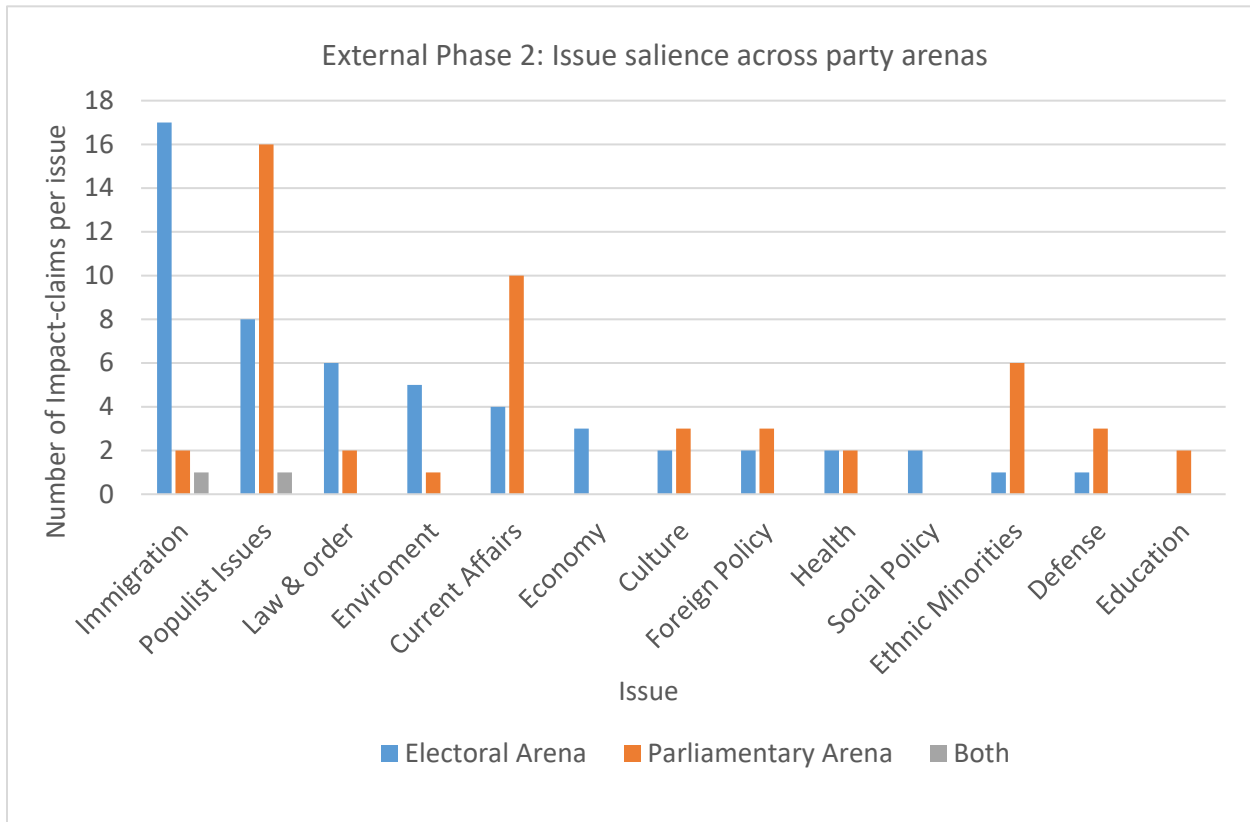
Source: Database of GD's impact-claims

Moreover, Figure 7.6 (above) shows that GD expands, to a noticeable extent, its issue agenda in Phase 2, when compared to Phase 1, with regards to the party arenas. Whereas in Phase 1, GD made impact-claims on 8 different issues in the electoral arena and on 7 different issues in the parliament arena, in Phase 2, it made impact-claims on 12 and 11 different issues, respectively.

What does this change of issue salience in the period before and after the external shock say about GD's party change? Is it a finding that points towards the direction of de-radicalisation (or moderation, more generally) or towards radicalisation? On the one hand, although GD expanded, to a considerable extent, its issue agenda of impact-claims in Phase 2, when compared to Phase 1, its most salient issues, such as 'Corruption', 'Immigration', 'Law & Order' and 'Ethnic Minorities', did not constitute a direct departure from those policy issues that are core to ERPs and FRPs in general. In other words, GD did not significantly increase, or show any alteration in, its emphasis on issues that are less related to its 'niche' profile (e.g. socio-cultural issues), such as the economy (Akkerman et al., 2016). Therefore, with regards to changes in issue salience, this finding, by itself, does not constitute any significant change in the direction of de-

221

radicalisation or radicalisation. On the other hand, in Phase 2, there is a noticeable change in the most salient issue. The core issue that initially sparked the mobilisation in Phase 1 across all three arenas, namely 'Immigration' (and 'Law & Order' to a lesser extent), was downplayed and gave way to a new issue: 'Corruption'. The findings indicate a move away from the movement face and the grassroots arena, and towards an issue that is predominantly concerned with the party arenas and the party face of GD. In short, this change in issue salience suggests a move away from the movement-face, as Kitschelt (2006) would argue.

7.4.2.1 The declining salience of immigration

In Phase 2, in the electoral arena, immigration continued being the most salient issue of GD's impact-claims. However, as previously noted, for GD, the 'Immigration' issue was off the agenda in Greek politics. Following the arrests, GD did not opt to engage in unconventional actions, which seems likely to have significantly reduced its emphasis on the 'Immigration' issue in the grassroots arena. The salience of immigration slightly decreased (from 25 to 20 impact-claims) in the party arenas following the arrests. However, considering, as noted, that from those 20 impact-claims in Phase 2, only 12 involved the electoral arena, then this decrease is rather significant. That said, this decline was significantly less when compared to the grassroots arena in Phase 2, where impact-claims on the 'Immigration' issue almost disappeared.

In Phase 2, GD was describing, at times, the 'Immigration' issue as a salient issue in its programmatic agenda and in Greek politics. This sporadic salience was mainly during periods when national elections, such as in January and September 2015, were around the corner. In particular, according to GD, 'Immigration' was mostly a hot topic on the agenda in Greek politics when elections were approaching, only to decrease in salience afterwards. For example, in September 2015, GD stated: 'The issue of illegal-immigration would retreat to the levels it was before the election simply because of the danger of a massive peoples' turn towards GD, which would have gone away' (GD, 2015:227)[218]. GD was seeing itself as unable to deliver impact on the 'Immigration' issue during non-electoral periods. For example, after claiming that the government removed refugees (away from Victoria Square) in central Athens because of the likelihood that GD would perform well in the upcoming election, GD stated: 'After the election, the

---

[218] http://bit.ly/2Mw4e0F

Square filled up with migrants again. Now, with the election gone, they do not care for Greeks and so we witness this situation' (GD, 2015:231)[219]. In other words, it seems that GD was remembering immigration only during electoral periods. Added to this, the finding that GD was claiming most of its impact on the 'Immigration' issue as having been realised in the electoral arena, it seems to suggest that the immigration issue was, for GD, throughout both Phases, a tool for vote-maximisation. The declining salience of the 'Immigration' issue in Phase 2 in both of the party arenas also seems to indicate that GD had reduced its emphasis in pursuing vote-maximisation as its primary goal.

7.4.2.2 The salient issue of Corruption in the Parliamentary Arena

Is this quantitative change in the most salient issue across party arenas in Phase 2, as showed in Figure 6.8 (above), also reflected qualitatively? The short answer is 'yes'. In Phase 2, and more specifically in the period after the leader got out of jail, GD saw itself, more than ever, as highly impactful on the issue of 'Corruption'. GD claimed: 'Now, GD is inside the parliament and political scandals cannot remain hidden. Thus, the parliament must present a face of self-catharsis, so as to contain the Movement of Greek Nationalists' (GD, 2014:153)[220]. GD was trying to claim ownership over the issue of 'Corruption', largely through the effectiveness of its parliamentary actions, by stating to 'have brought to the surface another political scandal through the consistency of its parliamentary actions' (GD, 2016:241)[221]. In another example, GD claimed that it is 'the only political power which, with two key interpellations, brought many former and current Mministers before their responsibilities, revealing, once again, the natural continuation of former liberal politics with that of the current leftist politics' (GD, 2015:219)[222]. In addition, GD was emphasising its impact on corruption in the titles of many of its posts, such as 'War against Corruption' (GD, 2016:268)[223] and 'Victory for GD against Corruption' (GD, 2016:284)[224]. In these texts, GD was emphasising that corruption had been one of its salient issues in Phase 2, as it was bounded by

---

[219] http://bit.ly/2M8bNvC

[220] https://bit.ly/31adJYQ

[221] http://bit.ly/2op5cnz

[222] http://bit.ly/2Vzy5cx

[223] http://bit.ly/2VDBsiQ

[224] http://bit.ly/2VCFk3E

one of its key slogans, as expressed in its 2015 election manifesto (see the GD 2015 manifesto). For example, GD claimed: 'It is another victory for GD against corruption, as we remain loyal to our pledge: Thieves must go to jail, the stolen must be returned to the people' (GD, 2016:284).

The issue of 'Corruption' was peripheral to its mobilisation repertoires in the grassroots arena and was an issue that naturally could only really be addressed in the party arenas, through party-related actions. This shift suggests that GD had entered a course of de-radicalisation in Phase 2. The issue of 'Corruption' was, perhaps, for GD, part of its victimisation discourse of being systematically excluded by the established parties in every political arena, and a direct reaction of GD, vis-à-vis the means of exclusion, embracing issues that supported its wider attempts to gain legitimacy and influence as a non-violent party. As a party, it felt that it was being excluded illegally from all political arenas and was deprived of its leadership and of public funding through corrupt means (e.g. GD, 2013:150b)[225]. Part of this wider attempt to gain further legitimacy was GD's move to become more populist in Phase 2 (see also Charalampous & Christoforou, 2019). This populist turn was, perhaps, an attempt by GD to defend itself against the establishment as a result of the exclusion. This populist turn was mainly manifested in criticising the internal elites (mainly party actors and the media) more than any other enemy, which, for GD, meant that *they* were repressing the only true voice of the people, which is GD, through corrupted means (e.g. GD, 2013:145; 146 149b)[226]. In the Phase 2 impact-claims, these were mainly actors directly related to the arrests, such as ND, PASOK, Prime Minister Samaras, the Minister of Justice, Charalampos Athanasiou and the TV media, and actors indirectly related to the arrests, such as all other political parties and all of the political actors that had governed Greece in the Metapolitefsi era. For GD, these were the corrupt actors who, through criminal actions, had instigated the largest prosecution in Greece against a lawful party. GD was framing actors as 'dishonest', 'vicious' and 'sneaky', and the Metapolitefsi era as '40 years of dictatorship' and 'kleptocracy' (GD, 2014:178)[227]. Therefore, the issue of 'Corruption' was the most salient issue of this more populist turn. In Phase 2, GD referred back to the arrests throughout its impact-claims, also evidenced by the fact that many of its impact-claims regarding 'Corruption' were about the alleged misuse of public funds by political parties, mainly of ND and PASOK, to which GD attributed most of the blame for its leadership

---

[225] https://bit.ly/31InoWt

[226] https://bit.ly/2M6vbZY ; https://bit.ly/2M61Oa1 ; https://bit.ly/2Pd9RUC

[227] https://bit.ly/2MwRXZR

arrests (GD, 2014:177[228]; 2016:245[229]). In addition, many other impact-claims on this issue were about the alleged misuse of huge bank loans by TV station owners. GD also frequently criticised the media, because of their political affiliation to the established Greek parties, for systematically excluding GD (GD, 2015:212[230]). The following extract, which concluded one impact-claim in the parliamentary arena, exemplifies this alleged corrupt interconnectedness between political actors and the media:

'*If the kleptocratic establishment thinks that, through its illegal and anti-constitutional methods, it is done with GD, then it is in a deep sleep: They have on their side the media-pimps of deception, whilst GD has on its side the majority of the Greek People*' (GD, 2013:145)[231].

This de-radicalisation on issue salience in Phase 2, was evident through the high salience of another issue, that of 'Current Affairs'. On this issue, GD made 7 impact-claims about the election of the President for the Republic (in December 2014, through a parliamentary voting), claiming throughout that if GD's MPs had voted in favour of ND's candidate, a new president would have been elected and election would not have followed (GD, 2014:197)[232]. Throughout these impact-claims, GD uses a harsh anti-establishment rhetoric; a further indication of its more populist turn in criticising the internal elites (GD, 2014:198; 200; 201; 202)[233]. GD framed ND, Samaras and PASOK as the instigators of the arrests, and claims to have achieved a huge impact by breaking down the ND-led coalition government through its parliamentary actions. In these impact-claims, GD condemned the ND-PASOK government: '*For two-and-a-half years, their arrogance and tyrannical power led them to instigate the biggest constitutional deviation by imprisoning the leader and the MPs of the third largest political force in the country*' (GD, 2014:197). GD was also attributing much of the blame for its arrests to Samaras, who, allegedly, after receiving orders from Jews, proceeded to imprison GD's leadership. When GD voted down ND's candidate for the President of the Republic, GD referred to Samaras as one who was struggling to remain in power, which led him to 'manipulate everything and humiliate the institutions', referring to his alleged illegal decision and the corrupt means that he had resorted to in order to imprison GD's leadership. For GD, the ND-led

---

[228] https://bit.ly/2MwLzBZ

[229] http://bit.ly/2VHbZVR

[230] http://bit.ly/315JOAM

[231] https://bit.ly/2M6vbZY

[232] https://bit.ly/2VxntuO

[233] https://bit.ly/2VxntuO ; https://bit.ly/2MwVozJ ; https://bit.ly/33lt0at ; https://bit.ly/2peQuPK

government was the 'Junta of Samaras', which did everything possible to drown GD's voice. According to GD, the aim of Samaras and ND was to repress GD and get back lost voters who had gone to GD. However, GD was claiming to have achieved a big impact: '*GD being, literally, AGAINST ALL has proved that Greek Nationalists DO NOT BOW and go into election having, as their only ally, the Greek People*' (GD, 2014:199)[234]. In other words, having voted down the ND-led government, these impact-claims were a further GD attempt to enhance its victimisation discourse, by presenting itself as the real victim of the establishment which, however, can cause impact even if repressed.

The intensification of this anti-establishment rhetoric was, perhaps, also part of GD's efforts to highlight its distinctiveness from other parties. For example, GD was claiming to have 'crumbled down' the ND-led government by itself, in its attempt to distinguish its anti-establishment behaviour from other anti-establishment parties. The following extract exemplifies this:

"…We are laughing at the supposed bravery of centre-right and left parties that they have brought down the Samaras government. Not only did they not bring it down, but they have formed, along with it, the corrupted anti-constitutional bow, through which they approved the anti-constitutional nastiness and Samaras' crimes against GD. But, above all, they cooperated with the horrible crimes on the part of perjuries and the justice system, as well as approving Samaras' crude intervention to the supposedly independent justice… Be sure that if the fear of GD was not casting a shadow over the camp of vicious and corrupt people of the anti-constitutional bow, the election of the President of the Republic would have already been realised…" (GD, 2014:197)[235].

Whereas this distinctiveness in Phase 1 was aided through unconventional actions in the grassroots arena and inside a more favourable context, in Phase 2, GD was attempting to achieve this distinctiveness through other issues in the party arenas, as a reaction to the means of exclusion inside a more unfavourable context. Its attempt to remain a distinctive party, despite being more pre-occupied with party-face issues, suggests that its goal was not so much to adopt office-seeking or gain any coalition potential in order to bring down the cordon sanitaire, but, rather, to overcome the cordon sanitaire through this issue distinctiveness (e.g. Akkerman et al., 2016). In short, this more populist turn was taking place through being more active in the party arenas than in the grassroots arena, and by embracing issues

---

[234] https://bit.ly/3160F6F

[235] https://bit.ly/2VxntuO

that were not so much related to its mobilisation repertoires in the grassroots arena. As a result, it is more likely, that the end outcome in Phase 2 for GD was de-radicalisation.

Conclusion

This chapter has tested the external factors de-radicalisation and radicalisation hypotheses on GD's party-face behaviour, over the two 'external Phases' and according to the thesis' studied timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), through GD's PICs. The findings showed that, in Phase 1, GD mostly emphasised its actions in the electoral arena. In addition, immigration was, by far, the most salient issue in the electoral arena. These findings seem to suggest that GD was following, with regards to its party-face, a predominantly vote-maximisation goal in Phase 1. GD was claiming impact most frequently through its electoral strength and on its core issue. In other words, it seems that immigration was a tool for vote-maximisation. However, taking into account the findings from the previous chapter (Chapter 6), as well (where immigration was the most salient in the grassroots arena, and the finding that GD was claiming more impact mostly through unconventional actions), they seem to suggest that, in Phase 1, GD was prioritising policy purity. Thus, in Phase 1, GD was on a course of radicalisation.

The chapter has shown that, in Phase 2, GD showed significant changes to its party-face. The most emphasised action was the category 'Parliamentary Actions'. This was an indication that GD was increasing its attention in parliament and was de-emphasising a vote-maximisation strategy. Additionally, in Phase 2, GD emphasised, mostly, its impact on the issue of 'Corruption', and on other issues that included a rich anti-establishment stance, in an attempt to enhance its status as the true martyr of the establishment and present itself as a distinctive party. Having in mind the findings from Chapter 6, to secure the legitimacy of being a non-violent party and a victim of the establishment, GD chose to emphasise an issue that could be largely addressed through conventional actions in the party arenas and abandon issues through unconventional means in the grassroots arena. This finding suggests that this change in issue salience, in Phase 2, was part of GD's wider change in the political behaviour of mostly emphasising its party-face, while, at the same time, de-emphasising its movement-face. In conclusion, in Phase 2, GD changed towards de-radicalisation.

Chapter 8: Internal Factors: Movement & Party faces

Introduction

This chapter tests the internal factors hypotheses by presenting and discussing the main PICs' quantitative patterns only, as per political arena and behavioural dimension, over the 'factional Phases' (see Chapter 5). Thus, this chapter does not delve into an in-depth discussion of the specific PICs, as the overwhelming majority of all the PICs identified have already been presented in the two previous empirical chapters. However, the findings presented in Chapters 6 and 7 will also be taken into account in order to reach a conclusion about whether the GD de-radicalised or not, and how it did so, over the period when the moderates and militants were the dominant faction.

This chapter is divided into four main sections. The first three sections share the same structure. For example, Section 1 presents the quantitative findings of the grassroots arena as per the behavioural dimensions: political praxis and issue salience. Then, each dimension is discussed as per factional Phase. The same goes for Sections 2 and 3. Section 2 is concerned with the electoral arena and Section 3 with the parliamentary arena. The last section of the chapter sums up the findings (taking into account the findings presented in Chapter 6 and 7, as well) and provides a comparative analysis of GD's political praxis and issue salience across the three political arenas and its two faces. The aim is to conclude the behavioural outcome in each 'factional' Phase; that is, whether the GD was on a course of de-racialisation or radicalisation. In short, the findings show that, in factional Phase 1 (militants), GD was on a radicalisation course. It changed its behaviour towards de-radicalisation in Phase 2 (moderates) and, in Phase 3 (militants), GD changed towards a 'partial de-radicalisation or partial radicalisation'.

8.1 Grassroots Arena

This section presents the quantitative findings of GD's PICs as per behavioural dimension in the grassroots arena over the three 'factional' Phases. Political praxis is discussed first and issue salience next. The section shows that, in the grassroots arena, GD was on a course of radicalisation in Phase 1, on a course

of de-radicalisation in Phase 2 and on a course of 'partial' de-radicalisation or 'partial' radicalisation in Phase 3.

8.1.1 Political Praxis

Figure 8.1 (below) presents the PICs where the claimed causes are grassroots-related actions per 'factional' Phase. As it shows, GD claimed most of its impact, materialised in the grassroots arena, in Phase 1, the most euphoric period in GD's history. As discussed in Chapter 5, this was a period when the GD began to experiment with managing the large influx of moderate members at the electoral and grassroots arena, as a result of its electoral breakthrough. However, in Phase 1, the militants still had complete control inside the GD (see Chapter 5). As Figure 8.1 (below) also shows, in Phase 2, PICs in the grassroots arena decreased significantly, while they increased to a noticeable extent in Phase 3. At first, these findings thus far show that, in factional Phase 2, the GD entered a significant de-radicalisation course in the grassroots arena. This course, however, began to reverse when the leader was released from jail and the militants were established as the dominant faction inside the GD (Phase 3).

Figure 8.1 PICs in the grassroots arena per factional Phase
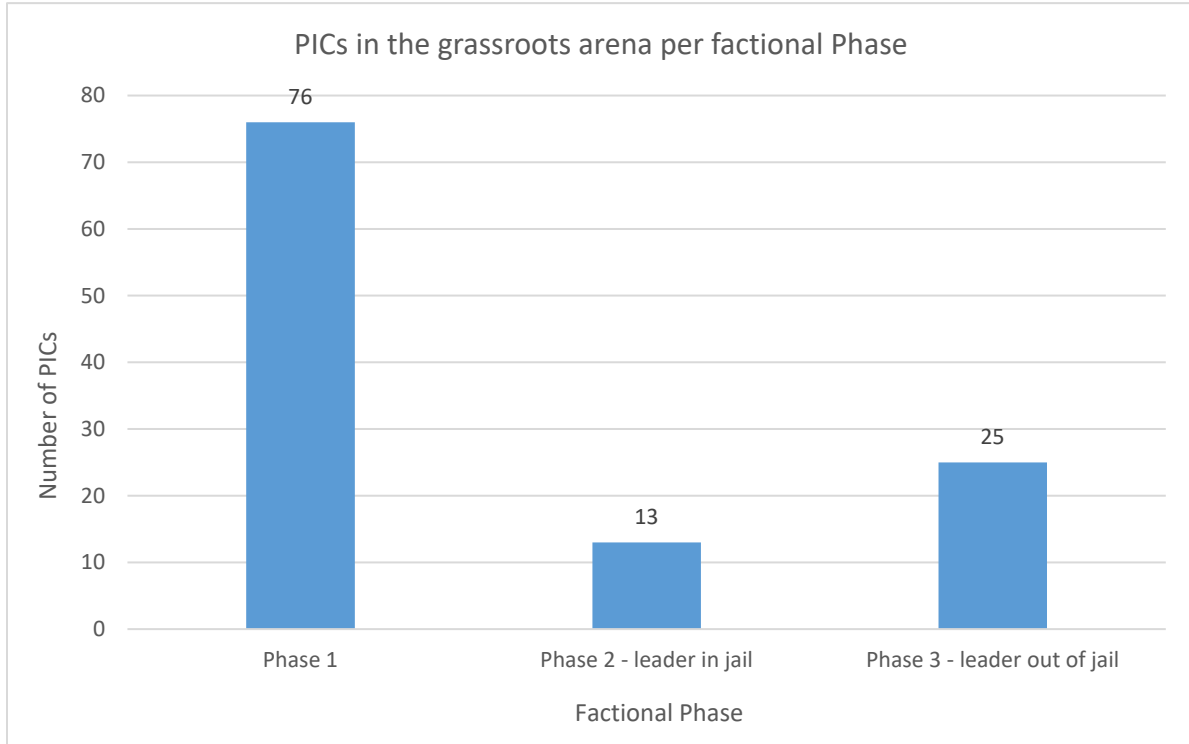
Source: Author's Database of GD's PICs

In short, these findings, thus far, are in accordance with the theoretical expectations of the internal factors hypotheses: When the moderates were dominant (Phase 2), the GD was on a de-radicalisation path, while when the militants were dominant (Phases 1 and 3), the GD was on a radicalisation path.

However, there are other aspects that must be examined before reaching the conclusion that the GD was, indeed, de-radicalised in Phase 2 and then somewhat re-radicalised its behaviour in Phase 3, in the grassroots arena. As explained in the previous empirical chapters (5 - 7), the GD had abandoned contentious actions following the external shock, a trend evident up until the end of the thesis' studied timeframe. This pattern is also evident in the PICs of GD, across the three 'factional Phases'.

Figure 8.2 (below) presents the PICs of GD per factional Phase, where the claimed cause is either a conventional or an unconventional action in the grassroots arena. As it shows, in Phase 2, GD's unconventional PICs were decreased significantly, compared to Phase 1, and increased slightly in Phase 3. Conventional PICs also decreased considerably in Phase 2, compared to Phase 1. However, they increased significantly in Phase 3, compared to Phase 2. These findings show that the GD, in Phase 3, though

increasing significantly its grassroots PICs, however it claimed impact predominantly through conventional actions. So, what can these findings tell us? How was GD changing and in which direction?

Figure 8.2 Conventional & Unconventional grassroots actions as the claimed cause of PICs per factional Phase
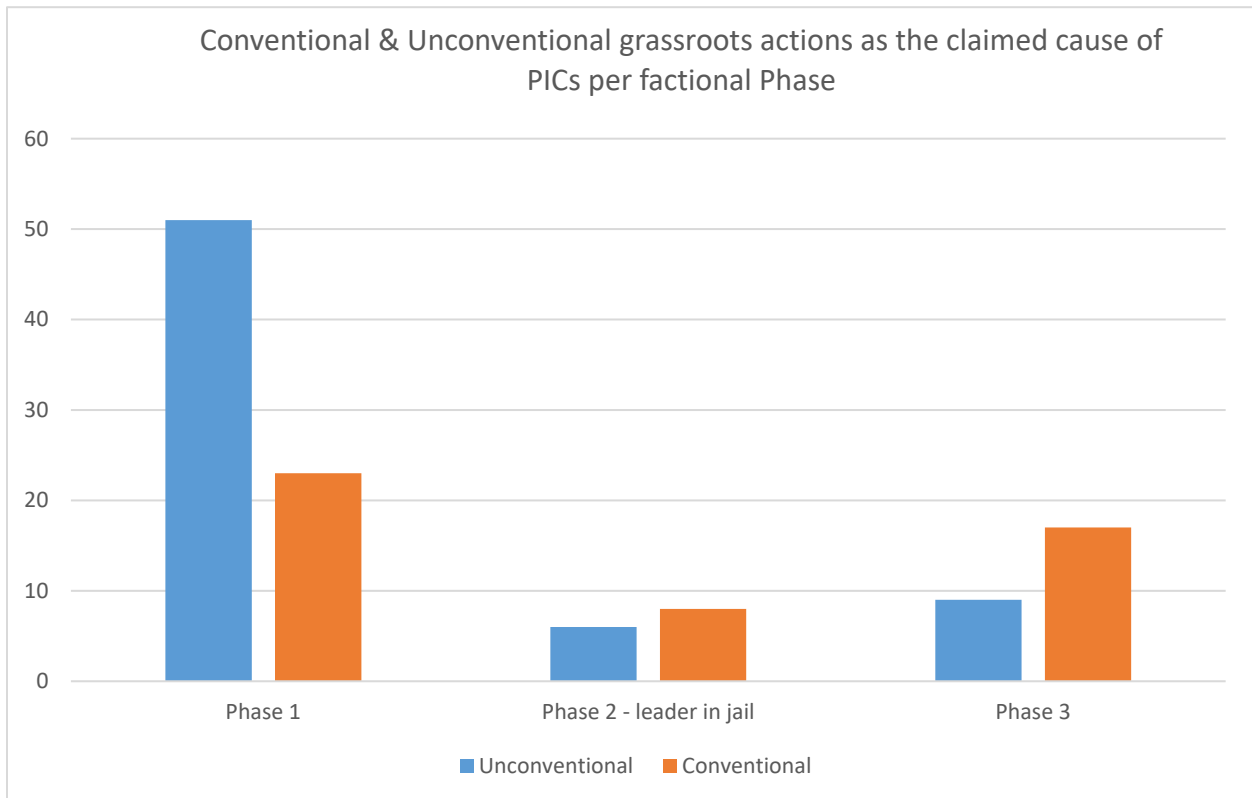
Source: Author's Database of GD's PICs.

In short, the findings presented in Figures 8.1 and 8.2 (above) are in accordance with some of the expectations of the de-radicalisation, as well as of the radicalisation factional theories. When the moderates were mostly influential (Phase 2), the GD turned its attention away from the grassroots arena by claiming less impact, only to turn its attention back in the grassroots arena by claiming significantly more impact when the militants re-emerged as the dominant faction (Phase 3). Consequently, these findings point towards an outcome of 'partial re-radicalisation' or partial de-radicalisation'. In other words, the GD began finding its way back to the grassroots arena by claiming more impact in Phase 3. However, this re-radicalisation is more accurately termed as 'partial', thus 'partial re-radicalisation' or

'partial de-radicalisation' because the GD had also abandoned, to a great extent (compared to Phase 1), claiming impact through unconventional actions.

Figure 8.3 (below) presents the specific grassroots action through which GD claimed impact as per the factional Phases. As it shows, the activity 'visits by GD team members' is the most frequent grassroots action claiming impact throughout the three phases. This is the main action where the GD was claiming impact through the use of mainly unconventional actions, as explicated in the previous empirical chapters. According to Figure 8.3 (below), this action decreased significantly in Phase 2, but increased again in Phase 3, though still being significantly below that of Phase 1.

Figure 8.3 Number of Specific grassroots actions per factional Phase
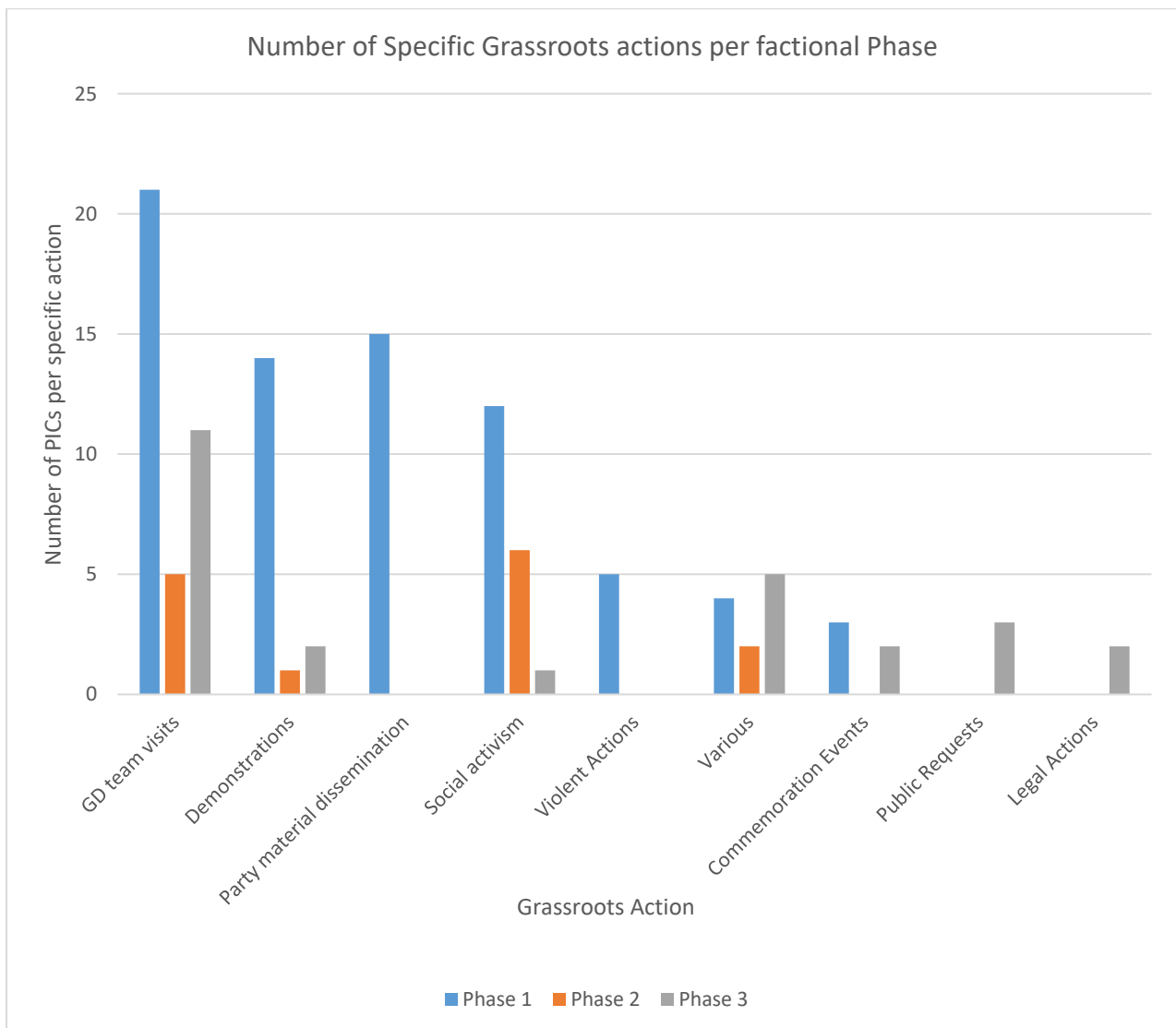
Consequently, regarding the political praxis in the grassroots arena, the GD entered a de-radicalisation course when the moderates were more influential inside the GD; that is, in Phase 2. This de-radicalisation was evident quantitatively as well as qualitatively in the PICs of GD. Quantitatively speaking, the GD was claiming far less impact materialised as a result of its grassroots actions in the grassroots arena in Phase 2, compared to the other two 'factional' Phases. In Phase 3, these PICs were increased. This suggests that the GD was back on a re-radicalisation course again. However, qualitatively speaking, in both Phase 2 and 3, the GD was claiming far less impact materialised as a result of its unconventional actions, compared to Phase 1. Thus, this re-radicalisation, evident in Phase 3 (militants), was left 'partial', as unconventional actions were missing from the PICs of the GD in the grassroots arena. Thus, the end outcome in the grassroots arena in Phase 3 can be better defined as 'partial de-radicalisation' or 'partial radicalisation'.

8.1.2 Issue Salience

Figure 8.4 (below) presents the issue salience of GD's grassroots PICs throughout the three factional Phases. As it shows, the most salient issue in all Phases is 'Immigration', a core policy issue for FRPs. This issue was more salient than ever in Phase 1 (40 PICs) and it dropped dramatically in Phase 2, to 4 PICs, only to rise again to a noticeable extent in Phase 3, to 10 PICs. Other core issues, such as law & order, which is linked to the ideological feature of authoritarianism of ERPs, was the second most salient issue in Phase 1, only to disappear altogether during Phase 2 and 3. Other core issues of GD, such as social policy/activism, displayed a significant drop in Phase 2 and disappeared altogether in Phase 3. The core issues of 'ethnic minorities' was salient only in Phase 3, with 4 PICs. The core issue of culture, which was most salient in Phase 1 (7 PICs), dropped to 3 PICs in Phase 2 and, afterwards, it slightly increased in Phase 3, to 5 PICs.

Figure 8.4 PICs' policy issue salience in the grassroots arena per Factional Phase
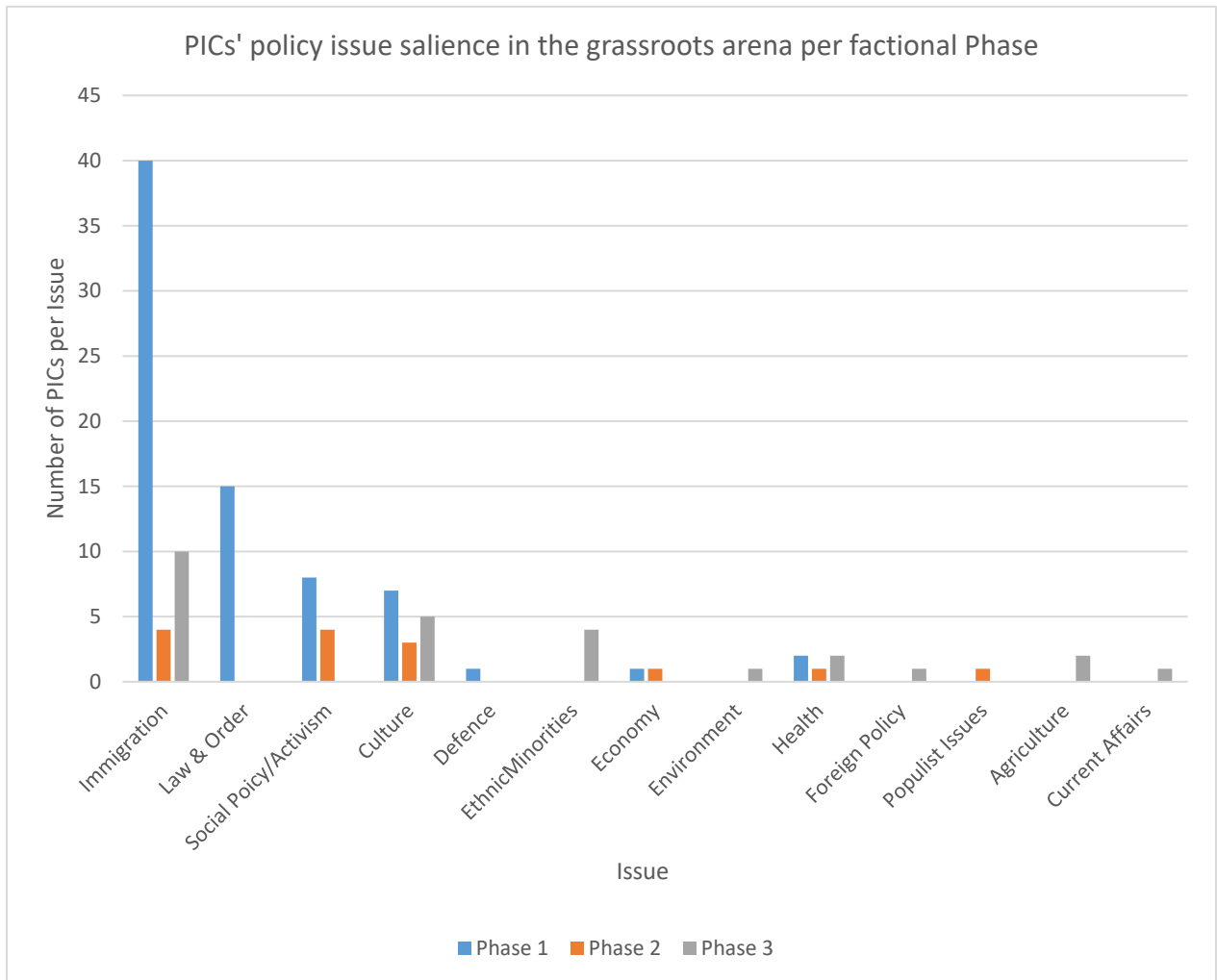
Source: Author's Database of GD's PICs

So, what does this change in issue salience tell us about the de-radicalisation and radicalisation of the GD with regards to the internal factors hypotheses? At first, most of the core issues of GD, and the most salient ones (except law & order and social policy), such as immigration, culture and ethnic minorities, displayed a noticeable increase in Phase 3 when compared to Phase 2. In other words, when the moderates were most visible (Phase 2), the core issues of GD's policy profile were the least salient in its grassroots PICs. On the contrary, when the militants were most influential, in Phase 1 and 3, these same core issues were the most salient issues in the grassroots PICs of GD.

Moreover, other observations can be drawn from Figure 8.4 (above), as well. First, in both Phases 1 and 3, when the militants were most influential, the ownership and core issues to the policy agenda of GD (that is, issues that belong to the socio-cultural political axis) were the most salient. Specifically, the top ownership issue by GD (and FRPs in general), immigration, was, by far, the most salient issue in both Phase 1 and Phase 3 in the grassroots PICs of GD. However, in Phase 2, a particularly highly salient policy issue could not be distinguished. In Phase 2, the most salient issue is immigration, along with social policy, with only 4 PICs each. With regards to the total of policy issues, the GD did not expand noticeably its issue palette throughout Phase 2 and 3. Specifically, in Phase 1, the GD claimed impact on 7 different policy issues, on 6 in Phase 2 and on 8 in Phase 3. This indicates that, when the moderates were most influential, the GD did not expand its issue profile in claiming impact in the grassroots arena, specifically on non-core issues such as the economy. This goes somewhat contrary to the theoretical expectations of the internal factors hypotheses, as one would expect the GD to expand its issue palette the most in Phase 2, when the moderates were most visible. However, it is worth noting again that the grassroots arena is not the arena where the moderates are the most experienced or influential. Thus, this pattern (claiming more impact on non-core policy issues & expanding the issue palette) is expected to be more evident in the party-face arenas (discussed next). Therefore, the low issue salience in Phase 2 is likely related to the fact that, in Phase 2, the grassroots PICs were far less when compared to the other two 'factional phases'.

Based on the finding that in Phase 1 and 3, when the militants were more influential than the moderates, the most salient issues in GD's grassroots PICs were its ownership issues, this indicates that the GD was on a course of radicalisation, by sticking to core policy issues that are informed by its core ideological features and which can be primarily addressed in the grassroots arena, as well. Added to this, the finding that these core issues were the least salient in Phase 2, when the moderates were the most influential faction, indicates that the GD was on a de-radicalisation course during this period, by de-emphasising its core policy issues in the grassroots arena.

8.2 Electoral Arena

8.2.1 Political Praxis

Figure 8.5 (below) presents GD's PICs in the electoral arena over the three Phases. It illustrates that, in both Phase 1 and Phase 2, the GD made the same (35) PICs. In Phase 3, PICs in the electoral arena dropped significantly, to 18.

Figure 8.5 PICs in the Electoral Arena per factional Phase
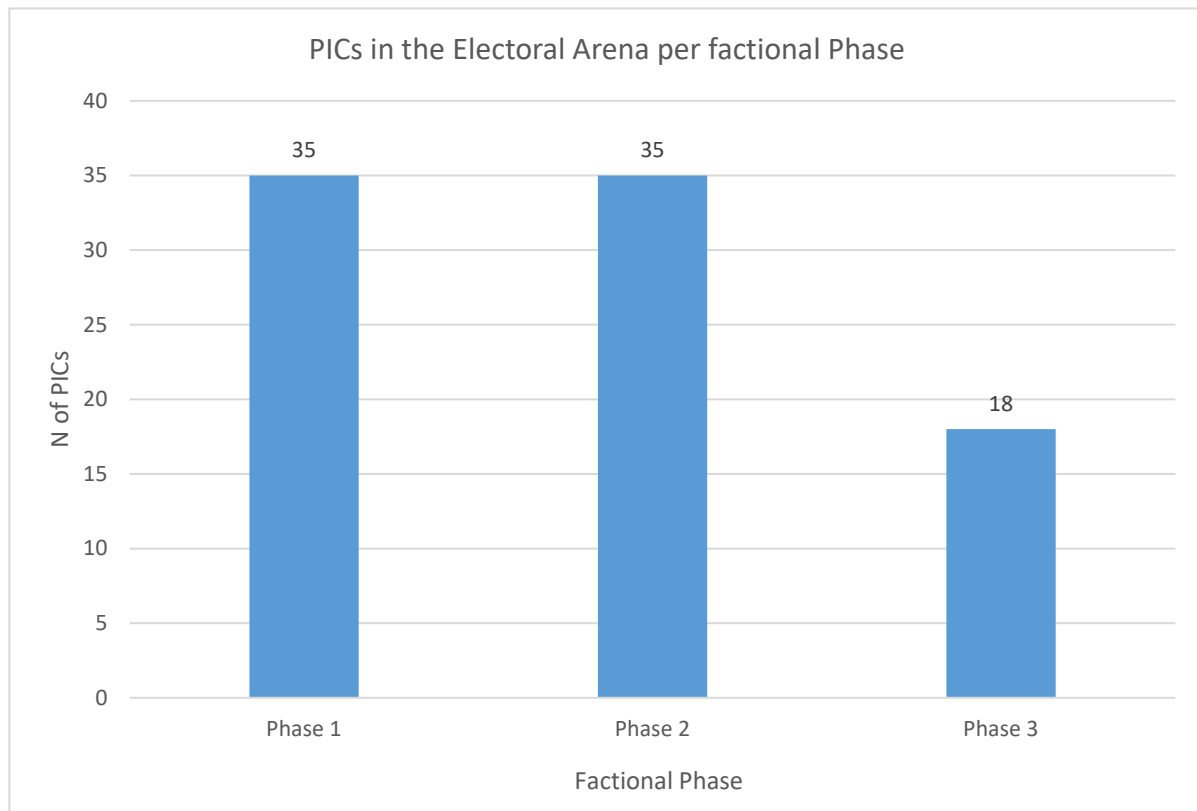
Source: Author's Database of GD's PICs

At a first glance, this finding indicates that, following the external shock, when the moderates were more influential (Phase 2), the GD was paying more attention to the electoral arena, by claiming significantly more impact than in Phase 3, when the militants had the upper hand. This finding indicates that the GD was following a de-radicalisation course when the moderates were more influential as a faction.

236

Figure 8.6 (below) presents the claimed cause in the PICs of the GD in the electoral arena per factional Phase. It shows that GD claimed most of its impact in the electoral arena through the claimed cause of 'electoral strength'. Again, 'electoral strength' refers to the electoral appeal of the GD, where, in its PICs, it was claiming that opponents were delivering outcomes in its favour in order to appease its rising electoral strength, as evidenced, mainly, in the polls (see chapter 7). Thus, the claimed cause 'electoral strength' can also be read as a proxy to the attention the GD was paying to vote-maximisation; a predominant electoral strategy preferred mainly by the moderates in the electoral arena. Most of the PICs in the electoral arena caused by 'electoral strength' were in Phase 1 (29 PICs), which dropped significantly in the following two 'factional phases': 16 PICs in Phase 2 and 10 PICs in Phase 3. Regarding the internal factors hypotheses, this finding presented in Figure 8.6 (below) also indicates that the GD was emphasising a vote-maximisation strategy more when the moderates were most influential; that is, in Phase 2, in contrast to Phase 3, when the militants re-gained the upper hand.

Figure 8.6 Specific 'claimed cause' of PICs in the Electoral Arena per factional Phase
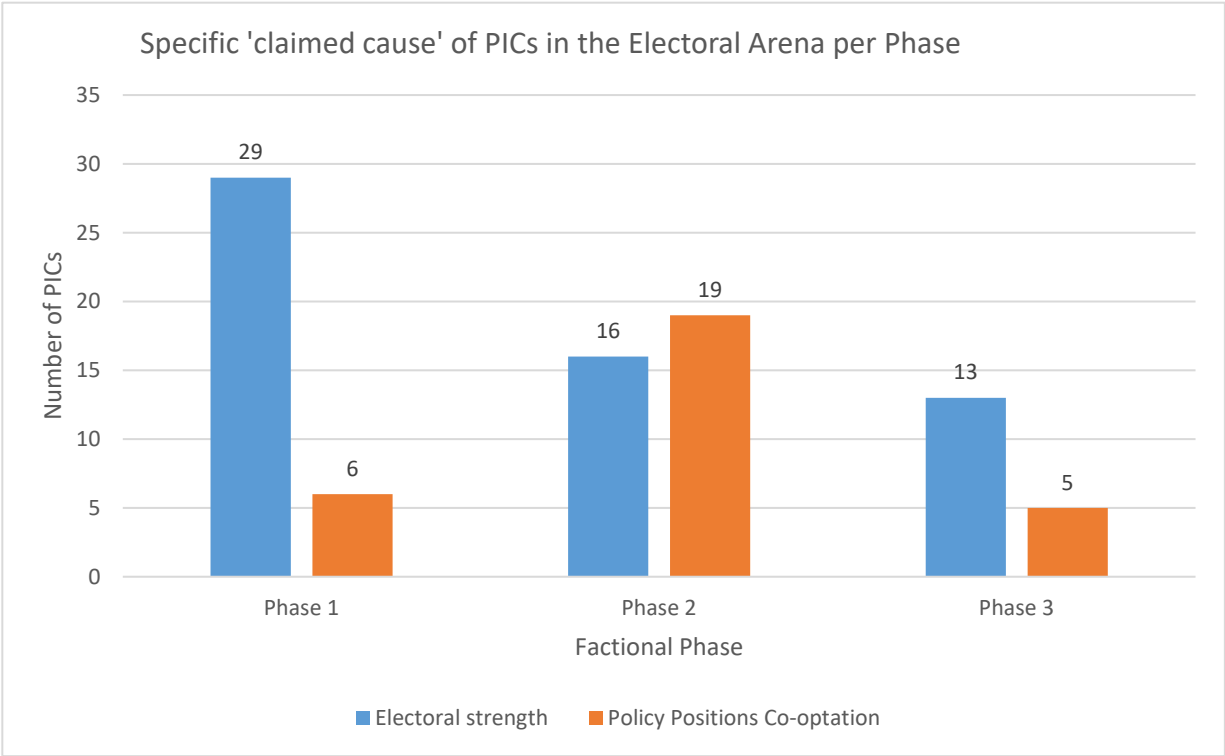
Source: Author's Database of GD's PICs

As shown in Figure 8.6 (above), the evolution of the claimed cause 'political positions' in the electoral arena is also curiously interesting. As it shows, the GD claimed most of its impact as a result of its political positions being adopted by its opponents in Phase 2 (19 PICs), when the 'moderates' faction were most visible. This claimed cause dropped considerably in Phase 3, to 6 PICs, the same as in Phase 1. This finding is also an indication of a de-radicalisation course of the GD when the moderates were dominant, and a sign of re-radicalisation when the militants were dominant.

8.2.2 Issue Salience

Figure 8.7 (below) presents the policy issues of GD's PICs in the electoral arena as per factional Phase. The most salient issue throughout all three Phases is the immigration issue. In Phase 2, the immigration issue is equally salient, along with the issue category 'Populist Issues', with 7 PICs each. In Phase 1 and 3, the immigration issue is, by far, the most salient issue, with 17 and 10 PICs respectively; far ahead of the second most salient issue, which is 'current affairs' and 'law & order' in Phase 1 (5 PICs each), and 'law & order' in Phase 3 (3 PICs).

Figure 8.7 PICs' issues salience in the Electoral Arena per factional Phase

PICs' issues salience in the Electoral Arena per factional Phase
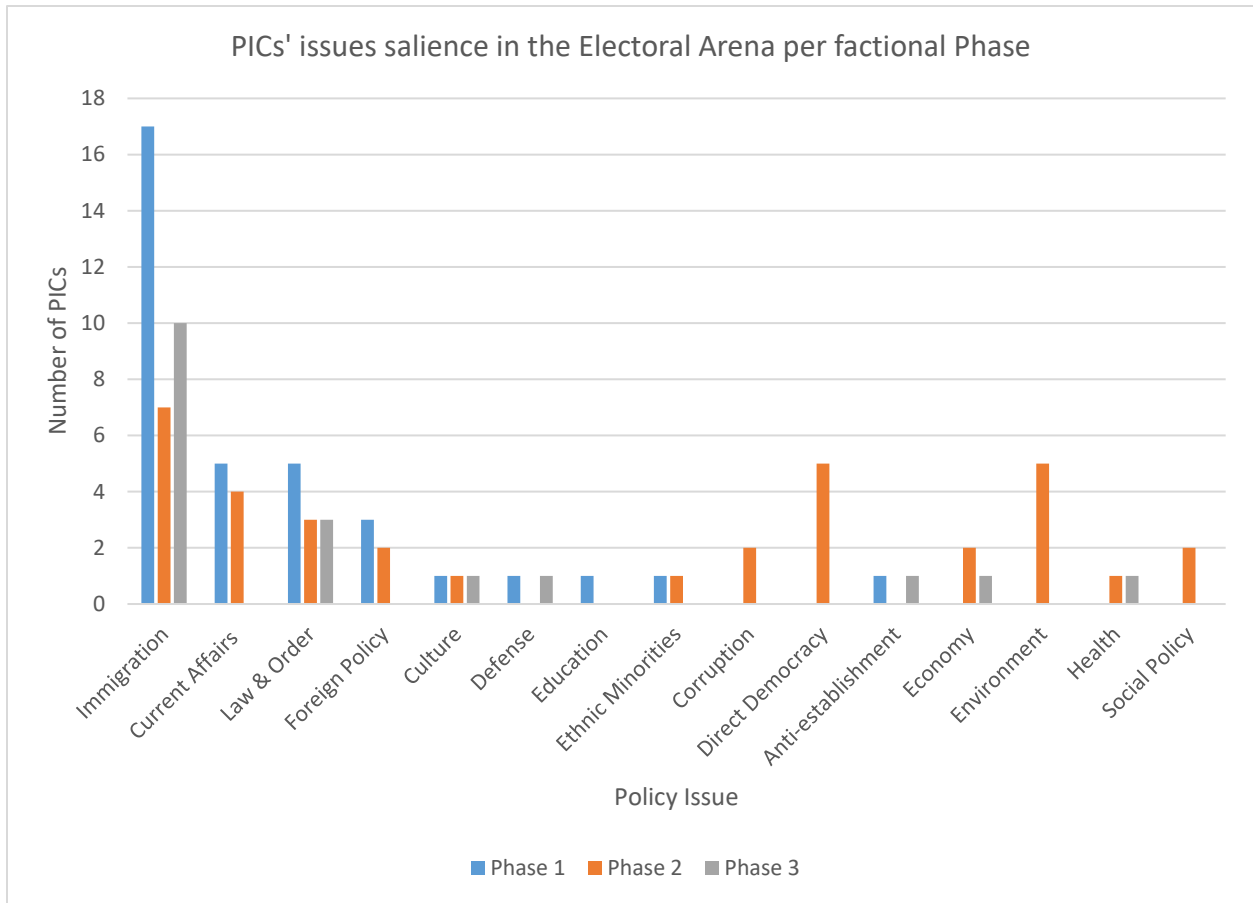
Source: Author's Database of GD's PICs

Furthermore, in Phase 2, the GD expanded its issue palette in the electoral arena to a noticeable extent, especially when compared to Phase 3. For example, in Phase 1, the GD claimed impact on 9 different policy issues, on 11 in Phase 2 and on 7 in Phase 3. This finding indicates that when the moderates were the most influential faction inside the GD, the GD claimed impact on most policy issues. In Phase 3, when the militants were the dominant faction, GD decreased significantly its issue palette (from 11 to 7 different policy issues). With regards to the key core policy issue of GD, that is immigration, this was, by far, the most salient issue among all issues of each Phase, when the militants had the upper hand (e.g., Phases 1 and 3).

With regards to secondary issues to the policy issue profile of the GD, a striking finding from Figure 8.7 (above) is that issues such as 'Economy' and the 'Environment' were most salient in the PICs of GD in the electoral arena in Phase 2. What is more, the evolution of the salience of the issue category 'measures of

direct democracy' is another striking finding from Figure 8.7 (above). This issue category was the second most salient issue in Phase 2, behind immigration. Interestingly, in both Phase 1 and 3, this policy issue is completely absent from GD's PICs.

Policy issues informed by the ideological feature of populism, such as the issue of 'direct democracy measures', are not considered as core policy issues for ERPs (Mudde, 2007). Although policy issues that are framed in a populist rhetoric by ERPs as well can be found (Caiani & Della Porta, 2012), including GD (Charalampous & Christophorou, 2019; Vasilopoulou & Halikiopoulou, 2015), this is not necessarily considered as a core policy issue to ERPs' policy agenda, as populism is not a core ideological feature for them (Papas, 2016).

Based on these findings, the GD entered a de-radicalisation course when the moderates were the most influential faction (Phase 2) and a course of (re)-radicalisation when the militants emerged as the dominant faction at the end (Phase 3). In Phase 2, the de-radicalisation course on the behavioural dimension of issue salience was evident by the:

i)   expanded issue palette including secondary policy issues as well, which were far more salient in this Phase, than in the other two Phases,

ii)   the lowest salience on its key core policy issue, that is, immigration,

iii)   the high salience of policy issues which are informed by the core ideological feature of populism for PRRPs, such the issue of 'direct democracy measures'.

In Phase 3, when the militants eventually dominated, the GD turned back to radicalisation in the electoral arena. This was evidenced by the fact that:

i)   the core policy issue of immigration was again by far the most salient issue,

ii)   the issue palette was decreased significantly and GD claimed significantly less impact on secondary issues compared to Phase 2,

iii)   the issue category of populist issues such as 'measures of direct democracy' (as addressed by PRRPs) disappeared altogether.

8.3 Parliamentary Arena

8.3.1 Political Praxis

As Figure 8.8 (below) shows, the PICs of the GD in the parliamentary arena remained stable throughout the three Phases. Specifically, in Phase 1, the GD made 24 PICs, 26 in Phase 2 and 25 in Phase 3. Thus, no discernible pattern can be distinguished, as per the 'factional Phases', with regards to the political praxis of the GD in the parliamentary arena, as well as whether this points towards de-radicalisation or radicalisation.

Figure 8.8 PICs in the Parliamentary per Factional Phase
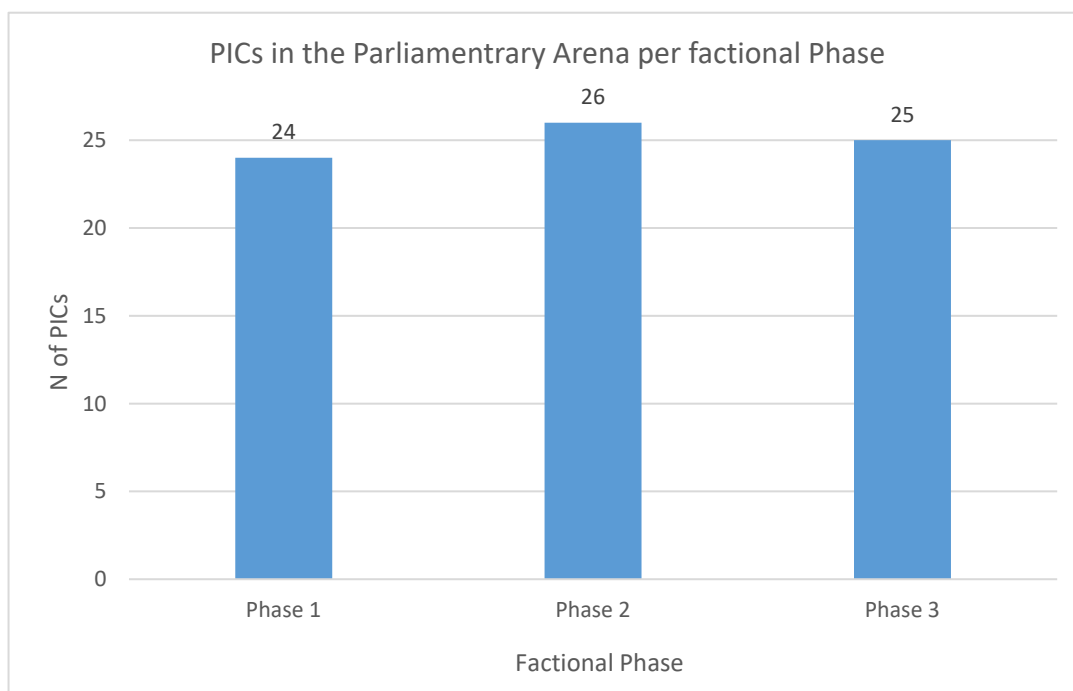
Source: Author's Database of GD's PICs

In Figure 8.8 (above), parliamentary activities refer to various activities inside the parliament, such as parliamentary and bill motions, parliamentary reports, speeches in the plenary and roll-call voting, with the majority being interpellations. Here, as well, no discernible pattern can be distinguished regarding the nature of these parliamentary actions, which would suggest a change towards de-radicalisation or de-radicalisation over the factional Phases.

8.3.2 Issue Salience

Figure 8.9 (below) presents the salience of policy issues of GD's PICs in the parliamentary arena, as per factional Phase. It shows that the most salient issue during the entire period is the issue of 'corruption', with 21 PICs, followed by current affairs with 10 PICs and ethnic minorities with 8 PICs.

Figure 8.9 PICs' issue salience in the Parliamentary Arena per factional Phase
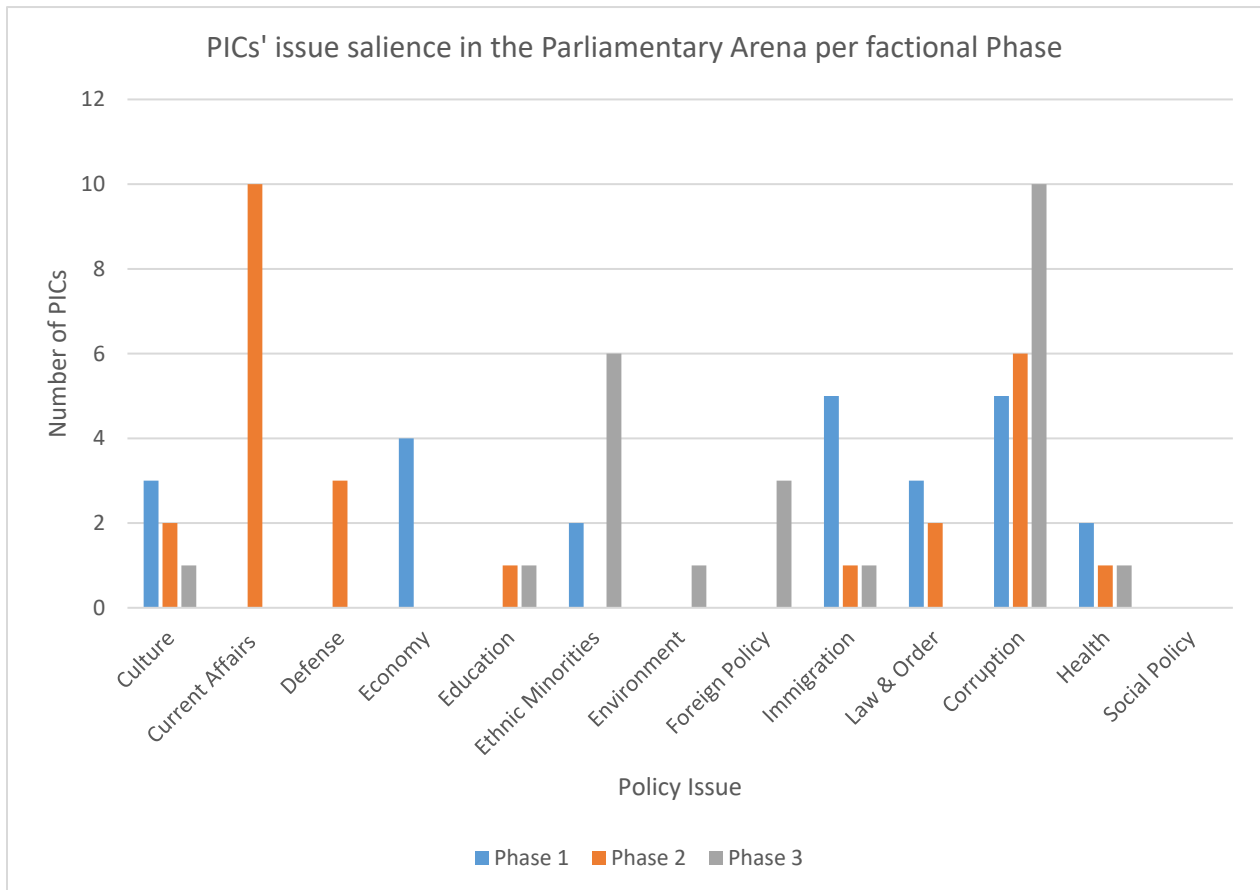
Source: Author's Database of GD's PICs

Specifically, in Phase 1, 'Corruption' is the most salient issue, along with 'Immigration', with 5 PICs each. 'Economy' is slightly behind with 4 PICs as the second most salient issue in Phase 1, while 'Law & Order' and 'Culture' follow, with 3 PICs each, as the third most salient issues. In fact, in Phase 1, there is not a particularly 'highly salient' issue in the PICs of GD in the parliamentary arena. In Phase 2, the most salient issue is 'current affairs', with 10 PICs. The issue category 'Corruption' follows with 6 PICs and then the

issue of 'Defence', at 3 PICs. Thus, current affairs, and to a lesser extent 'Corruption', are the 'highly salient' issues in Phase 2. In Phase 3, 'Corruption' is now the most salient issue, with 10 PICs, followed by 'ethnic minorities' at 6 PICs, as the second most salient issue.

In terms of issues agenda expansion, a clear pattern cannot be distinguished. In Phase 1, the GD claimed impact in the parliamentary arena on 7 different policy issues, and on 8 different policy issues in both Phase 2 and 3.

At a first glance, the GD seems to have been on a de-radicalisation course in all three Phases. In Phase 1, this was evidenced by the fact that secondary policy issues to the agenda of GD, most prominently the issue of 'economy', were almost equally salient as the core policy issue of immigration, as well as slightly more salient than other core policy issues, such as 'culture' and 'law & order'. In Phase 2, de-radicalisation was evidenced with the very low salience of all the core policy issues, and the high salience of 'Current Affairs', an issue rather secondary to the policy agendas of ERPs, as it is not, per se, concerned with a particular policy issue. In Phase 3, de-radicalisation was evidenced with the high salience of 'Corruption' (10 PICs). Although corruption is not a secondary policy issue for ERPs in particular, it is, however, an issue that cannot primarily be addressed in the grassroots arena. In Phase 3, a core policy issue, ethnic minorities', was also highly salient as the second most salient issue (6 PICs), while other policy issues, core and secondary, were far behind, displaying very low salience (e.g., 1 or 2 PICs).

Taking into account the findings presented in the previous empirical chapters as well, this leads to the conclusion that, in Phase 3, the GD changed towards a direction of partial de-radicalisation/radicalisation, with regards to the dimension of issue salience. It did so by increasing the salience in its PICs, to a noticeable extent, on an issue that usually neither belongs to the core policy issues of ERPs nor is usually a secondary policy issue for them.

8.4 De-Radicalisation & Radicalisation Outcomes: Internal factors

This final section of this chapter sums up the main findings presented in the previous three sections and provides a comparative analysis in order to conclude whether the GD changed towards de-radicalisation and/or radicalisation, according to the expectations of the internal factors hypotheses (as developed in Chapter 5), over the three 'factional Phases'.

8.4.1 Political Praxis

Figure 8.10 (below) illustrates the evolution of PICs over the three 'factional phases' during the thesis timeframe, as per arenas, according to the claimed cause of GD's PICs; that is, the political praxis. As it shows, in Phase 1, GD claimed (by far) most of its impact through grassroots actions. In fact, PICs grassroots actions are even more than the two party-face arenas combined. This indicates that the GD was on a course of radicalisation in Phase 1. However, the pattern is considerably different in Phases 2 and 3. While in Phase 2, GD made most of its PICs in the electoral arena, and the least in the grassroots, in Phase 3, it made most of its PICs in the grassroots arena (though slightly more than in the legislative arena) and the least in the electoral arena. What is also interesting is the variation with regards to the PICs, where the claimed cause action happens in both the 'grassroots and party arenas'. This 'arenas category' is significantly more salient in Phase 3 than in the two previous phases.

Figure 8.10 PICs per political arena & factional Phase
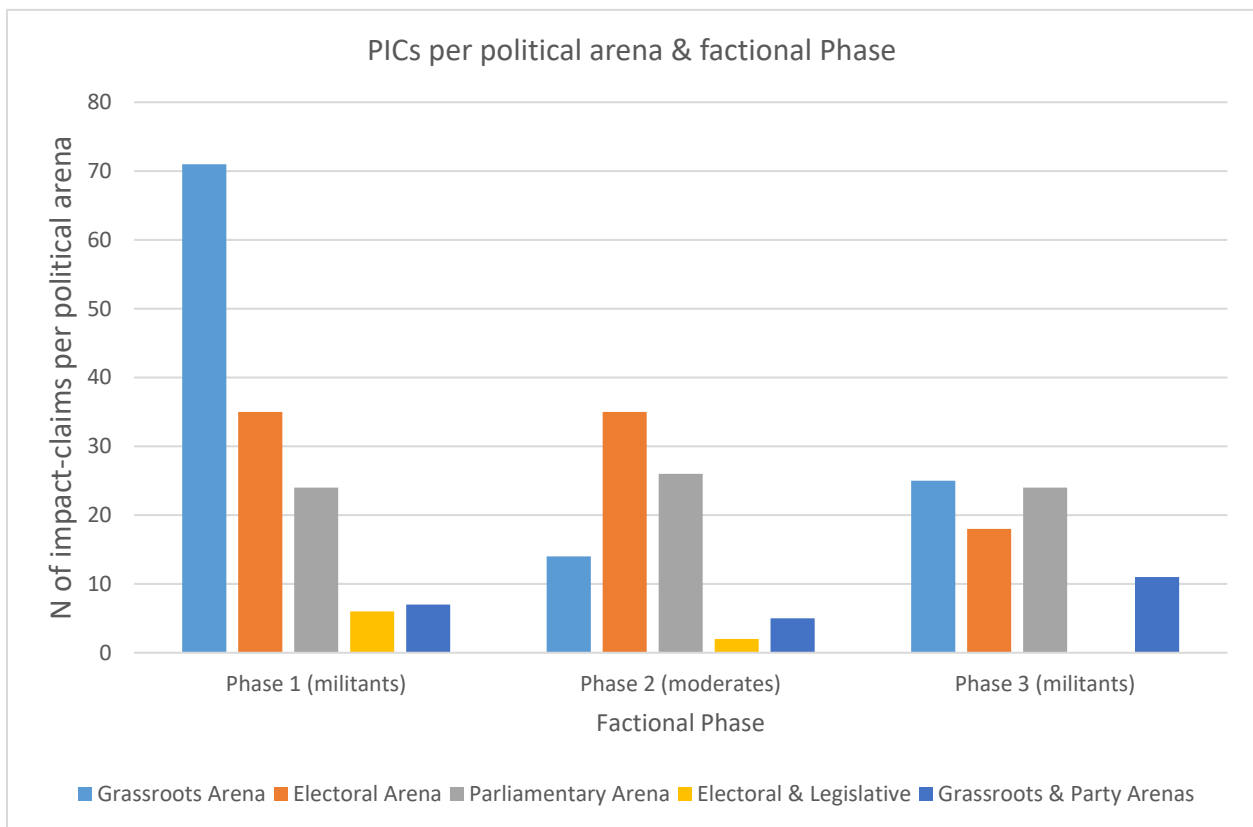
Source: Author's Database GD's of political PICs.

Figure 8.10 (above) shows that there is a significant alteration in the most active arena over the period when the leader was in and out of jail. For example, while, in Phase 2, the most emphasised arena for claiming impact was the electoral, in Phase 3, it was the grassroots. Even though: i) grassroots is slightly more emphasised in Phase 3 than in the other two party arenas, and ii) both party-face arenas combined are emphasised mostly in Phase 3 rather than in the grassroots arena, this finding shows a significant qualitative change, when compared to Phase 2. Specifically, whereas in Phase 2, the most emphasised arena (e.g., electoral) was an arena that has to do with the party-face of GD, in Phase 3, the most emphasised arena is an arena that has to do with the movement-face of GD.

Table 8.1 (below) shows how the intensity and consistency of GD's PICs has evolved over the three Phases, as per political arena. At first glance, the findings in Table 8.1 seem to corroborate the findings presented in Figure 8.10 (above). In terms of intensity, Table 8.1 shows that PICs in the electoral arena witnessed a slight drop in Phase 2, and a further higher drop in Phase 3. In contrast, PICs in the grassroots arena dropped significantly in Phase 2, only to rise again to a noticeable extent in Phase 3.

Table 8.1 Intensity and consistency of GD's PICs per political arenas & factional Phase

Political Arena	Intensity			Consistency		
	Phase 1	*Phase 2*	*Phase 3*	*Phase 1*	*Phase 2*	*Phase 3*
Electoral	2.1	1.8	0.9	88%	89%	50%
Parliamentary	1.4	1.4	1.2	65%	68%	65%
Grassroots	4.2	0.7	1.3	88%	58%	60%

Source: Database of GD's PICs. Note: The categories 'electoral and parliamentary' and grassroots and party arenas' are not included, as they displayed negligent intensity and consistency. Phase 2: leader in jail. Phase 3: leader out of jail.

In terms of consistency, as Table 8.1 above shows, PICs in the electoral arena are similarly consistent in both Phase 1 and Phase 2, while they lose, to a significant extent, their consistency in Phase 3. There is also a significant drop in the grassroots arena in Phase 2, while there is a very slight increase in Phase 3. Lastly, with regards to PICs in the parliamentary arena, these show, to a large extent, similar intensity and consistency over the three Phases. In short, the findings in Figure 8.10 and Table 8.1 (above) suggest a qualitative 'change of faces' for the GD over the three 'factional phases', with regards to the behavioural dimension of political praxis. Subsequently, when the moderates were the most dominant faction (Phase

2), the GD changed towards de-radicalisation, while when the militants were the dominant faction (Phase 1 and Phase 3), the GD was on a radicalisation path.

However, and as presented previously in this chapter, the radicalisation in Phase 3 was 'partial' (see Table 8.2 below). This was evidenced by the fact that, even though the GD had increased its claimed impact significantly, materialised as a result of its grassroots actions in Phase 3 (compared to Phase 2), the grassroots arena was the most emphasised arena in Phase 3. The GD, however, did not claim to have materialised impact as a result of its unconventional actions. Thus, this pattern, which was first observed in Phase 2, continued in Phase 3, where the GD had abandoned claiming impact through contentious political praxis. Additionally, while, in Phase 3, the GD claimed to have materialised most of its impact inside the grassroots arena, compared to the electoral or parliamentary arenas separately, thus increasing its emphasis on its movement-face in Phase 3 compared to Phase 2, the actions through which GD claimed to have materialised impact in the two party-face arenas combined in Phase 3 still made up most of its PICs, when compared to the PICs in the grassroots arena. In short, these two important findings indicate that the GD was not on a radicalisation course in Phase 3 in the same way it was in Phase 1. Thus, the change in Phase 3 can be best termed as 'partial de-radicalisation' or 'partial radicalisation'. Table 8.2 (below) sums up the findings.

Table 8.2 Behavioural Change Outcome: Political Praxis

Political Praxis			
	Phase 1	**Phase 2**	**Phase 3**
Most emphasised face	movement	party	Party
Behavioural Change	radicalisation	De-radicalisation	Partial de-radicalisation / partial radicalisation

As shown in Table 8.2 (above), the movement-face in Phase 3 is termed as 'partial' because the nature of the movement-face had an important qualitative change in Phase 3; that is, it was lacking unconventional political praxis.

8.4.2 Issue Salience

Figure 8.11 (below) shows that the core policy issues were significantly more salient in the PICs of the GD in Phase 1 when compared to Phase 2 and 3, specifically in the grassroots arena. In Phase 2, the salience of core policy issues in the grassroots arena witnessed a dramatic drop, compared to Phase 1, while the salience of core issues in the electoral arena fell considerably as well.

Figure 8.11 PICs' core Policy Issues salience per Political Arena & factional Phase
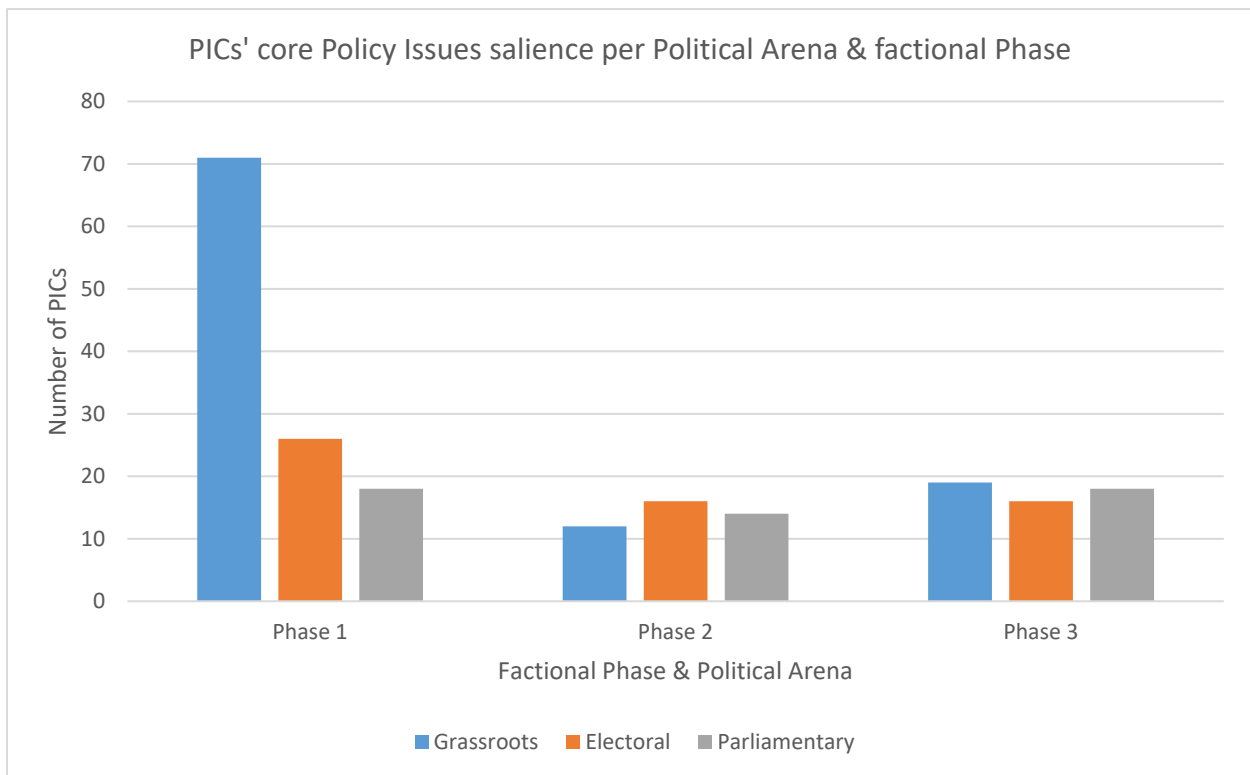
Source: Author's database of GD's PICs.

The salience of core policy issues in the parliamentary arena was relatively stable over the three Phases. In Phase 3, the salience of core policy issues in the grassroots PICs, when compared to Phase 2, rose slightly, while, in the electoral arena, the salience rose a very small extent. Overall, for both Phase 2 and 3, the salience of core policy issues is, more or less, the same across all three arenas. However, it is

significantly lower when compared to Phase 1. This is because of the very high salience of core policy issues in the grassroots arena in Phase 1.

Moreover, Figure 8.11 (above) shows that, in Phase 1, GD claimed more of its impact on core policy issues in the grassroots arena (71 PICs) than in the party-face arenas (44 PICs). In both Phases 2 and 3, GD claimed most of its impact on core policy issues in the party-face arenas. Specifically, in Phase 2, 30 PICs on core policy issues were made in the party-face arenas, compared to 12 in the grassroots arena, while, in Phase 3, 34 PICs were made in the party arenas, compared to 19 PICs in the grassroots arena. This finding is a strong sign of de-radicalisation in both Phases 2 and 3.

Figure 8.12 (below) presents the salience of the secondary policy issues in the PICs of GD, across all the three political arenas and over the three Phases. As Figure 8.12 (below) shows, GD made most of its PICs on secondary issues in all three Phases in the party-face arenas. This is not surprising as secondary issues are expected to be addressed primarily in the party-face arenas, as, by nature, they cannot, in principle, be addressed in the grassroots arena.

Figure 8.12 PICs' secondary Policy Issues salience per Political Arena & factional Phase
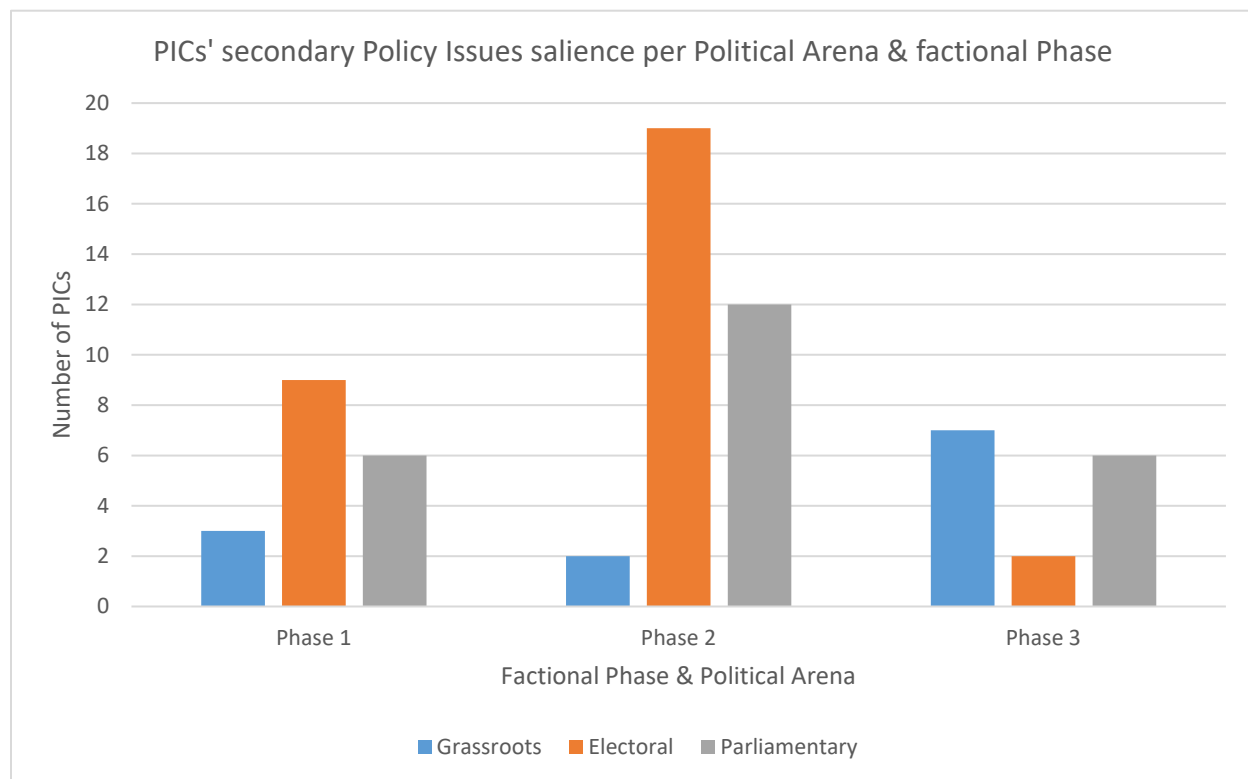
The most striking fact from Figure 8.12 (above) is that secondary policy issues were, by far, more salient than ever in the party-face arenas, when the moderates had the upper hand (e.g., Phase 2), with 33 PICs, compared to 18 in Phase 1 and 15 in Phase 3. From those 33 PICs in Phase 2, the majority (19 PICs) were in the electoral arena, the preferred arena for moderates, while 12 PICs happened in the parliamentary arena, and only 2 PICs in the grassroots arena.

Therefore, the findings presented in Figures 8.11 and 8.12 above on the behavioural dimension of issue salience lead, so far, to the same conclusion as the findings on the political praxis presented previously, regarding the de-radicalisation and radicalisation of the GD over the 'factional Phases'. The de-radicalisation and radicalisation findings on the issue salience are summed up in Table 8.3 (below), as per political arena and Phase. Thus, Table 8.3 sums up the behavioural outcomes, based on the analysis thus far. In Phase 1, the GD was on a radicalisation course. This was evidenced in the PICs by the exceptionally higher salience of core policy issues in the grassroots arena, when compared to both the party-face arenas, and the minimal salience in the grassroots arena on secondary policy issues. Thus, in terms of issue salience, the movement-face was emphasised more, compared to the party-face.

Table 8.3 Behavioural Change Outcome: Policy Issue Salience

Core policy Issues Salience			
	Phase 1	**Phase 2**	**Phase 3**
Most emphasised face	movement	party	party
Secondary Policy Issues Salience			
	Phase 1	**Phase 2**	**Phase 3**
Most emphasised face	party	party	Movement & party
Behavioural Change	radicalisation	De-radicalisation	Partial de-radicalisation / partial radicalisation

In Phase 2, as Table 8.3 (above) shows, when the moderates were most influential, the GD entered a de-radicalisation course, with regards to the dimension of issue salience. This was evidenced by the exceptionally higher salience of secondary policy issues in the PICs in Phase 2, in the party-face arenas and in the electoral arena in particular. For example, in Phase 1, PICs on secondary issues in the party-face arenas were 15, 31 PICs in Phase 2 and 8 PICs in Phase 3. Additionally, in Phase 2, on core policy issues, GD made more PICs in the party-face arenas than in the grassroots arena, as compared to Phase 1. Thus, in a period when the moderates were influential, core and secondary policy issues were much more salient in the party-face arenas than in the grassroots arena. In particular, in Phase 2, on both core and secondary policy issues, most PICs were claimed in the electoral arena, the preferable arena for moderates. At the same time, in Phase 2, the GD expanded its issue palette to a more significant extent when compared to Phase 1, and to a lesser extent to Phase 3, thus claiming impact on more (mainly secondary) policy issues, when compared to Phase 1 and Phase 3. For example, in Phase 1, GD claimed impact on 9 different policy issues (both core and secondary) in the party-face arenas, on 14 in Phase 2 and on 12 in Phase 3. In other words, in Phase 2, when the moderates were more influential, GD emphasised mostly its party-face, entering a de-radicalisation course.

In Phase 3, the GD entered a course of 'partial de-radicalisation' or of 'partial radicalisation'. This was evidenced with the significant increase of PICs on secondary policy issues in the grassroots arena, the highest over the three Phases in the grassroots arena. This is a rather unexpected outcome in a period when the militants were dominant. This radicalisation however, was partial as said, exactly because this increase of PICs in the grassroots arena was on secondary issues, while core policy issues in Phase 3 in the grassroots arena were only slightly more salient than in Phase 2, and far less salient compared to Phase 1. In other words, in Phase 3, GD had abandoned claiming impact on core policy issues in the grassroots arena. To this, as the previous empirical chapters have shown, PICs on core policy issues in the grassroots arena involved, mainly, unconventional actions (e.g. Phase 1). What is more, in Phase 3, (as in Phase 2, as well), PICs on core policy issues in both the party-face arenas were slightly more than in the grassroots arena. Therefore, in Phase 3, in terms of issue salience, the GD emphasised mostly its party-face.

Conclusion

This chapter tested the internal factors de-radicalisation and radicalisation hypotheses on GD's movement and party faces, over the three 'factional Phases' and according to the thesis studied timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), through the PICs.

It has shown that, in Phase 1 (moderates), GD was on a radicalisation course and on a de-radicalisation course in Phase 2 (moderates). In Phase 3 (militants), GD changed towards 'partial de-radicalisation/radicalisation'. To a large extent, the hypotheses developed in Chapter 5 have been confirmed.

Chapter 9: Conclusion

Introduction

This conclusion is divided into three main sections. The first section sums up the research design, theoretical argument and methodological approach of the thesis. Section two sums up the empirical findings of the thesis. The third section concludes the thesis.

Section three starts, firstly, by discussing the main limitation of the empirical approach. It argues that this is its internal data triangulation. An analysis of additional primary sources of GD, such as newspapers, parliamentary speeches, etc., would have strengthened the internal empirical validity of the thesis. The section proceeds with discussing the wider relevance of the thesis in terms of its broader academic contributions, such as theoretical. It argues that its theoretical contribution lies in its theoretical framework, which approaches ERPs as movement-parties and which examines politics across three political arenas. Based on this framework, ERPs' behaviour can be studied through their transition from one face to the other and through their interaction between arenas. Another theoretical contribution is the merging of political praxis and issue salience into a unified theoretical framework of ERPs' behaviour.

The methodological contribution of the thesis lies in the development of political impact-claims analysis, through which the thesis was able to measure, systematically, the behaviour of GD across its two faces and the three arenas. The process through which political impact-claims are being coded bring to the surface hidden features of party behaviour. The empirical contribution of the thesis lies in the analysis of a vast amount of primary data, rare for even case-study projects, which, thanks to the analysis of political impact-claims, enabled the systematic study of GD's behaviour. This has led the thesis to uncover numerous patterns, both qualitative and quantitative, of behavioural change towards de-radicalisation and radicalisation, and to solve the empirical puzzle regarding under what conditions ERPs are transitioning back and forth from movement to party. The section proceeds with the theme of generalisation. It argues that the political impact-claims analysis can also be applied to other political parties. Section three discusses the potential avenues for future research that this thesis has opened up, such as approaching party behaviour through the prism of political arenas.

9.1 Part I: Research design, concepts, theory and methodology

This thesis' research question was: 'Under what conditions do extreme-right parties change their political behaviour towards de-radicalisation and radicalisation? The case of the Golden Dawn'. The main puzzle of the thesis was an empirical one, namely how ERPs transition from movement to party (thus de-radicalising their behaviour) and from party to movement (thus radicalising their behaviour). The thesis developed alternative hypotheses with regards to when, how and where ERPs, and the GD in particular, are more or less likely to change their behaviour towards de-radicalisation and radicalisation. These were then tested through extensive empirical research, mainly by analysing the PICs of GD.

To answer the research question, the thesis has sought to build a theoretical framework showing how extreme-right party change plays out, in order to investigate changes in the political behaviour of a single ERP (the GD). In doing so, it argued that it is, first, important to distinguish ERPs from PRRPs, as these are two qualitatively different types of parties, even though they both belong to the same far-right party family. The thesis argued that what sets ERPs apart from PRRP is their core ideological feature of anti-democracy and their commitment to the fascist myths. In this regard, their behaviour can be better studied by approaching them as movement-parties. Therefore, the grassroots arena, which makes up their movement-face, is vital to their existence because, in here, they can exercise their main ideological feature of violence through unconventional actions, most notably violent actions; a feature that sets them apart from any other movement-party of any party family. However, because ERPs also run elections, they also have a party-face. The latter can, mainly, be exercised in the electoral and legislative arenas.

The thesis theorised that political parties, including ERPs, are more or less likely to change when the external and internal conditions within which they operate alter profoundly. The thesis identified the most relevant factors that are more likely to alter these conditions for ERPs: political and legal means/actors of exclusion (external) and leadership and factions (internal). An external shock is a particular event where external and internal factors interact, thus starting a change in the external and internal conditions of parties. For GD, this external shock was the arrests of its leadership in September 2013. The thesis argued that, for ERPs, such a shock can be an intensification of the legal and political means of exclusion, as they are constantly under threat of exclusion. The thesis developed alternative hypotheses regarding de-radicalisation and radicalisation, as a result of changing external and internal conditions within ERPs.

According to the argument of the thesis, de-radicalisation and radicalisation is observed as follows: ERPs tend to change towards radicalisation when they emphasise their movement-face more, while

253

downplaying their party-face. If they do the opposite, they tend to change towards de-radicalisation. Regarding the internal factors hypotheses, the thesis expected to find de-radicalisation when moderates are the dominant faction within ERPs and radicalisation when the militants are the dominant faction. The thesis, then, investigated where best to look in order to observe ERPs' behavioural change. It argued that the two most relevant dimensions of ERPs' change of political behaviour are political praxis and issue salience (across both faces, political arenas and over time). It argued that if significant changes were to be found over time on these dimensions, then changes in the political behaviour of ERPs can be observed.

The thesis, then, introduced GD and the context within which it operated, mainly following its electoral breakthrough, as a classic example of a movement-party and of an ERP of the neo-Nazi variant. It showed that, following its electoral breakthrough, GD faced a relatively favourable context, which was about to change following a full-blown exclusion resulted from its leadership arrests in September 2013. The latter had the characteristics of an external shock, as it altered, quickly and dramatically, the external and internal environment of the movement-party.

In solving the empirical puzzle, the thesis introduced (Chapter 4) the analysis of GD's PICs, through which it aimed to test its alternative hypotheses in reaching the conclusion of when, how and where the GD de-radicalised and/or radicalised its behaviour. PICs are instances when a party claims that it has influenced, through its own actions, other political actors to deliver outcomes that are in favour of its interests and ideas. This analysis bridges methodological insights from the literature on measuring party and social movement changes in political behaviour. It showed that the novelty of this method lies in its ability to measure, systematically and simultaneously, the behaviour of ERPs over time, with regards to both of their faces and across the three political arenas, and the dimensions of political praxis and issue salience.

9.2 Part II: Findings and conclusion

Part II of the thesis was comprised of three empirical chapters, which presented the findings and a conclusion. The first empirical chapter (Chapter 6) tested the external factors hypotheses (de-radicalisation and radicalisation) on GD's movement face, while the second chapter (Chapter 7) was concerned with external factors and GD's party-face. The last empirical chapter (Chapter 8) tested the internal factors hypotheses on GD's movement and party faces.

9.2.1 GD: External, internal conditions & changes of political behaviour

For purposes of external data triangulation (additional to the PICs, which was the primal source for testing its hypotheses), the thesis first provided an empirical narrative (e.g., Beach & Pedersen, 2016) of GD's changing patterns of behaviour across the three political arenas, at critical points in the chronology (e.g., before/after the arrests). The aim was to generate case-specific hypotheses on the GD itself. In other words, this chapter aimed at generating the question 'Based on what we know so far about GD's changing patterns of behaviour, under what conditions (e.g., when, how and where) can we expect to see GD de-radicalising and/or radicalising its behaviour?' This question was, then, answered in the next three empirical chapters, through the analysis of GD's PICs. In generating the case-specific hypotheses, the empirical narrative thoroughly analysed the 'up to now' existing literature on GD and provided some original findings, as well.

The empirical narrative showed that the external conditions of GD changed dramatically following the external shock of the arrests. In Phase 1 (since its foundation up until September 2013), GD was enjoying a favourable context, evidenced through a dismissive strategy adopted by political and institutional actors. This changed into an unfavourable one in Phase 2 (October 2013 – December 2016), with political and institutional actors adopting a strategy of exclusion and isolation vis-à-vis GD.

Moreover, the empirical narrative showed that the internal conditions of GD changed as well, following the arrests. Three 'factional Phases' were distinguished, where one faction was more dominant that the other. In Phase 1 (early '80s – September 2013), the militants were the dominant faction, evidenced though the emphasis the GD placed on grassroots activism. In Phase 2 (October 2013 – April 2015), while the leadership was in jail, a new faction of moderates began gaining influence inside the GD. This was mainly evident in the electoral arena, where moderates made up the bulk of GD's electoral lists and achieved significantly higher electoral results than the militants, specifically in the 2014 election for the European parliament. In Phase 3 (May 2015 – December 2016), following the release of the leadership from jail, militants began re-gaining their influence in GD. This was evidenced with the resilience of its grassroots activism, which was sustained largely due to the experience of the militants. However, the chapter has identified that militants in Phase 3 were unable to sustain contentious activism, at least to the same extent as they did in Phase 1. In the meantime, the GD had also witnessed defections of many prominent militants following the external shock of the arrests.

The narrative developed alternative hypotheses (e.g., de-radicalisation and radicalisation) with regards to GD, as part of the external factors hypotheses. Regarding the internal factors, the narrative hypothesised finding radicalisation in Phase 1 and de-radicalisation in Phases 2 and 3.

9.2.2 External factors & the movement face of GD

Table 9.1 (below) summarises the main findings of external factors hypotheses on GD's movement face (Chapter 6), before (Phase 1) and after exclusion (event of the arrests) (Phase 2) and according to the thesis timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), derived from the analysis of its PICs. The thesis has shown that, in Phase 1 (May 2012 – September 2013), GD was on a radicalisation course, and that it changed its behaviour towards de-radicalisation in Phase 2 (October 2013 – December 2016). For example, in Phase 1, GD predominantly emphasised its movement face. GD engaged in a variety of actions in the grassroots arena, with the most frequent being team visits. The most important finding is that GD claimed to have delivered impact in this arena predominantly through unconventional actions, on its core issues of immigration and law & order. In order to justify its unconventional behaviour, GD was framing a favourable context, with the state facing a crisis of governance and lacking the capacity to provide effective solutions to various local problems concerning the public, such as the highly salient issues of immigration and law & order. Therefore, GD claimed it was able to satisfy peoples' demand for unconventional actions by responding to their requests and filling the vacuum left by the state's inaction by intervening directly (via teams of local members), usually led by MPs at various places, and effectively solving these issues through unconventional actions. Thus, GD frequently claimed to have delivered direct impact through, mainly, unconventional actions. As a result, GD was on radicalisation course in Phase 1.

Table 9.1: Findings summary: External factors & changes in the movement-face of GD

	External Phase 1 (before exclusion): May 2012 – September 2013	External Phase 2 (after exclusion): October 2013 – December 2016
Most emphasised actions	Team visits	Team visits
Nature of actions	Unconventional	Conventional
Most salient Type of Impact	Direct	Indirect
Most salient Issues	Immigration and law & order	Culture and immigration
Framing Context as:	Favourable	Unfavourable
BEHAVIOURAL CHANGE OUTCOME	**Radicalisation**	**De-radicalisation**

In the period following the external shock of exclusion and the arrests of its leadership (Phase 2), GD considerably de-emphasised its movement-face, while emphasising its party-face. For example, it had completely stopped claiming impact through unconventional actions. However, during the late external Phase 2 (e.g. late 2016), GD turned towards a partial radicalisation, having substantially increased its impact claimed through grassroots actions. This re-radicalisation, however, was partial and short, as the pattern of abandoning claiming impact through unconventional actions remained stable throughout Phase 2. GD attempted to turn back to unconventional actions, mainly by resorting to a couple of disruptive actions, but the most extreme form of unconventional actions, namely violence, was missing from the impact-claims. Additionally, this partial radicalisation was accompanied by GD offering further evidence in order to justify its claimed impact in the grassroots arena, delivered through conventional actions. Thus, GD framed the context as unfavourable and the exclusion as having impacted significantly on its ability to claim impact through unconventional means. As a result, GD de-emphasised its direct impact following the exclusion. Consequently, overall, the final outcome of behavioural change was a shift towards de-radicalisation.

9.2.3 External factors & the party face of GD

Table 9.2 (below) summarises the main findings of external factors hypotheses on GD's party-face (Chapter 7), before (Phase 1) and after exclusion (event of the arrests) (Phase 2) and according to the thesis timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), derived from the analysis of its PICs. It shows that, in Phase 1, GD was emphasising its impact in the electoral arena more than in the legislative arena. More specifically, GD was more frequently claiming that its electoral strength (as evidenced in the polls) was on the rise, and it was causing other political and state actors to deliver outcomes, mainly on the issue of immigration. Also, GD was claiming that its electoral strength was able to impact at the policy making and policy implementation levels as well, though to a lesser extent. The impact-claims analysis has also shown that GD was engaging in a variety of parliamentary actions for claiming impact, the most frequent being parliamentary interpellations. The most salient issue across the party arenas was, predominantly, immigration in the electoral arena, an issue which likely was mainly a vote-maximisation tool for GD.

Table 9.2 Findings summary: External factors & changes in the party-face of GD

	Phase 1 (before exclusion/arrests)	Phase 2 (after exclusion/arrests)
Most emphasised actions	Electoral success	Parliamentary actions (interpellations)
Most emphasised arena	Electoral	Legislative
Most salient Issues	Immigration	Corruption
Framing Context as:	Favourable	Unfavourable
BEHAVIOURAL CHANGE OUTCOME	**Radicalisation**	**De-radicalisation**

In Phase 2, overall, GD, mainly emphasised its impact in the legislative arena, with its most frequent claimed action being parliamentary actions (specifically interpellations) across both party arenas. The most salient issue was, now, corruption, not necessarily a core policy issue, as it was almost completely

claimed inside the legislative arena. These findings pointed towards a de-radicalisation of GD in the external Phase 2.

9.2.4 Internal factors & the movement party faces of GD

Table 9.3 (see below) summarises the main findings of internal factors hypotheses on GD's movement face (Chapter 8), over the three factional Phases (Phase 1: militants; Phase2: moderates; Phase 3: militants) and according to the thesis timeframe (May 2012 – December 2016), derived from the analysis of its PICs.

In factional Phase 1 (militants: May 2012 – September 2013), GD was on a radicalisation course. This was evident with GD claiming far more impact through its movement-face than its party-face. Additionally, unconventional actions were far more frequent in Phase 1 than in the other two Phases. In terms of issue salience, the most salient issues were the core policy issues of immigration and law & order.

Table 9.3 Findings summary: Internal factors & changes in the party-face of GD

	Phase 1 (militants)	Phase 2 (moderates)	Phase 3 (militants)
Primary goal(s)	Policy-purity (primarily) along with vote-maximisation, policy influence to a lesser extent	Vote-maximisation	Policy-purity
Most emphasised arena (most PICs)	Grassroots	Electoral	Grassroots
Most emphasised face (most PICs)	Movement-face	Party-face	Party-face
Most salient actions (political praxis)	Unconventional grassroots & electoral strength	Electoral strength	Conventional grassroots & parliamentary actions
Two most salient policy issues	Immigration and law & order	Not specifically a single salient issue	Corruption (primarily), immigration (secondarily)

Most salient core policy issues addressed through:	Movement-face	Party-face	Party-face
Most salient secondary policy issues addressed through:	Party-face	Party-face	Movement & party
BEHAVIOURAL CHANGE OUTCOME	**Radicalisation**	**De-radicalisation**	**Partial re-radicalisation/de-radicalisation**

In factional Phase 2 (moderates: October 2013 – April 2015), GD changed towards de-radicalisation. This was evidenced by the finding that GD mostly emphasised its party-face, specifically its impact in the electoral arena, compared to any other arena. In contrast to Phase 1, GD was, now, frequently claiming that its policy positions were being co-opted by other actors, so as to deter its electoral strength. To this, no salient issue could be discerned, with GD attributing equal salience to various issues. This was an indication that GD had de-radicalised its behaviour significantly, having also in mind that it de-emphasised its impact in the grassroots arena, as well.

In factional Phase 3 (militants: May 2015 – December 2016), GD changed towards partial re-radicalisation/de-radicalisation again. This was evidenced by the increased impact-claims in the grassroots arena and the significant decrease of impact-claims in the electoral arena, compared to Phase 2. In fact, the grassroots arena was the most emphasised arena. However, overall, the party-face (electoral and parliamentary arenas) was still emphasised. Additionally, unconventional actions were missing from the PICs. In terms of issue salience, in Phase 3, the GD significantly increased its salience on secondary issues in the grassroots arena, while core policy issues were still more salient in the party-face arenas. Thus, GD was not on a radicalisation course in the same way as it was in Phase 1. In Phase 3, GD changed towards 'partial de-radicalisation' or 'partial radicalisation'.

9.3 Wider relevance of the thesis

9.3.1 Limitations of the empirical approach

In order to reach safe conclusions regarding the de-radicalisation and radicalisation of GD, the thesis has analysed a vast amount of empirical data for testing its hypotheses. However, the data come from a single source (GD's old website), and look at a single thing (e.g. PICs only). This might highlight some limitations of the empirical approach, specifically of empirical validity. In addressing this issue, the thesis resorted to external data triangulation by analysing the changing patterns of GD's behaviour (Chapter 5) at key critical points in the chronology of the studied timeframe, with further primary and secondary data beyond the PICs, such as data from various newspapers and reports, GD electoral lists, and grassroots and parliamentary activities. To this, it has presented some additional and original findings. To a large extent, the findings derived from the external triangulation (Chapter 5) corroborate with the findings of the PICs presented in the further empirical chapters (Chapters 6 – 8). This task has largely strengthened the validity of the empirical approach.

However, the empirical approach still faces the limitation of internal data triangulation. This refers to analysing further primary data from alternative sources of the case-study (GD). For example, an analysis of GD's PICs, as found in its newspapers and/or parliamentary speeches, would have strengthened the validity of the internal empirical approach. An analysis of further primary data would have been a very time-consuming task, which was out of the scope of this thesis, though. However, future studies analysing the PICs of GD, or changing patterns of behaviour in general, across a variety of different primary sources could address this limitation.

9.3.2 Broader contribution

The thesis has made significant theoretical, methodological and empirical contributions.

Theoretical: For its theoretical contribution, the thesis has built a novel theoretical framework for analysing ERPs' political behaviour, deriving ideas from various literatures, such as social movements, far-right party politics and party change. Contrary to the existing literature, at the heart of the thesis' theoretical model lies the assumption that it is problematic to see ERPs as solely political parties. This is because ERPs are, by their very nature, movement parties which have two faces, a movement-face and a

party-face, as these political organisations are exercising politics in the way that political parties and social movements do. According to this theoretical model, as part of ERPs' two faces, their political behaviour is manifested across three political arenas: grassroots arena (movement-face), electoral and parliamentary arenas (party-face). Thus, the novelty of the framework lies to the fact that it can analyse ERPs' behaviour through their transition from one face to the other and through their interaction between arenas. In short, the model theorises that a change towards radicalisation is observed when the movement-face (grassroots arena) is mostly emphasised, compared to the party-face (electoral and parliamentary arenas), while a change towards de-radicalisation is observed when the party-face is most emphasised, compared to the movement-face. This theoretical framework can also be used for comparative studies on tracking changes in the behaviour of other ERPs. Moreover, some aspects of this theoretical model can, also, be used in studying party behaviour, in general; paying more attention to the actions and issues of political parties across political arenas and not predominantly inside the 'usual suspect' arena; that is, the electoral arena.

The thesis makes another theoretical contribution in the merging of political praxis and issue salience into the behaviour of ERPs. This allows the framework to systematically assess changes in the political behaviour of ERPs across their movement/party dichotomy and detect how they are transitioning back and forth from movement to party. Of particular theoretical contribution is the incorporation of political praxis into the study of ERPs' political behaviour. Political praxis has largely been neglected in the study of party behaviour, in general. However, political praxis is particularly important to the identity of ERPs, as they are mostly known for their unconventional actions in the grassroots arena. Thus, it constitutes an important dimension to their behaviour. The contribution of the theoretical model is that it allows it to study changes in the political praxis of ERPs across their two faces and the three arenas in which they are practising politics.

Methodological: The thesis has, also, made significant methodological contributions. Relying on the literature on measuring party and social movements' behaviour, the analysis of PICs can measure behavioural changes on both of the two faces of ERPs at the same time. To the best of the author's knowledge, no previous studies have analysed the PICs of a political party. The novelty of PICs lies in the way that they are used as an analytical tool for investigating changes in ERPs' behaviour. In particular, the process of coding PICs brings to the surface a variety of hidden features of party behaviour across the three political arenas. For example, the claimed cause in a single political impact-claim brings to the surface the political praxis of parties, while the nature of the praxis can tell us with which arena the party

is concerned. At the same time, every PIC talks about a specific policy issue. This can tell us about the issue agenda of political parties. The novelty lies in the fact that PICs can look at the same thing across various political arenas, thus providing a methodological homogeneity. To this end, PICs can systematically measure changes in the political behaviour of ERPs, (or of any movement-party irrespective of party family), across the two faces and the three political arenas of ERPs, on a month-by-month basis.

Empirical: To this, the thesis has made a noticeable empirical contribution, as well. It has analysed a vast amount of primary data qualitatively. An analysis of such an amount of primary data (see below) is rare in studies of FRPs, in general; either in case studies or small-N comparative studies. To the best of author's knowledge, this is the first study that analyses this primary data systematically for GD, during the studied timeframe. Thus, the thesis has been able to identify a substantial amount of ERPs' political behavioural change towards de-radicalisation and radicalisation and contribute to an understanding of how de-radicalisation and radicalisation of ERPs play out. The empirical results suggest that ERPs' back and forth transition between their movement and party face can happen more frequently than previously thought. In other words, we do not have to wait until national elections take place in order to detect party change.

9.3.3 Generalisability

At a higher level of generalisability, by studying party change through the prism of political arenas in theory, this model can also be applied to other political parties, especially to movement-parties that are mainly active across the three arenas (e.g., electoral, parliamentary and grassroots), such as Green parties (e.g., Kitschelt, 2006) or radical left parties (e.g., Della Porta et. al., 2017). The literature often neglects the fact that political parties do politics in a variety of arenas. Most studies on party change focus on changes in the programmatic agendas of parties over time. This is predominantly related to the electoral arena, as it is mainly concerned with policy positions co-optation in the competition over votes. Such an approach leaves behind an array of actions that political parties resort to. However, (electorally successful) political parties are also active in parliament, while other parties might be active in the executive arena, as well. In theory, it is reasonable to assume what parties (of any party family) do and say once inside a different arena might differ over time and across arenas. Investigating their actions and issues across arenas seems to be a promising approach for delving further into parties' political behaviours. In this regard, an assessment of political parties' actions and issues across arenas might be a

very useful exploratory exercise and could help, for example, to identify a wider variety of actions and policy issues, beyond the most common ones, as the literature would predict.

At a lower level of generalisability, investigating extreme-right behaviour and change according to their main two faces and across the three political arenas they are practicing politics, seems to be a promising starting point. For example, ERPs, such as Jobbik, L'SNS and ELAM, have been electorally successful at the national level, while others, such as the NPD, Casa Pound or the BNP, have been electorally successful mainly at the local level thus far. Regarding the three aforementioned electorally successful ERPs, these have been quite active in the grassroots arena, as well. Some of these ERPs have, also, at times, faced political and legal means of exclusion. It would be interesting to identify what specific actions these movement-parties resort to across different arenas and over time, when their external and internal conditions change dramatically. To this, it is very likely that their actions through which they claim impact would differ, dependent upon how they frame their contextual opportunities. For example, GD was claiming to have delivered impact through spontaneous team visits, within a context of a 'state crisis'. It could be assumed that other ERPs, which operate in a less favourable context, would adjust their actions accordingly. Thus, it may be less likely that the BNP was claiming impact through these actions, as GD did, in a highly more restrictive context, although this is more likely for Jobbik, when it had the assistance of its paramilitary wing, the Hungarian Guard (but less likely when the latter was banned). Identifying the interaction of ERPs with their political arenas, as well as their transition from movement to party (and vice versa), can tell us much about how their behaviour evolves over time between de-radicalisation and radicalisation.

The theoretical argument of the thesis can also be applied to studying the behaviour of these various non-party extreme-right groups, focusing only on their political praxis and issues in the grassroots, or electoral, arenas. While in the US, an ERP, such as the Golden Dawn, has not achieved electoral success thus far, extreme-right groups of the non-party sector are abundant. For example, various US extreme-right groups of the non-party sector (e.g. KKK groups, white supremacist and neo-Nazi groups) have, over time (e.g. 2000 to 2010), resorted to a variety of conventional and unconventional political praxis in the grassroots arena. These actions, however, are oscillating over time, by being more frequent at some times than at others (Caiani and della Porta, 2012:80-87). Therefore, according to the theoretical argument of this thesis, it could be hypothesised that, in periods when these various extreme-right groups tend to tone down their unconventional actions in the grassroots arena, it might be the case that they embed themselves more in electoral politics, and the electoral arena at large, or that their agendas and issues

are being absorbed by radical right parties or politicians; a sign of de-radicalisation. In contrast, when an opposite pattern is observed, they might be on a course of (re)-radicalisation.

Along similar lines, the findings might show applicability to other similar cases beyond Europe, such as in Australia. The Australian ERP of 'Fraser Anning's Conservative National Party', one of the most extreme far-right elements of the country, participates in electoral politics, while, simultaneously, maintaining close ties with extreme-right groups of the non-party sector that resort to street-level political praxis in the grassroots arena (McSwiney, 2020). Additionally, many Australian extreme-right groups of the non-party sector are notorious for their violent activity in the grassroots arena, such as the 'United Patriots Front', Rise Up Australia', 'Reclaim Australia' and the 'True Blue Crew' (Hutchinson, 2019). In this regard, tracing patterns of their political praxis and salient issues in the grassroots arena over time, much can be learnt with regards to changes in their behaviour towards de-radicalisation and re-radicalisation.

The Indian 'Rashtriya Swayamsevak Sangh' (RSS), a Hindu nationalist far-right movement, reminiscent of other European neo-fascist groups in many aspects, is quite active, with a long history of militancy in the grassroots arena and with deep organisational roots in civil society (Chidambaram, 2020:12-13). Often described as currently one of the largest (in terms of members), most powerful and violent far-right groups in the world (Mudde, 2019:93), the RSS might better be categorised into the non-party sector of the far-right, as it does not participate in electoral politics. However, its close ties with the governing radical right party of 'Bharatiya Janata Party' led the RSS to increase its attention on electoral affairs, as it is assumed that it spent many of its resources on the electoral campaign of Narendra Mondi for prime minister in 2014 (Chidambaram, 2020:13). In this regard, an examination of its political praxis and salient issues over time in the grassroots arena might be useful in tracing behavioural patterns of RSS towards de-radicalisation and radicalisation, over the time when it has increased its attention on electoral affairs, throughout the governing period of Narendra Modi (from 2014 – today).

The empirical contribution of the thesis , specifically the analysis of PICs, also has the potential of generalisability. In theory, political impact-claims can be found not only in other FRPs, but, perhaps, at least in all movement-parties as well, such as the Greens and radical left parties. This is because political parties make claims all the time (Saward, 2006) and it is reasonable to assume that they also make impact-claims. The analysis of political impact-claims can produce both quantitative and qualitative evidence and, thus, it is, methodologically speaking, 'friendly' to both quantitative and qualitative analysis. On the quantitative side, a larger database, with more observations of impact-claims than this thesis, could allow further statistical analysis. In this regard, a huge database of impact-claims can offer a large-N comparative

analysis of political parties over time and cross-nationally. This can open up new promising avenues for further investigation into party behaviour. This is because impact-claims can identify a variety of patterns of party behaviour, such as: actions, issues, strategies, party competition dynamics, interaction of political parties with contextual opportunities, political arenas of action and process of impact (e.g., direct, indirect). On the qualitative side, impact-claims can also reveal how a party interacts with discursive and political opportunities. When a party talks about impact, it constructs frames on how its impact came into realisation. Thus, a party would construct contextual frames, ascribing a meaning to it and to other political actors, in order to justify its actions.

9.3.4 Directions for future research

Firstly, future research can also apply the theoretical framework this thesis has developed to the study of other ERPs' political behaviour, or other movement-parties. Studying how movement-parties transition between movement and party, and vice versa, through their interaction with political arenas, seems a promising avenue of research in understanding their changing patterns of behaviour. What is more, the study of their political praxis, a largely neglected dimension of party behaviour, can tells us much about this interaction across arenas, such as their changing strategies and the conditions under which movement-parties opt for change.

Secondly, future research must also assess changes in the behaviour of FRPs in general, in periods when their internal living conditions are changing. The literature is scant when it comes to investigating FRPs' changes in their behaviour following leadership change and factional reconfigurations. To this, future research can also delve into explanations and answer why FRPs have changed their behaviour. In particular, future studies must further investigate the effects of leadership and factions in bringing about extreme-right party change. As this thesis has shown, the GD displayed significant behavioural changes in periods of factional reconfigurations. This can be done by theorising on the actions party actors are likely to pursue following exclusion. A first step is how party actors initially perceive the effects of exclusion. If they perceive it as negatively impacting on their ability to pursue their primary goal, this might, in turn, radicalise the hardliners. However, hardliners/militants would be able to have the upper hand, as long as they dominate over moderates and the leadership sides with them. If this happens, then we could anticipate radicalisation. However, this might not always be the expected scenario. In Phase 2b, this is what happened, more or less, to GD. Instead, it changed towards a partial radicalisation.

Thirdly, future research can use the analysis of impact-claims as a means for investigating how their impact is being materialised. In this regard, impact-claims (e.g., Williams, 2018) could be a useful tool for theory development in another area of research within the literature on far-right party politics; an area where 'we know as little about as we do about black holes in outer space' (Carvalho, 2015:1363; Williams, 2015), that of their political impact (e.g., Williams, 2018). Given that most of FRP's impact is indirect, understanding how FRPs impact has been described as a 'difficult and tricky task' because of the complexity of the social world, where multiple causal factors interact (Williams, 2018:311; Art, 2015; Perlmutter, 2015; Mudde, 2007). Thus, future research might draw many useful insights in its attempt to sort out the causal factors involved in how far-right impact occurs, by following an inductive path first and looking at what the FRPs themselves say about their impact. This might help to identify, and theorise on, the specific actions followed by certain FRP actors, as well as the actions of other entities involved in the impact-claim up until the realisation of the final outcome. The method of impact-claims can provide fruitful insights here. For example, impact-claims seem to indicate that, in some way, the party is being forced to be more revealing and accurate when it claims impact. It must provide some evidence in order to justify its claimed impact. This helps to directly identify those claims where the party claims to have spent the most energy realising impact, by either validating or falsifying its claims through further research. This task can be very fruitful in digging deeper into the black box of how political impact of FRPs plays out, from the initial cause until the end outcome.

Lastly, future studies can also analyse more primary sources, such as official party newspapers, party flyers, tweets and parliamentary speeches. For example, with regards to GD, its two official newspapers can be analysed for detecting impact-claims. It would be very interesting to see if there would be any variation of impact-claims across sources. For example, GD's newspaper, 'EMPROS', targets, mainly, a broader pool of far-right voters and personnel, while 'Golden Dawn' primarily targets its members. This suggests that GD might be emphasising its party face more in the former and its movement-face more in the latter. Lastly, we could ask ERPs' party elite themselves: 'What message do you want to pass on when you claim impact?' Related to this, an expanded studied timeframe for investigating party change is something that future studies can examine, mainly with regards to the case of GD. This is important in order to identify more patterns of party change, as party change can only be measured over time (Bale, 2012). Expanding this timeframe would definitely help to better understand GD's party change. It would be very interesting to see how GD's party change evolved up until its electoral failure in July 2019.

List of Appendices

Appendix 1: Dictionary words in NVivo

Χρυσή* Αυγή* OR Λαϊκ* Σύνδεσμ* OR Συνδέσμ* OR Εθνικιστ* OR εμείς OR εμάς OR μας OR ήμασταν OR είμαστε OR Κίνημα* OR Κινήματ* OR Χρυσαυγ* OR συναγωνιστ* OR κλιμάκι* OR τοπικ* οργάνωσ* OR ΧΡΥΣΗ* ΑΥΓΗ* OR επιρροή* OR επίδραση* OR άνοδο* OR ανόδο* OR απήχησ* OR ΧΡΥΣ'Η* ΑΥΓ'Η* πατριώ* πατριωτ* συναγωνί* OR πυρήν* OR βουλευτ*

Appendix 2: Parliamentary actions by Golden Dawn: 2012- 2016

Illustrated on Figure 7.5

Parliamentary actions by Golden Dawn: 2012 - 2016							
Month/ Year	Total of all parliamentary actions per month	Monthly total of actions per parliamentary action					
		Ερωτήσεις	Επίκαιρες Ερωτήσεις	Αναφορές	Ερώτηση σε συνδυασμό με Α.Κ.Ε.	Α.Κ.Ε.	Επίκαιρες Επερωτήσεις
Jul-12	48	32	12	2	2	0	0
Aug-12	95	73	12	1	9	0	0
Sep-12	114	78	24	8	3	0	1
Oct-12	122	77	27	14	1	2	1
Nov-12	149	116	14	17	2	0	0
Dec-12	142	106	16	18	2	0	0
Jan-13	191	154	20	11	6	0	0
Feb-13	213	171	26	14	2	0	0
Mar-13	205	154	18	26	7	0	0
Apr-13	229	185	27	14	3	0	0
May-13	151	125	14	9	3	0	0
Jun-13	142	120	14	7	1	0	0
Jul-13	183	159	16	7	1	0	0
Aug-13	120	117	1	2	0	0	0
Sep-13	107	96	4	3	4	0	0
Oct-13	57	45	7	5	0	0	0
Nov-13	119	100	19	0	0	0	0
Dec-13	49	46	2	0	1	0	0

Jan-14	86	70	16	0	0	0	0
Feb-14	104	89	9	3	1	2	0
Mar-14	62	60	1	0	1	0	0
Apr-14	28	28	0	0	0	0	0
May-14	33	32	0	1	0	0	0
Jun-14	40	34	5	1	0	0	0
Jul-14	66	66	0	0	0	0	0
Aug-14	29	25	0	4	0	0	0
Sep-14	99	93	4	2	0	0	0
Oct-14	76	68	7	1	0	0	0
Nov-14	92	85	6	1	0	0	0
Dec-14	123	121	2	0	0	0	0
Jan-15	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Feb-15	107	104	0	0	3	0	0
Mar-15	233	214	11	5	3	0	0
Apr-15	158	145	10	0	2	1	0
May-15	177	163	12	0	2	0	0
Jun-15	207	188	16	0	3	0	0
Jul-15	76	67	3	5	0	1	0
Aug-15	45	44	1	0	0	0	0
Sep-15	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Oct-15	102	99	1	2	0	0	0
Nov-15	164	143	14	5	2	0	0
Dec-15	139	123	12	3	1	0	0
Jan-16	172	156	8	4	2	2	0
Feb-16	209	185	12	8	4	0	0
Mar-16	171	154	5	8	2	2	0
Apr-16	216	207	4	3	2	0	0
May-16	160	154	5	1	0	0	0
Jun-16	289	275	9	1	3	1	0
Jul-16	266	248	11	6	1	0	0
Aug-16	128	119	6	2	1	0	0
Sep-16	384	348	20	14	2	0	0
Oct-16	348	319	22	7	0	0	0
Nov-16	349	330	7	8	4	0	0
Dec-16	234	222	4	7	1	0	0
TOTAL of all parliamentary actions	**7608**						

Source: www.hellenicparliament.gr   Note: **Ερωτήσεις** = Interpellations, **Επίκαιρες Ερωτήσεις**= Timely Interpellations, **Αναφορές**= Reports, **Ερώτηση σε συνδυασμό με Α.Κ.Ε. (Αίτηση Κατάθεσης Εγγράφων)**

= Interpellation submitted with documentation request , **A.K.E.=** Documents request , **Επίκαιρες Επερωτήσεις=** Timely Interpellations

Appendix 3: All Movement-face impact-claims Codesheet

How to read the codesheet on movement-face impact-claims:

Date: when the item was posted on Golden Dawn's website

Post item: This is the title of the post item on Golden Dawn's website that includes the impact-claim

CS: 'crisis of the state' The impact-claim includes this frame.

PD: 'Public Demand' for unconventional actions frame.

A: 'Arrests'. The codesheet question asked if the impact-claim referred to the arrests as impacting on Golden Dawn's ability to materialise impact.

T: 'Type' of impact claim: 'D'=Direct or 'I'=Indirect

SGA: 'Specific Grassroots Action'

C/U: 'C'=conventional, 'U'=unconventional grassroots action

IL: 'impact level'. Either 'N'=national, 'L'=local or 'R'=regional. It refers to where the effects of the claim are manifested.

Issue: the policy issue of the impact-claim

Entities: entities/actors which delivered the claimed outcome of the impact-claim. They are state ore political usually.

The reader can go to: **politicalimpactclaims.blogspot.com** (last accessed: 20/03/2021) and access the actual post items which include the impact-claim and cross-check with the codesheets below.

	Party-face impact-claims by Golden Dawn - Codesheet									
Date	Post item	CS	PD	A	T	Specific Grassroots action	C/U	IL	Issue	Entities
23/09/12	Ενημερωτική δράση της Ν.Ε. Καβάλας στην Ελευθερούπολη	Y			I	party material dissemination	C	L	law & order	State
29/09/12	Ενημερωτική δράση της Ν.Ε. Καβάλας στην Λαϊκή Αγορά των Κρηνίδων	Y	Y		I	party material dissemination	C	L	Immigration	State
29/09/12	Ν. Πέλλας: Η ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ δίπλα στον Έλληνα επαγγελματία	Y			D	party material dissemination	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
04/10/12	ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ ΠΑΝΤΟΥ! Πρώτη επίσημη ενημερωτική δράση της Τ.Ο. Ν.Προαστίων	Y			I	party material dissemination	C	L	Immigration	State
09/10/12	Όταν το κράτος αδιαφορεί, οι Έλληνες στρέφονται στην Χρυσή Αυγή	Y	Y		D	social activities	C	L	law & order	Golden Dawn
12/10/12	Παναγιώτης Ηλιόπουλος στο elnewsgr: Όσο υπάρχει έστω και ένας Χρυσαυγίτης, θα υπάρχει και Ελληνισμός				D	GD team visit	U	N	Immigration	Golden Dawn
12/10/12	Ματαιώθηκε η παράσταση-Αποχώρησαν οι αριστεροί υπερασπιστές των βλάσφημων!				D	GD team visit	U	L	law & order	Golden Dawn & Police
15/10/12	Ενημερωτική δράση της Τ.Ο. Ρόδου στην Λαϊκή Αγορά	Y			D	party material dissemination	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
20/10/12	Επισκέψεις σε επιχειρήσεις σε Εύβοια και Βοιωτία	Y			D	social activities	C	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
02/11/12	Ενημερωτική εξόρμηση και μηχανοκίνητη	Y			I	party material dissemination	C	L	law & order	Police

	πορεία στον Νομό Κιλκίς								
09/11 /12	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών Οργανώσεων: Εύβοιας - Βοιωτίας, Σερρών			D	social activities	C	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
14/11 /12	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Σέρρες, Έβρος, Θάσος	Y	Y		I	GD team visit	U	L	law & order	Police
14/11 /12	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Σέρρες, Έβρος, Θάσος	Y			I	GD team visit	U	L	law & order	Police
15/11 /12	Κλείνουν κενά του κράτους: Ακόμα και συνοριοφύλακες οι Χρυσαυγίτες!	Y	Y		D	GD team visit	U	L	law & order	Golden Dawn
22/11 /12	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Σερρών, Σάμου, Εύβοιας - Βοιωτίας				I	party material dissemination	C	L	Culture	local actors
07/12 /12	ΑΙΣΧΟΣ ΚΑΙ ΝΤΡΟΠΗ: Άφησαν ελεύθερο τον αφγανό δολοφόνο του Θανάση Λαζανά		Y		D	demonstration	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
07/12 /12	Οι «Γιατροί με σύνορα» ξύπνησαν την κυβέρνηση (έστω και για ψηφοθηρικούς λόγους...)	Y			I	social activities	C	N	Health	ND actors
13/12 /12	"Να παραιτηθεί ο μαρξιστής κομισάριος Ρουπακιώτης... έχει λαγνεία με τους λαθρομετανάστες"				D	demonstration	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn & Police
23/12 /12	Τραμπουκισμοί και εκβιασμοί από αλβανούς σε ελληνικά φορτηγά στην Ιονία Οδό	Y			I	GD team visit	U	L	law & order	Police
06/01 /13	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Ανατολικής Αττικής, Τρίπολη, Πειραιάς				D	party material dissemination	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn

14/01 /13	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Πειραιά, Κοζάνης, Ανατολικής Αττικής, Πυρήνας Σαρωνικού			D	Unspecified	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
23/01 /13	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Αναβύσσου, Αρτέμιδας, Αιγίου, Τριπόλεως, Συνέντευξη Γεώργιου Μισιάκα			D	party material dissemination	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
06/02 /13	Μεγάλη νίκη της Χρυσής Αυγής η κατάργηση του λαθρονομοσχεδίου Ραγκούση			I	violent actions	U	N	Immigration	Unspec ified
08/02 /13	Παρέμβαση Χρυσής Αυγής για παράνομες αλλοδαπές εργαζόμενες στα νοσοκομεία	Y		D	GD team visit	C	L	Health	Golden Dawn
11/02 /13	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Αθηνών, Βορείων Προαστίων, Κομοτηνής			D	party material dissemination	U	L	law & order	Golden Dawn
17/02 /13	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Εύβοιας - Βοιωτίας, Πέλλας - Ημαθίας			D	GD team visit	U	L	law & order	Golden Dawn
26/02 /13	Μεγάλη Νίκη της Χρυσής Αυγής: Μόνο Έλληνες στις Στρατιωτικές Σχολές			I	violent actions	U	N	Defense	Unspec ified
05/03 /13	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Θεσσαλονίκης, Καλαμάτας, Εύβοιας - Βοιωτίας, Συνέντευξη Ηλιόπουλου στο Astra	Y		D	social activities	C	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
22/03 /13	Χιλιάδες Εθνικιστές στην συγκέντρωση διαμαρτυρίας στην			I	demonstration	U	N	Culture	Media actors

	γερμανική πρεσβεία								
02/04 /13	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Αθηνών, Δυτικής Αττικής, Καλαμάτας, Αργολίδας			D	commemoration event	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
16/04 /13	Ο φόβος φυλάει τα έρμα: αναβολή τουρκοσήριαλ την Μεγάλη Εβδομάδα	Y		I	demonstration	U	N	Culture	Media actors
22/04 /13	Δεν σήκωσαν τουρκική σημαία στο Φλοίσβο από τον φόβο της Χρυσής Αυγής			I	Unspecified	C	L	Culture	Other
18/04 /13	Δυναμική διαμαρτυρία της Χρυσής Αυγής στα γραφεία της Δ.Ε.Η στα Καμίνια			D	demonstration	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
23/04 /13	Δυναμική παρέμβαση Συναγωνιστών του πυρήνα Περάματος στην ΕΥΔΑΠ	Y		D	GD team visit	U	L	social policy	Golden Dawn
03/05 /13	Χρυσή Αυγή "ΔΕΝ ΠΛΗΡΩΝΩ": Το δώρο μας στους μεγαλοεργολάβους για την Λαμπρή... - BINTEO			D	party material dissemination	U	L	Economy	Golden Dawn
07/07 /13	Εκατοντάδες Εθνικιστές στην Σκάλα Λακωνίας - ΦΩΤΟΡΕΠΟΡΤΑΖ	Y		D	demonstration	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
11/07 /13	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Βόρεια Προάστια, Εύβοια-Βοιωτία, Ανατολική Αττική, Λάρισα, Νότια Προάστια	Y	Y	I	demonstration	C	L	Immigration	Police
12/07 /13	Δραστηριότητες τοπικών: Πιερία, Αίγιο, Πάτρα, Εύβοια-Βοιωτία, Αιτωλοακαρνανία	Y	Y	D	party material dissemination	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn

Date	Title					Activity			Topic	Actors
17/07/13	Εφημερίδα "Δημοκρατία": «Ο ΣΥΡΙΖΑ αντιγράφει τη ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ»				I	social activities	C	N	social policy	Syriza actors
09/08/13	Τ.Ο. Εύβοιας-Βοιωτίας: Δυναμικές παρεμβάσεις σε λαϊκή αγορά, δημοτικό συμβούλιο και επιχειρήσεις	Y	Y		I	GD team visit	C	L	law & order	Police & local actors
26/11/13	Η απάτη της ΝΔ και οι εκατοντάδες τόνοι τροφίμων που έχει μοιράσει η Χρυσή Αυγή			Y	I	social activities	C	N	social policy	ND actors
29/12/13	Δώρο 19 εκατ. ευρώ από το ελληνικό δημόσιο στον Μπόμπολα, για ΜΙΑ θέση εργασίας	Y		Y	I	social activities	C	N	social policy	Media actors
07/01/14	Οι τζαμπατζήδες της ΝΔ προσπαθούν να μιμηθούν το κοινωνικό έργο της Χρυσής Αυγής				I	social activities	C	R	social policy	ND actors
07/01/14	60 εκατομμύρια ευρώ στις συμμορίες του αντισυνταγματικού τόξου και οι Έλληνες ας αυτοκτονούν!	Y			I	social activities	C	N	Populism	ND & centre-left actors
18/02/14	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Πειραιά, Ξάνθη, Θάσος, Κομοτηνή, Ελληνική Αυγή για την Δυτική Ελλάδα				D	GD team visits	C	L	Culture	Golden Dawn
08/04/14	Πάλι "καθάρισε" η Χρυσή Αυγή στον Άγιο Παντελεήμονα: τα μάζεψαν κι έφυγαν τα συνεργεία του Καμίνη - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ				I	GD team visits	C	L	Immigration	local actors
13/05/14	Συνεχίζονται αμείωτα οι πολιτικές δράσεις της "Ελληνικής Αυγής για την				D	social activities	U	L	social policy	Golden Dawn

	Θεσσαλία" - Φωτορεπορτάζ								
26/07 /14	_Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Πειραιώς, Αχαρνών-Φυλής, Χανίων_			D	GD team visits	U	L	Culture	Golden Dawn
29/07 /14	_Πασόκ και ΝΔ διαλύουν τον θεσμό των λαϊκών αγορών προς όφελος των μεγάλων τραστ_			I	demonstrations	C	N	Economy	ND & PASOK actors
24/09 /14	_Ιατροί του Ελληνισμού: Ο ΙΣΑ αντιγράφει τις θέσεις μας για τις ιατρικές συμβάσεις_			I	social activities	C	R	Health	State Instituti ons actors
16/10 /14	_Κατέβηκε προβοκατόρικη στήλη στην Δοϊράνη Ν. Κιλκίς - Η φιλοσκοπιανή προπαγάνδα δεν θα περάσει!_			I	GD team visits	U	L	Culture	Unspec ified
18/10 /14	_Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Εύβοια, Φυλή - Καματερό, Θάσος, Πειραιάς_		Y	D	GD team visits	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
08/04 /15	_Ο Καμίνης κατά των λάθρομεταναστών - Τρέμει την γιγάντωση της Χρυσής Αυγής!_		Y	I	various	U	L	Immigration	ANEL actors
13/08 /15	_Μαζική δράση της Χρυσής Αυγής στην παραλία Οφρυνίου Καβάλας_		Y	D	GD team visits	U	L	Immigration	Golden Dawn
29/08 /15	_Η επίσκεψη της Χρυσής Αυγής στην Κω έπιασε τόπο! Αδειάζουν άρον - άρον το νησί_			I	GD team visits	C	R	Immigration	Unspec ified
30/08 /15	_Η βόμβα της λαθρομετανάστευσ ης και η... ατυχία του συστήματος_			I	GD team visits	C	R	Immigration	govern ment
21/09 /15	_Ραγδαία άνοδος της Χρυσής Αυγής στα νησιά που πλήττονται από τη λαθρομετανάστευση:_			I	GD team visits	C	R	Immigration	Unspec ified

	Διπλάσια ποσοστά σε Κω και Λέσβο								
03/10/15	_"Καθημερινή" για εκκένωση πλατείας Βικτωρίας: "Όλη η κίνηση έγινε όταν απείλησε ότι θα αναλάβει δράση ο Κασιδιάρης"_				I	GD team visits	U	L	Immigration	Syriza actors
04/10/15	_"Καθημερινή" για εκκένωση πλατείας Βικτωρίας: "Όλη η κίνηση έγινε όταν απείλησε ότι θα αναλάβει δράση ο Κασιδιάρης"_				I	GD team visits	C	R	Immigration	Syriza actors
22/11/15	_ΠΟΤΑΜΙ: ΝΑΙ στην παρανομία στα νοσοκομεία, ΟΧΙ στην Χρυσή Αυγή!_				D	GD team visits	U	L	Health	Golden Dawn
22/11/15	_ΠΟΤΑΜΙ: ΝΑΙ στην παρανομία στα νοσοκομεία, ΟΧΙ στην Χρυσή Αυγή!_				I	GD team visits	U	N	Health	Syriza actors
01/03/16	_Μία απάντηση στα ορφανά του Σαμαρά «για τις αλήθειες που δεν λέγονται»_			Y	I	various	U	N	Immigration	Media actors
02/03/16	_Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Λαμία, Καβάλα, Κομοτηνή_			Y	D	GD team visits	C	L	Culture	Golden Dawn
23/06/16	_Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Σπάρτη, Αμπελόκηποι_				D	GD team visits	C	L	Culture	Golden Dawn
10/07/16	_Θα υπήρχε κράτος, αν δεν υπήρχε η Χρυσή Αυγή; Αποκαταστάθηκε σε μηδέν χρόνο το άγαλμα του Κολοκοτρώνη - Φωτογραφίες_				I	public request	U	L	Culture	local actors
03/08/16	_Ξεκινάνε οι έρευνες κατά του DEB ύστερα από την μήνυση της Χρυσής Αυγής: Στην αστυνομία για_				I	legal actions	C	R	ethnic minorities	State Institutions actors

Date	Title								
	εξηγήσεις ο πρόεδρος του τουρκοκόμματος								
04/08/16	Ισλαμικό τόξο εναντίον της Ελλάδος: Και ο πρόεδρος του τουρκοκόμματος των Σκοπίων στο μνημόσυνο του Σαδίκ			I	legal actions	C	R	ethnic minorities	State Institutions actors
29/08/16	Συνθήματα της Χρυσής Αυγής στην Κρήτη εμπόδισαν την επίσκεψη Τσαβούσογλου - Σοκ και δέος στους φιλότουρκους συριζαίους			D	demonstrations	U	L	Foreign Policy	Golden Dawn
26/09/16	Αποτελέσματα από την αναδάσωση της Χρυσής Αυγής Ζακύνθου: Αναγεννάται ο πνεύμονας πρασίνου χάρη στους Εθνικιστές			D	social activities	C	L	Enviroment	Golden Dawn
08/10/16	Ξέφυγε ο κομμουνιστής δήμαρχος Πάτρας: Κρέμασε πανό κατά της τρίτης πολιτικής δύναμης στην Χώρα			I	public request	C	L	Current Affairs	local actors
10/10/16	Καλάβρυτα: Η Χρυσή Αυγή στην υποδοχή των οστών του Καταδρομέα Σωτήρη Τζουρά, πεσόντα του Noraltas στην Κύπρο - Φωτορεπορτάζ, Βίντεο			D	commemoration events	U	L	Culture	Golden Dawn
11/11/16	Πανικός στους νεοδημοκράτες από την περιοδεία της Χρυσής Αυγής:			I	various	C	R	ethnic minorities	ND actors

	Ξαφνικά θυμήθηκαν και έτρεξαν στη Θράκη!								
25/11/16	Η Χρυσή Αυγή διαμορφώνει την πολιτική ατζέντα! Η ΝΔ ξαφνικά θυμήθηκε τους αγρότες και την... Θράκη			I	various	C	L	Agriculture	ND actors
26/11/16	Η Χρυσή Αυγή διαμορφώνει την πολιτική ατζέντα! Η ΝΔ ξαφνικά θυμήθηκε τους αγρότες και την... Θράκη			I	GD team visits	C	L	Agriculture	ND actors
28/11/16	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Εθνικιστικά συνδικαλιστικά σωματεία, Αχαρνές			I	various	C	L	Immigration	Unspecified
29/11/16	Η Χρυσή Αυγή τίμησε τον Εθνικό Ήρωα Λορέντζο Μαβίλη στο Δρίσκο Ιωαννίνων - Φωτορεπορτάζ			D	commemoration events	C	L	Culture	Golden Dawn
30/11/16	Ανάστατοι οι κάτοικοι των χωριών των Τρικάλων από την ενδεχόμενη εγκατάσταση λαθρομεταναστών στην περιοχή - Παρέμβαση της Χρυσής Αυγής			I	public request	C	L	Immigration	Other
11/12/16	ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ ΠΑΝΤΟΥ - Εφημερίδα «Ημερησία»: Σε όλη την Ελλάδα το ζήτημα των λαθρομεταναστών δυναμώνει τους Εθνικιστές!			I	various	C	L	Immigration	Unspecified

12/12/16	ΘΡΑΚΗ ΓΗ ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΗ! Παρέμβαση της Χρυσής Αυγής σε τουρκική φιέστα στην αίθουσα της ΕΣΗΕΑ - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ, ΦΩΤΟΓΡΑΦΙΕΣ				D	demonstrations	U	L	ethnic minorities	Golden Dawn

Appendix 4: All Party-face impact-claims Codesheet

How to read the codesheet

Date: when the item was posted on Golden Dawn's website

Post item: This is the title of the post item on Golden Dawn's website that includes the impact-claim

PA: 'Party Arenas: 'E'=Electoral, 'P'=Parliamentary 'E' & 'P'=Electoral & Parliamentary

ES: 'Electoral Strength, 'Y' goes for 'Yes' for policy co-optation impact-claims where GD claimed that this policy co-optation resulted because of its electoral strength. On the contrary, there are impact-claims where GD claimed that other actors co-opted its positions on a given issue without referring to its electoral strength as the claimed cause of the claimed outcome, thus there is no 'Y'.

IL: 'Impact Level'. Either 'N'=national, 'L'=local or 'R'=regional. It refers to where the effects of the claim are manifested.

C: Claimed cause: 'ES'= electoral strength, 'PA'= parliamentary actions, 'PC'= Policy co-optation 'ES' & 'PA'= electoral strength & parliamentary actions

Issue: the policy issue of the impact-claim

Entity: entities/actors which delivered the claimed outcome of the impact-claim. They are state ore political usually.

Party Face impact-claims by Golden Dawn - Codesheet						
Date	Post item	PA	ES	Issue	C	Entities
13/05/2012	Τι έγιναν άραγε εκείνα τα "κέντρα λαθρομεταναστών";	E	Y	Immigration	ES	Media actors
24/05/2012	Δεν πιάνει η λάσπη κατά των Ελλήνων Εθνικιστών	E	Y	Current Affairs	PC	ND actors
28/05/2012	Η λύση στο πρόβλημα της εγκληματικότητας: Ψήφος στην Χρυσή Αυγή!	E	Y	law & order	ES	Police
30/05/2012	Κυνηγάει τους ψηφοφόρους με το... τουφέκι	E	Y	Current Affairs	ES	ND actors
10/06/2012	Κουτσός στον κάμπο έτρεχε να πιάσει καβαλάρη!	E	Y	Current Affairs	ES	ND actors

16/06/2012	Το νέο πολιτικό ανέκδοτο: Θα διώξει τους λαθρομετανάστες ο Σαμαράς;	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
17/06/2012	Σε πείσμα των σάπιων του χθες η Χρυσή Αυγή ανατέλλει ισχυρότερη από ποτέ	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
20/06/2012	Μπερίσα: «Η νίκη της ΝΔ είναι θετική για τους μετανάστες»	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
21/06/2012	Δεν καταργεί τον νόμο Ραγκούση ο Σαμαράς	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
23/06/2012	Πάει και η αντιμετώπιση της λαθρομετανάστευσης και η ΑΟΖ με πρόσχημα την ΔΗΜΑΡ	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
27/06/2012	«Αναβαθμίζεται» η ΕΛ.ΑΣ... Χωρίς βενζίνη έμειναν τα οχήματα της Αστυνομίας στην Πάτρα!	E	Y	law & order	ES	ND actors
10/07/2012	Η κυβέρνηση Σαμαρά οδηγεί στην εξαθλίωση και τους ενστόλους	E	Y	law & order	ES	ND actors
14/07/2012	Δηλώσεις Δένδια για λαθρομετανάστευση και εγκληματικότητα: Η απόλυτη δικαίωση της Χρυσής Αυγής	E	N	Immigration	PC	ND actors
15/07/2012	Γιατί καίγεται ο Σαμαράς για τους μισθούς των ενστόλων; Ποιος ο ρόλος της Χρυσής Αυγής;	E	Y	law & order	ES	ND actors
16/07/2012	Parapolitika.gr: Ο Παπούλιας φοβήθηκε την Χρυσή Αυγή και ματαίωσε την χλιδάτη γιορτή της δημοκρατίας	P	N	Culture	PC	The President
23/07/2012	Συριζαίοι αφήστε τα παπατζιλίκια και μοιράστε την κομματική επιχορήγηση!	E	N	Current Affairs	PC	SYRIZA actors
30/07/2012	Ανήγγειλαν μειώσεις στις κομματικές χρηματοδοτήσεις έπειτα από τις συνεχείς πιέσεις της Χρυσής Αυγής	b		Populism	ES & PA	ND actors
09/08/2012	«Βήμα»: Ψέματα ήταν, δεν καταργείται ο νόμος Ραγκούση...	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
13/08/2012	Επιστρέφουν στον δρόμο αστυνομικοί που απασχολούνταν στην φύλαξη πολιτικών προσώπων;	E	N	law & order	PC	The President

27/08/2012	Επιχείρηση εξαπάτησης ο δήθεν "Ξένιος Ζεύς"	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
17/09/2012	Υπακούει την Χρυσή Αυγή η κυβέρνηση φοβούμενη την τεράστια δημοσκοπική μας άνοδο (Βίντεο)	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
17/09/2012	Υπακούει την Χρυσή Αυγή η κυβέρνηση λόγω δημοσκοπήσεων	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
24/09/2012	Η Χρυσή Αυγή κάνει το κράτος να λειτουργεί	P		law & order	PA	State & Police
30/09/2012	Το ανφάν γκατέ της αριστεράς αγωνιά για την «ελευθερία της έκφρασης»	P		law & order	PA	State
11/10/2012	Και οι Έλληνες μαθητές πυκνώνουν τις τάξεις της Χρυσής Αυγής!	E	Y	Education	ES	Unspecified
12/10/2012	Το κοινοβουλευτικό έργο της Χρυσής Αυγής	b		Immigration	ES & PA	The State
12/10/2012	Το κοινοβουλευτικό έργο της Χρυσής Αυγής	P		Immigration	PA	The State
12/10/2012	Το κοινοβουλευτικό έργο της Χρυσής Αυγής	P		law & order	PA	The State
16/11/2012	Ξεφτίζει ο "θεσμός" του Πολυτεχνείου	P	N	Culture	PC	Parliament
21/11/2012	Ο "νόμος Ραγκούση", η ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ και κάποιες καθεστωτικές φωνές	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
23/11/2012	Μειώνονται οι απολαβές των βουλευτών μετά τις αποκαλύψεις της Χρυσής Αυγής	P		Populism	PA	ND actors
20/12/2012	Η δουλειά της ΧΡΥΣΗΣ ΑΥΓΗΣ (και) μέσα στο Κοινοβούλιο φέρνει αποτέλεσμα	P		Immigration	PA	ND actors
05/01/2013	Διέγραψε την ΑΟΖ ο Σαμαράς - Η θέση της Χρυσής Αυγής	E	Y	Foreign Policy	ES	ND actors
08/01/2013	Δικαίωση Χρυσής Αυγής: Ενήλικος ο πακιστανός βιαστής της Πάρου!	P		Immigration	PA	State Institutions actors
09/01/2013	Η Χρυσή Αυγή κάνει το κράτος να δουλεύει	P		Immigration	PA	State

10/01/2013	ΝΔ - ΣΥΡΙΖΑ: Βίοι παράλληλοι στην υπεράσπιση πασόκων	P		Populism	PA	ND actors
18/01/2013	Χρυσή Αυγή-Βενιζέλος: 1-0	P		Populism	PA	Parliament
23/01/2013	"Καθ΄υπόδειξη" της Χρυσής Αυγής οι αστυνομικές επιχειρήσεις	b		Immigration	ES & PA	ND actors
26/01/2013	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Εύβοιας - Βοιωτίας, Καβάλας	b		Immigration	ES & PA	State
29/01/2013	Έξω οι τούρκοι πράκτορες από την Θράκη!	P		ethnic minorities	PA	State
10/02/2013	ΠΙΣΩ ΣΤΟ ΜΑΝΤΡΙ: Σαμαράς και Καρατζαφέρης έτοιμοι για την κωλοτούμπα του αιώνα	E	Y	Current Affairs	ES	ND actors
20/02/2013	Ρεσιτάλ ψευδολογίας από τον Σαμαρά	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
23/02/2013	Ο κοινοβουλευτικός έλεγχος της Χρυσής Αυγής ανάγκασε το κράτος να αποζημιώσει τους Έλληνες εμπόρους	P		Economy	PA	ND actors
24/02/2013	26% μείωση στις αποδοχές βουλευτών μετά τις σφοδρές αντιδράσεις της Χρυσής Αυγής - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		Populism	PA	Parliament
25/02/2013	Μεγάλη Νίκη της Χρυσής Αυγής: Αποσύρουν άρον-άρον τους αλλοδαπούς από τις Στρατιωτικές Σχολές	b		Defense	ES & PA	ND actors
27/02/2013	Άτακτη υποχώρηση Ρουπακιώτη - Επιτυχία της Χρυσής Αυγής - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		ethnic minorities	PA	Other
14/03/2013	Η. Παναγιώταρος: Χιλιάδες Ελληνικές οικογένειες μένουν χωρίς ρεύμα - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		Economy	PA	State Institutions actors
21/03/2013	Επαναλειτούργησε η καρδιοχειρουργική κλινική του "Αγία Σοφία" μετά από παρέμβαση της Χρυσής Αυγής	b		Health	ES & PA	ND actors

27/03/2013	Σκάνδαλο Μπιρμπίλη - Επιτυχία Χρυσής Αυγής: Στείλαμε σπίτι της την κολλητή του Τζέφρυ	P		Populism	PA	governm ent
02/04/2013	Πληρώνουμε ΜΚΟ για να προσλαμβάνουν λαθρομετανάστες	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
12/04/2013	Υπό το φόβο της Χρυσής Αυγής η κυβέρνηση για την όποια συμφωνία με τους σκοπιανούς	E	Y	Foreign Policy	ES	governm ent
25/04/2013	Η Χρυσή Αυγή βάζει τέλος στην εργασιακή ομηρία των καθαριστριών	P		Economy	PA	Media actors
28/04/2013	Σέρνεται η κυβέρνηση πίσω από την ατζέντα της Χρυσής Αυγής - Φέρνουν μητρώο αποκλειστικών νοσοκόμων	P		Health	PA	ND actors & the governm ent
17/05/2013	Έλληνες Γιατροί: Το ΣΔΟΕ στο ΚΕΕΛΠΝΟ μετά από επίκαιρη ερώτηση της Χρυσής Αυγής - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		Health	PA	ND actors
27/05/2013	Η Χρυσή Αυγή τους κάνει να τρέχουν - Οι κουτοπονηριές του Άδωνη...	P		Culture	PA	ND actors
19/06/2013	ΑΝΑΛΥΣΗ: Πώς η Χρυσή Αυγή έσωσε την αμυντική βιομηχανία της χώρας	E	Y	Defense	ES	ND actors
21/06/2013	ΑΝΑΔΗΜΟΣΙΕΥΣΗ: Η Χρυσή Αυγή και η διάσωση ιερών κειμένων της Ορθοδοξίας	E	Y	Culture	ES	Unspecif ied
04/07/2013	ΝΔ: "Κανένα όφελος από τον ΤΑΡ. Ο Θεός ξέρει πότε θα βγάλουμε το ελληνικό φυσικό αέριο" - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		Economy	PA	ND actors
18/07/2013	Εφημερίδα "Δημοκρατία": «Ο ΣΥΡΙΖΑ αντιγράφει τη ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ»	E	N	Populism	PC	
29/07/2013	Δίνει μάχη για τη ζωή η Μυρτώ που κακοποιήθηκε από το πακιστανό κτήνος	P		Immigration	PA	State Instituti ons actors
13/08/2013	Έκρυψε την συνάντηση με το εβραϊκό λόμπι των ΗΠΑ ο Αντωνάκης, για το φόβο της Χρυσής Αυγής	E	N	Foreign Policy	PC	ND actors

20/08/2013	Η Νέα Πασοκρατία ετοιμάζει νέους ψηφοφόρους με ελληνοποιήσεις λαθρομεταναστών	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
29/08/2013	Να καταργηθούν τα προνόμια των μουσουλμάνων στις πανελλήνιες εξετάσεις	E	Y	ethnic minorities	ES	ND actors
13/09/2013	ΑΣΟΕΕ: Λαθρομετανάστες κυνήγησαν τα ΜΑΤ - Κατέρρευσε ο "Ξένιος Δίας"	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors & Police
13/09/2013	Οι λαθρομετανάστες της ΑΣΟΕΕ διέσυραν τον Δένδια	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors & Police
09/10/2013	Την ώρα που ψάχνουν μπαζούκας και αμνοερίφια...Στο «αρχείο» η Λίστα Λαγκάρντ - Σταματάνε οι έρευνες!	E	Y	Populism	ES	Media actors
31/10/2013	Καθάρισαν το Πεδίον του Άρεως ύστερα από ερώτηση του συναγωνιστή Λαγού - BINTEO	P		law & order	PA	State Instituti ons actors
01/11/2013	Ηλίας Κασιδιάρης: Με παρέμβασή μας οι πράκτορες της ΕΥΠ αποπέμφθηκαν από την βουλή	P		Current Affairs	PA	Parliame nt
06/11/2013	Υπαναχώρησαν οι επίορκοι της Βουλής: αναγγέλθηκαν τα ονόματα των προφυλακισμένων βουλευτών μας	P		Current Affairs	PA	Parliame nt
24/11/2013	Μεϊμαράκης: «Δεν θα μειώσουμε τους βουλευτικούς μισθούς»	b		Populism	ES & PA	Parliame nt
27/11/2013	Προπαγανδίζουν τις αποκαλύψεις της Χρυσής Αυγής για τα προνόμια του συστήματος ως έργο άλλων	P		Populism	PA	Media actors
06/12/2013	Ψηφοθηρική ατάκα Σγουρού: "Γεμίσαμε μετανάστες, αλλά δυστυχώς δεν ανεβαίνουν στα ράφια!"	E	Y	Immigration	PC	ND actors
07/01/2014	Παραδοχή Τραγάκη: «Δέκα χρόνια ξέραμε για τις μίζες στα εξοπλιστικά και το κρύβαμε»	E	Y	Populism	ES	Parliame nt

17/02/2014	Κινητοποιήθηκαν οι στρατιωτικές αρχές για την επίθεση στον αλεξιπτωτιστή από αναρχικούς λόγω Χρυσής Αυγής	P		Defense	PA	ND actors
28/02/2014	Μυστικό ραντεβού για την προδοσία της Κύπρου στο ΥΠΕΞ υπό τον φόβο της Χρυσής Αυγής	E	Y	Foreign Policy	ES	ND & PASOK actors
23/03/2014	Η απόλυτη ξεφτίλα: Ο Σύριζα αντιγράφει κατά γράμμα το πρόγραμμα της Χρυσής Αυγής - BINTEO	E	N	Populism	PC	SYRIZA actors
01/04/2014	Χρυσή Αυγή: Ενός λεπτού σιγή για τους Ήρωες της ΕΟΚΑ - BINTEO	P		Culture	PA	Parliament
14/04/2014	Αμνησία στο ευρωψηφοδέλτιο της ΝΔ: Κάποιοι ξέχασαν το σκάνδαλο Καραμπέρη	E	Y	Current Affairs	ES	ND actors
15/04/2014	Σαμαράς: Ολική αντιγραφή του προγράμματος της Χρυσής Αυγής για τους αστέγους 1	E	N	Environment	PC	SYRIZA actors
15/04/2014	Σαμαράς: Ολική αντιγραφή του προγράμματος της Χρυσής Αυγής για τους αστέγους	E	N	social policy	PC	ND actors
24/04/2014	Θέμις Σκορδέλη: Έλληνα, σκέψου εσύ τον εαυτό σου, τους λαθρομετανάστες τους σκέφτονται οι άλλοι!	b		Immigration	ES & PA	government
24/04/2014	Θέμις Σκορδέλη: Έλληνα, σκέψου εσύ τον εαυτό σου, τους λαθρομετανάστες τους σκέφτονται οι άλλοι!	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
24/04/2014	Θέμις Σκορδέλη: Έλληνα, σκέψου εσύ τον εαυτό σου, τους λαθρομετανάστες τους σκέφτονται οι άλλοι!	E	Y	law & order	ES	ND actors
29/04/2014	Ομολογία ήττας και αντιγραφή των θέσεων μας οι προτάσεις της ψοφοδεξιάς για Συνταγματική Αναθεώρηση	E	Y	Populism	PC	ND actors
08/05/2014	Ο Σαμαράς αντιγράφει κατά γράμμα τις θέσεις της Χρυσής Αυγής για την Συνταγματική αναθεώρηση - BINTEO	E	Y	Populism	PC	ND actors
12/05/2014	Αχυράνθρωπος του Μπόμπολα ο «ποταμάρχης» απαιτεί την κατάργηση του «βασικού μετόχου»	E	N	Populism	PC	ND actors

04/06/2014	Σε άτακτη φυγή το καθεστώς: Έκλεισαν άρον - άρον την Βουλή!	P		Current Affairs	PA	ND actors
16/06/2014	Διεθνή ισλαμικά νέα: Στην Ελλάδα σχεδιάζουν τζαμί και στον κόσμο θρηνούν τα θύματα της ισλαμικής τρομοκρατίας	E	Y	Culture	ES	governm ent
24/06/2014	«Καθημερινή» προς νουδούλα: Ξεχάστε επαναπατρισμό ψηφοφόρων της Χρυσής Αυγής	E	Y	Current Affairs	ES	ND actors & the governm ent
08/07/2014	Με «δεξιό λόγο» προσπαθεί μάταια η ψοφοδεξιά να επαναπατρίσει ψηφοφόρους από την Χρυσή Αυγή	E	Y	law & order	ES	ND actors
09/07/2014	Ο χριστιανικός αποχρωματισμός της κοινωνίας και ο κίνδυνος της ισλαμοποίησης	E	Y	Immigration	ES	Unspecif ied
14/07/2014	Έλληνες Γιατροί: Ο Βορίδης αποφάσισε την εξόντωση καρδιοπαθών και διαβητικών με το πενιχρό πλαφόν συνταγογράφησης των φαρμάκων τους	E	N	Health	PC	Unspecif ied
05/08/2014	Η καθαρότητα της Χρυσής Αυγής αναγκάζει τους πολιτικάντηδες να την αντιγράψουν	P		Populism	PA	ND & PASOK actors
22/08/2014	Το ανέκδοτο της ημέρας: Ο Χ. Αθανασίου τολμά να μιλά για Πόθεν Έσχες και Νόμο περί ευθύνης υπουργών	E	N	Populism	PC	ND actors
01/09/2014	Πάει για μετά τις εκλογές ο γάμος των "τοιούτων" υπό τον φόβο της Χρυσής Αυγής	E	Y	law & order	ES	ND actors
09/09/2014	Εμπαιγμός: Τώρα θυμήθηκαν ότι τα κόμματά τους αρπάζουν εκατομμύρια εις βάρος του Ελληνικού Λαού	P	N	Populism	PC	ND & PASOK actors
11/09/2014	Με εντολή Σαμαρά: ανοίγουν οι πόρτες των κέντρων κράτησης για τους λαθρομετανάστες!	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
22/09/2014	Προς «καραγκιόζηδες» επιστολή: περί sms, «επισκέψεων Μπαλτάκου» κ.ο.κ.	E	Y	ethnic miNrities	ES	ND actors

23/09/2014	Προς «καραγκιόζηδες» επιστολή: περί sms, «επισκέψεων Μπαλτάκου» κ.ο.κ.	P	Y	Defense	PC	ND actors
29/09/2014	Η Δούρου, αφού έκλεψε την ψήφο του κόσμου πουλώντας ανακύκλωση, τώρα βάζει τους εργολάβους να πηγαίνουν τα απορρίμματα στην Κίνα!	E	N	Environment	PC	SYRIZA actors
30/09/2014	Προσπαθούν να παραστήσουν τους εθνικόφρονες οι ψοφοδεξιοί, αντιγράφοντας την Χρυσή Αυγή	P		Culture	PA	ND actors
06/10/2014	Μόνο οι προτάσεις της "Ελληνικής Αυγής" μπορούν να λύσουν το πρόβλημα των σκουπιδιών	E	N	Environment	PC	SYRIZA actors
07/10/2014	Με εντολή Σαμαρά στην «ανεξάρτητη» δικαιοσύνη του Αθανασίου: Αλβανοί και Τούρκοι στις στρατιωτικές σχολές! BINTEO	P	N	Defense	PC	ND actors
11/10/2014	Η Συναγωνίστρια Ζαρούλια ταράζει τα λιμνάζοντα απόνερα των επαγγελματιών αντιφασιστών	P		Education	PA	ND actors
11/10/2014	Ηλίας Παναγιώταρος: Ο ΣΥΡΙΖΑ έχει ολόκληρο τμήμα αντιγραφής των θέσεων της Χρυσής Αυγής - 2 BINTEO	E	Y	Economy	PC	SYRIZA actors
11/10/2014	Ηλίας Παναγιώταρος: Ο ΣΥΡΙΖΑ έχει ολόκληρο τμήμα αντιγραφής των θέσεων της Χρυσής Αυγής - 2 BINTEO	E	Y	Environment	PC	SYRIZA actors
29/10/2014	Προαναγγελία μαζικής εισβολής λαθρομεταναστών στην Ελλάδα από τον τσεκουράτο Βορίδη	E	Y	Immigration	PC	ND actors
19/11/2014	Η Χούντα Σαμαρά στην υπηρεσία των αριστεριστών: Ετοιμάζουν νομοσχέδιο νομιμοποίησης των λαθρομεταναστών	P		Immigration	PA	ND actors
29/11/2014	Ηλίας Παναγιώταρος: Τι φοβάται η κα Δούρου και αποφεύγει να συζητηθεί το θέμα της διαχείρισης των απορριμμάτων;	E	N	Environment	PC	SYRIZA actors
30/11/2014	Μωραίνει Κύριος ον βούλεται απολέσαι.... Παραλήρησε εντελώς ο Σαμαράς και αντιγράφει συνθήματα της Χρυσής Αυγής!	E	N	Current Affairs	PC	ND actors

16/12/2014	Είμαι καλά γιατρέ μου; Ο πρόεδρος Πάνος το παίζει τώρα... αντισιωνιστής, νομίζοντας πως θα πάρει ψήφους της Χρυσής Αυγής!	E	Y	Foreign Policy	ES	ANEL actors
26/12/2014	Οι τελευταίες ώρες της Σαμαρικής «Καρχηδόνας»: Οι Εθνικιστές γκρέμισαν τη Χούντα Σαμαρά!	P		Current Affairs	PA	ND actors
29/12/2014	Απολείπειν ο Θεός Αντώνιον - Η Χρυσή Αυγή διέλυσε τη Χούντα Σαμαρά!	P		Current Affairs	PA	ND actors
29/12/2014	ΑΥΤΟΙ ΕΡΙΞΑΝ ΤΗΝ ΧΟΥΝΤΑ: Περήφανο «ΟΧΙ» των Συναγωνιστών μας μέσα στη Βουλή - Φωτορεπορτάζ	P		Current Affairs	PA	ND actors
29/12/2014	Μήνυμα Γενικού Γραμματέα Χρυσής Αυγής για την πτώση της κυβερνήσεως Σαμαρά	P		Current Affairs	PA	ND & PASOK actors
01/01/2015	Η Χρυσή Αυγή γκρέμισε την ανθελληνική παράγκα του μνημονίου - Άρθρο του Ηλία Κασιδιάρη	P		Current Affairs	PA	ND & PASOK actors
01/01/2015	Με "εντολή Χρυσής Αυγής" το τέλος του Σαμαρά!	P		Current Affairs	PA	ND & PASOK actors
01/01/2015	Με εντολή Σαμαρά: η γραμματέας της ΠΑΣΠ Χημικού Θεσσαλονίκης, εκπρόσωπος Τύπου της ψοφοδεξιάς!	E	Y	Current Affairs	ES	ND actors
13/01/2015	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Καστοριά, Αλεξανδρούπολη, Θάσος, Βόρεια Προάστια	P		law & order	PA	ND actors
15/01/2015	Αγωνιστικό μήνυμα του συναγωνιστή Γιώργου Γερμενή στην Τ.Ο. Βορείων Προαστίων - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		Current Affairs	PA	governm ent
15/02/2015	Μήνυμα συγκυβέρνησης προς επίδοξους λαθρομετανάστες: Η Ελλάδα είναι ο παράδεισος σας, προτιμήστε την!	E	Y	Immigration	ES	
19/02/2015	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Πειραιάς, Εύβοια	E	N	Economy	PC	SYRIZA actors
20/02/2015	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Καβάλα, Ανατολική Αττική, Βόρεια Προάστια	E	N	social policy	PC	SYRIZA & ANEL actors

17/03/2015	Η Χρυσή Αυγή στηρίζει τους άπορους συμπολίτες μας με έργα και όχι με λόγια	P		Health	PA	SYRIZA actors
09/04/2015	Έρευνα της Βουλής για τα θαλασσοδάνεια στα υπερχρεωμένα ΜΜΕ μετά από ερώτηση της Χρυσής Αυγής	P		Populism	PA	SYRIZA actors
15/04/2015	25 λεπτά κράτησε του Σύριζα η «αποκοτιά»: Αντέγραψαν τις θέσεις της Χρυσής Αυγής για την λαθρομετανάστευση και τις ανακάλεσαν αμέσως!	E	N	Immigration	PC	SYRIZA actors
21/04/2015	Κάθαρση με εντολή Χρυσής Αυγής: Ξεκίνησε η έρευνα για τους λογαριασμούς του συμβούλου του Σαμαρά, Παπασταύρου, στην Λίστα Λαγκάρντ	P		Populism	PA	SYRIZA actors
22/04/2015	Ούτε ο Σαμαράς τέτοια ρεζιλίκια: Κόψανε το ρεύμα στην υπηρεσία που ελέγχει την Λίστα Λαγκάρντ	P		Populism	PA	SYRIZA actors
04/05/2015	Στην φάκα των ελεγκτικών αρχών όσοι έβγαλαν χρήματα στο εξωτερικό ύστερα από ερώτηση της Χρυσής Αυγής	P		Populism	PA	SYRIZA actors
16/05/2015	Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Βόρεια Προάστια, Πιερία, Ανατολική Αττική, Αχαρνές	E	N	Health	PC	SYRIZA actors
22/05/2015	Παραδοχή από τον Σύριζα: Το προηγούμενο λαθρονομοσχέδιο καταργήθηκε λόγω Χρυσής Αυγής!	E	Y	Immigration	ES	State Instituti ons actors
27/05/2015	Βαρουφάκης και Στουρνάρας καλύπτουν τα θαλασσοδάνεια κομμάτων και καναλαρχών	P		Populism	PA	SYRIZA actors
08/07/2015	Σωρεία παρατυπιών από το Προεδρείο της Βουλής κατά την ψήφιση του λαθρονομοσχεδίου - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		Immigration	PA	Parliame nt
31/07/2015	Στον εισαγγελέα το κολλητάρι του Σαμαρά και συνεταίρος του σιωνιστή Μιωνή, Παπασταύρου, για τα 5,5 εκατομμύρια της λίστας Λαγκάρντ	P		Populism	PA	State Instituti ons actors
01/08/2015	Καθαρίζει ο Γιάννος για τις μίζες Λιακουνάκου λόγω... παραγραφής: Ούτε λέξη για Μπένι και Βαγγέλα! - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		Populism	PA	SYRIZA actors

29/08/2015	Γιατί το βράδυ της 20ης Σεπτεμβρίου θα στείλουμε στον Βαγγέλα μία... ανθοδέσμη;	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
30/08/2015	Γιατί το βράδυ της 20ης Σεπτεμβρίου θα στείλουμε στον Βαγγέλα μία... ανθοδέσμη;	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
09/09/2015	Έρχονται στον Πειραιά οι καραβιές με 4.500 λαθρομετανάστες! Εποικισμός με σφραγίδα «δημοκρατικού» τόξου	E	Y	Immigration	ES	State Instituti ons actors
10/09/2015	Αδειάζουν άρον - άρον τα νησιά από λαθρομετανάστες υπό τον φόβο της Χρυσής Αυγής	E	Y	Immigration	ES	Unspecif ied
29/09/2015	Υγειονομική βόμβα στο κέντρο των Αθηνών: Καμπούλ η Πλατεία Βικτωρίας - BINTEO	E	Y	Immigration	ES	Unspecif ied
04/10/2015	"Καθημερινή" για εκκένωση πλατείας Βικτωρίας: "Όλη η κίνηση έγινε όταν απείλησε ότι θα αναλάβει δράση ο Κασιδιάρης"	E	Y	Immigration	ES	SYRIZA actors
17/10/2015	Από το 2013 έχει ξεπουλήσει η Νέα Δημοκρατία το όνομα της Μακεδονίας στους σκοπιανούς - BINTEO	P		Foreign Policy	PA	SYRIZA & ND actors
06/11/2015	Τι θα ψηφίσουν οι βουλευτές του "μνημονιακού τόξου" στην άρση ασυλίας του Φίλη;	P		Education	PA	State Instituti ons actors
30/11/2015	«Τουρκικό σαμποτάζ» στις εγκαταστάσεις της ΕΡΤ στην Ροδόπη αποκάλυψε με ερώτηση ο Συναγωνιστής Γιάννης Λαγός	P		Foreign Policy	PA	SYRIZA actors
24/12/2015	Είναι βιαστικά της Μυκόνου τα παιδιά: Ετοιμάζουν διάσπαση της ΝΔ για να προλάβουν τη στροφή της Εκκλησίας προς τη Χρυσή Αυγή	E	Y	law & order	PC	ND actors
28/12/2015	ΑΝΑΛΥΣΗ: Το σύμφωνο συμβίωσης, η κωλοτούμπα της ψοφοδεξιάς και η εκτόξευση των ποσοστών της Χρυσής Αυγής	E	Y	law & order	ES	ND & PASOK actors
28/12/2015	ΑΝΑΛΥΣΗ: Το σύμφωνο συμβίωσης, η κωλοτούμπα της ψοφοδεξιάς και η εκτόξευση των ποσοστών της Χρυσής Αυγής	E	Y	law & order	ES	ND & ANEL actors

23/01/2016	Ξεκίνησε η εξυγίανση και η αποκατάστασή του ΧΥΤΑ Κιάτου μετά από ερώτηση της Συναγωνίστριας Ελένης Ζαρούλια	P		Environment	PA	State Instituti ons actors
23/01/2016	ΑΠΟΚΑΛΥΨΗ ΧΡΥΣΗΣ ΑΥΓΗΣ: Πάνω από 20 εκατομμύρια ευρώ τον χρόνο πληρώνουμε τις συντάξεις των εθνοπατέρων!	P		Populism	PA	Syriza actors
07/01/2016	Προσχώρησε στην Χρυσή Αυγή δημοτική σύμβουλος της ΝΔ στο Παλαιό Φάληρο	E	N		PC	
29/02/2016	Μία απάντηση στα ορφανά του Σαμαρά «για τις αλήθειες που δεν λέγονται»	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND & PASOK actors
05/04/2016	Έγραψε η εφημερίδα "Δημοκρατία": Σε δικαστικό κλοιό ο βουλευτής του Σύριζα Ζεϊμπέκ μετά από ερώτηση του Η. Παναγιώταρου	P		ethnic minorities	PA	SYRIZA actors
06/04/2016	Σύσταση εξεταστικής κατόπιν εορτής... Πρώτη η Χρυσή Αυγή ανέδειξε τα θαλασσοδάνεια των χρεοκοπημένων κομμάτων	P		Populism	PA	SYRIZA & ANEL actors
20/05/2016	Το μισό πολυνομοσχέδιο - τέρας θα ψηφίσει η ΝΔ του Μητσοτάκη					
22/05/2016	Λουκέτο σε παράνομα τουρκικά νηπιαγωγεία στην Θράκη μετά από παρέμβαση της Χρυσής Αυγής	P		ethnic minorities	PA	State Instituti ons actors
23/05/2016	Χρήστος Χατζησάββας: Η δήθεν αντίστασή σας στα Μνημόνια είναι για γέλια!	E	Y	Economy	PC	ND actors
24/05/2016	Υπό τον φόβο της Χρυσή Αυγής: Επιχείρηση εκκένωσης της Ειδομένης από τους λαθρομετανάστες	E	Y	Immigration	ES	SYRIZA actors & Police
07/07/2016	Τσάτσοι του Ψυχάρη οι Νεοδημοκράτες - Αποκαλύψεις Χρυσής Αυγής για τα θαλασσοδάνεια του ΔΟΛ και του Mega! ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		Populism	PA	Parliame nt
15/07/2016	Κράτος εν κράτει οι πράκτορες της Άγκυρας στην Θράκη: «Πορεία διεκδίκησης	P		ethnic minorities	PA	Unspecif ied

	δικαιωμάτων» οργανώνουν οι τουρκόφρονες στην Κομοτηνή!					
21/07/2016	Δακρύβρεχτες συγγνώμες από τον Μουζάλα για την... ποιότητα χλιδής που παρέχεται στους λαθρομετανάστες	E	Y	Immigration	ES	ND actors
03/08/2016	Έκθετος και πάλι ο Πολάκης: Δεν απάντησε σε επίκαιρη ερώτηση της Χρυσής Αυγής, ενώ ήταν στην αίθουσα - BINTEO	P		Health	PA	SYRIZA actors
04/08/2016	Ηλίας Παναγιώταρος: Σύγχρονοι «εφιάλτες» όσοι συνηγορούν υπέρ της ανέγερσης τζαμιού στην Αθήνα - 2 BINTEO	P		Culture	PA	Parliame nt
07/08/2016	Σε τουρκική εφημερίδα έτρεξε να κλαφτεί ο Ζεϊμπέκ μετά τις αποκαλύψεις της Χρυσής Αυγής	P		ethnic minorities	PA	SYRIZA actors
05/09/2016	Οργή της Πανελλήνιας Ομοσπονδίας Πολιτιστικών Συλλόγων Μακεδόνων για την εθνοπροδοσία Σύριζα να θεωρεί τα σκοπιανά διαβατήρια	P		Foreign Policy	PA	Other
08/10/2016	Λουκέτο σε παράνομες δομές τουρκικής προπαγάνδας στην Ξάνθη μετά από παρέμβαση της Χρυσής Αυγής	P		ethnic minorities	PA	State Instituti ons actors
11/10/2016	Μέχρι και ο Ψυχάρης κράζει τον Μητσοτάκη: "Παλτό" ο Κυριάκος!	E	N	Populism	PC	ND actors
18/10/2016	Πόλεμος στη διαφθορά: Προκαταρκτική έρευνα για τα δάνεια των κομμάτων μετά το σφυροκόπημα Χρυσής Αυγής σε Στουρνάρα! BINTEO	P		Populism	PA	State Instituti ons actors
18/11/2016	Λόγω του φόβου της Χρυσής Αυγής μέχρι και για την Σημαία έβγαλε ανακοίνωση η ψευτοδεξιά	E	Y	Culture	ES	ND actors
23/11/2016	Οι βυσματίες Τσίπρας και Καμμένος που λουφάρανε την θητεία τους, εξαγγέλλουν τώρα στράτευση στα 18	E	Y	Defense	PC	ND & ANEL actors
01/12/2016	Ο Γιάννης Λαγός στην «Θρακική Αγορά» για τον αγώνα της Χρυσής Αυγής στην Θράκη και τις προοπτικές ανάπτυξης της περιοχής	P		ethnic minorities	PA	Unspecif ied

19/12/2016	Νίκη Χρυσής Αυγής απέναντι στην διαφθορά: Η κυβέρνηση απέσυρε την τροπολογία που διέγραφε σκάνδαλο 30 εκατομμυρίων ευρώ - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		Populism	PA	Syriza actors
20/12/2016	Ο Γιάννης Λαγός για τον ΦΠΑ στα νησιά, την χρήση πλαστικού χρήματος και τους εργαζομένους στο καζίνο της Πάρνηθας - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ	P		Populism	PA	Syriza actors

List of abbreviations

AME	Ανένταχτοι Μεάνδριοι Εθνικιστές (Unaffiliated Meander Nationalists, Greece)
ANEL	Ανεξάρτητοι Έλληνες (Independent Greeks, Greece)
BNP	British National Party (Britain)
CHES	Chapel Hill Expert Survey
CMP	Comparative Manifesto Project
DIMAR	Δημοκρατική Αριστερά (Democratic Left, Greece)
DSSS	Dělnická strana (Workers' Party, Czech Republic)
ELAM	Εθνικό Λαϊκό Μέτωπο (Popular National Front, Cyprus)
EOKA	Εθνική Οργάνωσις Κυπρίων Αγωνιστών (National Organisation of Cypriot Fighters, Cyprus)
ERP	Extreme Right Party
ERPs	Extreme Right Parties
ESHEA	Ένωσις Συντακτών Ημερήσιων Εφημερίδων Αθηνών (Association of Editors of Athens Daily Newspapers, Greece)
FN	Front National (National Front, France)
FPO	Freiheitliche Partei Österreichs (Austrian Freedom Party, Austria)
FRP	Far Right Party
FRPs	Far Right Parties
FYROM	Former Yugoslavic Republic of Macedonia
GD	Χρυσή Αυγή (Golden Dawn, Greece)
KEELPNO	Κέντρο Ελέγχου και Πρόληψης Νοσημάτων (Hellenic Centre for Diseases Control and Prevention, Greece)
KKE	Κομμουνιστικό Κόμμα Ελλάδας (Communist Party of Greece)
LAOS	Λαϊκός Ορθόδοξος Συναγερμός (Popular Orthodox Rally, Greece)
LEPEN	Λαϊκή Ελληνική Πατριωτική Ένωση (Popular Greek Patriotic Union, Greece)
L'SNS	Ľudová strana – Naše Slovensko (Peoples' Party Our Slovakia)
MPOCP	Υπουργείο Δημόσιας Τάξης και Προστασίας Του Πολίτη (Ministry of Public Order and Citizen's Protection, Greece)
MSI	Movimento Sociale Italiano (Italian Social Movement, Italy)
ND	Νέα Δημοκρατία (New Democracy, Greece)
NPD	Nationaldemokratische Partei Deutschlands (National Democratic Party of Germany)
NPU	Εθνική Πολιτική Ένωσις (National Political Union, Greece)
NRM	Nordiska motståndsrörelsen (Nordic Resistence Movement, Sweden)
NRP	Narodowe Odrodzenie Polski (National Rebirth of Poland, Poland)
PASOK	Πανελλήνιο Σοσιαλιστικό Κίνημα (Panhellenic Socialist Movement, Greece)
PATRIE	Πατριωτική Ριζοσπαστική Ένωση (Patriotic Radical Union, Greece)
PICs	Political Impact-Claims
PRRP	Populist Radical Right Party
PRRPs	Populist Radical Right Parties
SD	Sverigedemokraterna (Sweden Democrats, Sweden)

SDOE   Σώμα Δίωξης Οικονομικού Εγκλήματος (Financial Crimes Prosecution Body, Greece)

SYRIZA   Συνασπισμός Ριζοσπαστικής Αριστεράς (Coalition of the Radical Left, Greece)

VB   Vlaams Belang (Flemish Interest, Belgium)

References

Abou-Chadi, T., (2014). Niche Party Success and Mainstream Party Policy Shifts–How Green and Radical Right Parties Differ in Their Impact. *British Journal of Political Science*, pp.1-20.

Adams, J., Clark, M., Ezrow, L. and Glasgow, G., ((2006)). Are niche parties fundamentally different from mainstream parties? The causes and the electoral consequences of Western European parties' policy shifts, 1976–1998. *American Journal of Political Science*, 50(3), pp.513-529.

Adams, J., Ezrow, L. and Somer-Topcu, Z., (2011). Is anybody listening? Evidence that voters do not respond to European parties' policy statements during elections. *American Journal of Political Science*, 55(2), pp.370-382.

Adams, James, Michael Clark, Lawrence Ezrow, and Garrett Glasgow. (2004). Understanding Change and Stability in Party Ideologies: Do Parties Respond to Public Opinion or to Past Election Results? *British Journal of Political Science* 34:589–610

Akkerman, T. and Rooduijn, M., (2014). Pariahs or partners? Inclusion and exclusion of radical right parties and the effects on their policy positions. *Political Studies*, 63(5), pp.1140-1157.

Akkerman, T., de Lange, S.L. and Rooduijn, M. eds., (2016). *Radical right-wing populist parties in Western Europe: into the mainstream*?. Routledge.

Alivizatos, N. (2012) 'Επιτρέπεται η απαγόρευση πολιτικού κόμματος;' (Is it permissible to ban a political party?) (Kathimerini Newspaper) ,available at: https://www.kathimerini.gr/731990/opinion/epikairothta/arxeio-monimes-sthles/epitrepetai-h-apagoreysh-politikoy-kommatos , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Amnesty International (2014). 'Imperium in Imperio: Culture of Bad Treatment and Impunity in the Greek Police' , available at: https://www.amnesty.gr/sites/default/files/pdf/2014-0403-a-law-into-themselves_report.pdf , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Anastasakis, O., (2013) 'The far right in Greece and the theory of the two extremes' , Open Democracy, available at: https://www.opendemocracy.net/en/can-europe-make-it/far-right-in-greece-and-theory-of-two-extremes-0/ , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Andronikidou, A. and Kovras, I., (2012). Cultures of rioting and anti-systemic politics in Southern Europe. West European Politics, 35(4), pp.707-725.

"Apella (2016) 'Απέλλα: Ένα σύντομο ιστορικό' , (Apella: A brief history), available at: https://web.archive.org/web/20180114135834/http:/hellenicns.gr/2016/12/19/%CE%B1%CF%80%CE%AD%CE%BB%CE%BB%CE%B1-%CE%AD%CE%BD%CE%B1-%CF%83%CF%8D%CE%BD%CF%84%CE%BF%CE%BC%CE%BF-%CE%B9%CF%83%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%81%CE%B9%CE%BA%CF%8C/ accessed on: 25/10/2019

Art, D., (2007). Reacting to the radical right: Lessons from Germany and Austria. *Party Politics*, 13(3), pp.331-349.

Art, D., (2011). *Inside the radical right: The development of anti-immigrant parties in Western Europe*. Cambridge University Press.

Art, D., (2015). The containment of the radical right in Western Europe: a response to Carvalho. Ethnic and Racial Studies, 38(8), pp.1347-1354.

Arzheimer, K. and Carter, E., (2006). Political opportunity structures and right-wing extremist party success. European Journal of Political Research, 45(3), pp.419-443.

Arzheimer, K., 2018. Conceptual Confusion is Not Always a Bad Thing–The Curious Case of European Radical Right Studies. In Demokratie und Entscheidung (pp. 23-40). Springer VS, Wiesbaden.

Ashour, O. (2007). "Lions Tamed? An Inquiry into the Causes of De-Radicalization of the Egyptian Islamic Group." Middle East Journal 61, no. 4 (Autumn): 596-627

Attorneys of the Civil Action (2015) Memo of the Civil Action of the Anti-Fascist Movement for the Trial of Golden Dawn (Υπόμνημα της Πολιτικής Αγωγής του Αντιφασιστικού Κινήματος για τη Δίκη της Χρυσής Αυγής), 1st edn. Marxist Bookshop: Greece

Azrout, R., Van Spanje, J. and De Vreese, C., (2012). When news matters: Media effects on public support for European Union enlargement in 21 countries. JCMS: *Journal of Common Market Studies*, 50(5), pp.691-708.

Backes, Uwe. (2006) "The electoral victory of the NPD in Saxony and the prospects for future extreme-right success in German elections." Patterns of Prejudice 40, no. 02 pp.129-141.

Bakker, R., De Vries, C., Edwards, E., Hooghe, L., Jolly, S., Marks, G., Polk, J., Rovny, J., Steenbergen, M. and Vachudova, M.A., (2012) Measuring party positions in Europe: The Chapel Hill expert survey trend file, 1999–2010. Party Politics, 21(1), pp.143-152.

Bale, T. (2007) 'Are bans on political parties bound to turn out badly? A comparative investigation of three "intolerant"democracies: Turkey, Spain, and Belgium', *Comparative European Politics* 5, 2: 141–157.

Bale, T., (2012). The Conservatives since 1945: The drivers of party change. Oxford University Press on Demand.

Bale, T., Green-Pedersen, C., Krouwel, A., Luther, K.R. and Sitter, N., (2010). If you can't beat them, join them? Explaining social democratic responses to the challenge from the populist radical right in Western Europe. *Political studies*, 58(3), pp.410-426.

Beach, D. and Pedersen, R.B., 2016. Causal case study methods: Foundations and guidelines for comparing, matching, and tracing. University of Michigan Press.

Benford, R.D. and Snow, D.A., (2000). Framing processes and social movements: An overview and assessment. Annual review of sociology, 26(1), pp.611-639.

Benoit, K. and Laver, M., (2006). Party policy in modern democracies. Routledge.

Betz, H.G. and Immerfall, S. eds., (1998). The new politics of the right: Neo-populist parties and movements in established democracies. Macmillan.

Betz, H.G. and Johnson, C., (2004). Against the current—stemming the tide: the nostalgic ideology of the contemporary radical populist right. Journal of Political Ideologies, 9(3), pp.311-327.

Betz, H.G., (2005). Against the system: Radical right-wing populism's challenge to liberal democracy. Movements of exclusion: Radical right-wing populism in the Western world, pp.25-40.

Biro-Nagy, A. and Boros, T., 2016. Jobbik going mainstream. Strategy shift of the far right in Hungary. L'Extrême Droite en Europe (The Extreme Right in Europe). Bruylant, pp.243-264.

Bischof, D., (2017). Ideological congruence between party rhetoric and policy-making. West European Politics, 41(2), pp.310-328.

Bistis, G. (2013). 'Golden Dawn or Democratic Sunset: The Rise of the Far Right in Greece'. Mediterranean Quarterly, 24(3), 35-55.

Bjørgo, T. and Mareš, M., 2019. Vigilantism against Migrants and Minorities.

Blomberg, H. and Stier, J., 2019. Flashback as a Rhetorical Online Battleground: Debating the (Dis) guise of the Nordic Resistance Movement. Social Media+ Society, 5(1), p.2056305118823336.

Bourne, A.K. (2011). 'Democratisation and the illegalisation of political parties in Europe', 1–26. Leiden: European Council Research (working paper), Leiden University

Boussalis, C. and Coan, T.G. (2015) 'Tracing the Narrative of Hate in the Rising Greek Far-Right' , GPSG Working Paper# 23. , available at: https://www.gpsg.org.uk/wp-content/uploads/2015/12/Working_Paper_23.pdf , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Brems, Eva. (2006). Freedom of political association and the question of party closures. In Political rights under stress in twenty-first century Europe, ed. Wojciech Sadurski, 120–195. Oxford: Oxford University Pres

Caiani, M. and Císař, O. eds., (2018). Radical Right Movement Parties in Europe. Routledge.

Caiani, M. and Della Porta, D., (2011). The elitist populism of the extreme right: A frame analysis of extreme right-wing discourses in Italy and Germany. Acta Politica, 46(2), pp.180-202.

Caiani, M. and Della Porta, D., (2018). The Radical Right as Social Movement Organizations. The Oxford Handbook of the Radical Right, pp.469-496.

Caiani, M., Della Porta, D. and Wagemann, C., (2012). Mobilizing on the extreme right: Germany, Italy, and the United States. Oxford University Press.

Calca, P. and Gross, M., 2019. To adapt or to disregard? Parties' reactions to external shocks. West European Politics, 42(3), pp.545-572.

Carter, E., (2005). The extreme right in Western Europe: Success or failure?. Oxford University Press.

Carter, N., (2018). The politics of the environment: Ideas, activism, policy. Cambridge University Press.

Carvalho, J., (2013). Impact of extreme right parties on immigration policy: comparing Britain, France and Italy (Vol. 20). Routledge.

Carvalho, J., (2016). The impact of extreme-right parties on immigration policy in Italy and France in the early 2000s. Comparative European Politics, 14(5), pp.663-685.

Cas Mudde (2005). Racist Extremism in Central and Eastern Europe. London: Routledge.

Case law 927/1979 'Περί κολασμού ή ενεργειών αποσκοπουσών εις φυλετικάς διακρίσεις' , (On deceit or actions aimed at racial discrimination) available at: https://www.e-nomothesia.gr/kat-anthropina-dikaiomata/n-927-1979.html , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Castelli Gattinara, P. and Pirro, A.L., (2018). The far right as social movement. European Societies, 21(4), pp.447-462.

Charalambous, G. and Christoforou, P., (2019). Far-Right Extremism and Populist Rhetoric: Greece and Cyprus during an Era of Crisis. South European Society and Politics, 23(4), pp.451-477.

Chasapopoulos N. (2013) Χρυσή Αυγή, Η Ιστορία, τα Πρόσωπα, και η Αλήθεια [Golden Dawn - The history, the people and the Truth"], Athens: Livani Publications

Cheliotis, L.K., 2013. Behind the veil of philoxenia: The politics of immigration detention in Greece. European Journal of Criminology, 10(6), pp.725-745.

Chidambaram, S., (2020). 'The Civil Society Roots of BJP's Majoritarian Nationalism', available at : https://repository.library.georgetown.edu/bitstream/handle/10822/1059396/GJAA%20Vol.6_The%20Civil%20Society%20Roots%20of%20BJP_s%20Majoritarian%20Nationalism.pdf?sequence=1, date accessed: 06/08/2021.

Christopoulos, Dimitris. (2014). "The Hellenic Police." In Mapping Ultra-Right Extremism, Xenophobia and Racism within the Greek State Apparatus, edited by Dimitris Christopoulos, 20–42. Brussels: Rosa Luxemburg Stiftung.

Chryssochoou, X., Papastamou, S., & Prodromitis, G. (2013). 'Facing the Economic Crisis inGreece: The Effects of Grievances, Real and Perceived Vulnerability, and Emotions Towards the Crisis on Reactions to Austerity Measures'. JSSE-Journal of Social Science Education, 12(1).

Coffé, H. (2005) 'The adaption of the extreme right's discourse: The case of the Vlaams Blok', Ethical Perspectives 12, 2: 205–230

Copsey, N., 2007. Changing course or changing clothes? Reflections on the ideological evolution of the British National Party 1999–2006. Patterns of Prejudice, 41(1), pp.61-82.

Counter-extremism Project (no date) 'Nordic Resistence Movement', available at: https://www.counterextremism.com/threat/nordic-resistance-movement-nrm#violent_history , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Creswell, J.W. and Poth, C.N., (2017). Qualitative inquiry and research design: Choosing among five approaches. Sage publications.

Dalakoglou, Dimitris. 2013. "From the Bottom of the Aegean Sea to Golden Dawn: Security, Xenophobia, and the Politics of Hate in Greece." Studies in Ethnicity and Nationalism 13 (3): 514–522.

Davis, T.C., 1998. 'The Iberian Peninsula and Greece: Retreat from the radical right?'. The New Politics of the Right: Neo-populist parties and movements in established democracies, Basingstoke: Macmillan.

Della Porta, D. & Diani, M. (2006) Social Movements: An Introduction (Oxford: Blackwell)

Della Porta, D. (1995) Social Movements, Political Violence and the State: A Comparative Analysis of Italy and Germany (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press).

Della Porta, D., 2013. Can democracy be saved?: participation, deliberation and social movements. John Wiley & Sons.

Della Porta, D., Fernández, J., Kouki, H. and Mosca, L., (2017). Movement parties against austerity. John Wiley & Sons.

Deutche Welle (2018b) 'Far-right NPD: Germany's upper house votes to cut off party's state funds' , available at: https://www.dw.com/en/far-right-npd-germanys-upper-house-votes-to-cut-off-partys-state-funds/a-42419885 , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Deutsche Welle (2018a) 'Germany: Police investigate far-right NPD video showing 'protection' patrol on trains' , available at: https://www.dw.com/en/germany-police-investigate-far-right-npd-video-showing-protection-patrol-on-trains/a-44717751 , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Dézé, A., (2001), April. An Alternative to the System or an Alternative within the System? An Analysis of the Relationship of Extreme Right Parties with the Political Systems of Western Democracies. In 29th ECPR Joint Sessions of Workshops. Democracy and the New Extremist Challenge in Europe (p. 7).

Dinas, E., & Rori, L. (2013). 'The 2012 Greek parliamentary elections: Fear and loathing in the polls'. West European Politics, 36(1), 270-282.

Dinas, E., Georgiadou, V., Konstantinidis, I. and Rori, L., 2013. From dusk to dawn: Local party organization and party success of right-wing extremism. Party Politics, 22(1), pp.80-92.

Downs, Anthony (1957) An Economic Theory of Democracy. New York: Harper Collins

Downs, W.M., (2002). How effective is the cordon sanitaire? Lessons from efforts to contain the far right in Belgium, France, Denmark and Norway. Journal für Konflikt-und Gewaltforschung, 4(1), pp.32-51.

Downs, W.M., Manning, C.L. and Engstrom, R.N., (2009). Revisiting the 'moderating effects of incumbency': A comparative study of government participation and political extremism. Journal of Contemporary European Studies, 17(2), pp.151-169.

Eatwell, R., (2010). 'Responses to the extreme right in Britain'. The New Extremism in 21st Century Britain, 5, pp.211-230

Eckstein, Harry. 1975. 'Case Study and Theory in Political Science', in Fred Greenstein and Nelso Polsby (eds.), Handbook of Political Science. Reading, MA: Addison-Wesley.

Economides, S. and Monastiriotis, V., (2009). The return of street politics?: Essays on the December riots in Greece. The Hellenic Observatory, The London School of Economics and Political Science.

Efimerida Ton Syntakton (2016) 'Συλλήψεις στελεχών της ΛΕΠΕΝ' , (Arrests of LEPEN party cadres) available at: https://www.efsyn.gr/ellada/koinonia/65498_syllipseis-stelehon-tis-lepen , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Eklogika (2019) 'Το κοινό τους ευρωψηφοδέλτιο ανακοίνωσαν ΛΑΟΣ και Πατριωτική Ριζοσπαστική Ένωση (ΠΑΤ.ΡΙ.Ε)' , (LAOS and Patriotic Radical Union (PATRI.E) announced their joint European electoral list available at: https://www.eklogika.gr/news/To-koino-tous-eurwpshfodeltio-anakoinwsan-LAOS-kai-Patriwtikh-Rizospastikh-Enwsh-(PAT-RI-E)-24-04-2019 , accessed on: 25/10/2019

ELAM (2019) European elections 2019 flyer - 'Europe is changing and with it, Cyprus as well' pp.2-11

Ellinas, A. (2010) TheMedia and the Far Right in Western Europe. Playing the Nationalist Card, New York: Cambridge University Press.

Ellinas, A. (2013) 'The Rise of the Golden Down: The New Face of the Far Right in Greece' South European Society and Politics,

Ellinas, A. A. (2012). LAOS and the Greek extreme right since 1974. Mapping the Extreme Right in Contemporary Europe: From Local to Transnational, 16, 124.

Ellinas, A., and Lamprianou. I., (2016) 'How far right local party organizations develop: The organizational buildup of the Greek Golden Dawn.' Party Politics 23, no. 6 pp: 804-820.

Ellinas, A.A. and Lamprianou, I., (2017). Far right activism and electoral outcomes. Party Politics, 25(3), pp.448-460.

Ellinas, A.A., (2015). Neo-Nazism in an established democracy: The persistence of Golden Dawn in Greece. South European Society and Politics, 20(1), pp.1-20.

Ellinas, A.A., (2020). *Organizing Against Democracy: The Local Organizational Development of Far Right Parties in Greece and Europe*. Cambridge University Press.

Euractiv (2017) 'Slovak prosecutor moves to ban far-right party' , available at: https://www.euractiv.com/section/elections/news/slovak-prosecutor-moves-to-ban-far-right-party/ , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Ezrow, L., De Vries, C., Steenbergen, M. and Edwards, E., (2011). Mean voter representation and partisan constituency representation: Do parties respond to the mean voter position or to their supporters?. Party Politics, 17(3), pp.275-301.

Featherstone, K. and Papadimitriou, D., (2017). Greece: A Crisis in Two-Level Governance. The European Union in Crisis, p.233.

Fennema, M., (2000). Legal repression of extreme-right parties and racial discrimination. Challenging immigration and ethnic relations politics, pp.119-144.

Fielitz, M. (2016) 'Beyond the Fringe: Unfolding the Dynamics of Golden Dawn's rise' in Johannes Gold, Sebastian Goll, Martin Mlinaric (Eds.): Minorities under Attack. Othering and Right-Wing Extremism in Southeastern European Societies. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 257-275

Fielitz, M. (2018) 'From indignation to power: The genesis of the Independent Greeks' in Radical Right Movement Parties in Europe (pp. 97-113) Routledge

Fieschi, C., (2004). Fascism, populism and the French fifth republic: In the shadow of democracy. Manchester University Press.

Froio, C. and Gattinara, P.C., (2014). Neo-fascist mobilization in contemporary Italy. Ideology and repertoire of action of CasaPound Italia. Journal for Deradicalization, (2), pp.86-118.

Froio, C., Gattinara, P.C., Bulli, G. and Albanese, M., (2020). *Casapound Italia: Contemporary extreme-right politics.* Routledge.

Gabel, M.J. and Huber, J.D., (2000). Putting parties in their place: Inferring party left-right ideological positions from party manifestos data. American Journal of Political Science, pp.94-103.

Galariotis, I., Georgiadou, V., Kafe, A. and Lialiouti, Z., (2017). Xenophobic manifestations, otherness and violence in Greece 1996-2016: evidence from an event analysis of media collections.

Galiatsatos, P. (2013) 'Πώς ψηφίστηκε ο νόμος του '79' (How the law of 79 was passed) (Kathimerini Newspaper) available at: https://www.kathimerini.gr/489899/article/epikairothta/politikh/pws-yhfisthke-o-nomos-toy-79 , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Gattinara and Froio (2019) 'Why Italy's media fixates on CasaPound, an extreme-right party with a racist agenda', The Washington Post, available at: https://www.washingtonpost.com/gdpr-consent/?destination=%2fpolitics%2f2019%2f05%2f28%2fwhy-italys-media-fixates-casapound-an-extreme-right-party-with-racist-agenda%2f%3ffbclid%3dIwAR2IgsPLyBYPzusa7doYXFITwqXdyH5CDeQ0paUUqgsrol8JjjgDO0RPqIQ%26noredirect%3don%26utm_term%3d.8491b6770cd8&fbclid=IwAR2IgsPLyBYPzusa7doYXFITwqXdyH5CDeQ0paUUqgsrol8JjjgDO0RPqIQ&noredirect=on , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Gattinara P., C., (2017) 'Mobilizing against the 'invasion': Anti-refugee protest in Italy and the long summer of Migration', Paper presented at the ECRP General Conference, Oslo

Gattinara, P.C. and Froio, C., (2014). Much ado about nothing? The economic crisis and the extreme right from ballots to streets. ECPR Conference, Glasgow.[cit. 9-9-2014] Dostupné z WWW:< https://www. academia. edu/8036901/Much_ado_about_nothing_The_economic_crisis_a nd_the_extreme_right_from_ballots_to_streets.

Gemenis, K., (2013). What to Do (and Not to Do) with the C omparative M anifestos P roject Data. Political Studies, 61, pp.3-23.

Gentles, S.J., Charles, C., Ploeg, J. and McKibbon, K.A. (2015). Sampling in qualitative research: insights from an overview of the methods literature. *The Qualitative Report*, 20(11), 1772-1789.

Georgiadou V. and Rori, L. (2019) 'Low-intensity violence in crisis-ridden Greece: evidence from the far-right and the far-left' Policy Brief for the Hellenic Observatory Research Grant

Georgiadou, V. (2008) 'Ψηφίζοντας την άκρα δεξιά. Η εκλογική επιλογή του ΛΑ.Ο.Σ.' (Voting for the far-right. The choice for LAOS) {Επιστήμη και Κοινωνία, 19/2008, σελ. 243-256}

Georgiadou, V. (2013) 'Right-Wing Populism and Extremism: The Rapid Rise of "Golden Dawn" in Crisis-Ridden Greece', in Melzer, R. &Serafin, S. (eds.), *Right-Wing Extremism in Europe. Country Analyses, Counter-Strategies and Labour-Market Oriented Exit-Strategies*, Berlin: Friedrich Ebert Stiftung

Georgiadou, V. and Rori, L., (2013). Economic crisis, social and political impact. The new right-wing extremism in Greece. , available at: https://ore.exeter.ac.uk/repository/bitstream/handle/10871/31970/10341-17289-2-PB.pdf?sequence=1&isAllowed=y , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Gerring, J., (2007). *Case study research: Principles and practices*. Cambridge university press.

Giugni, M., Koopmans, R., Passy, F. and Statham, P., (2005). Institutional and discursive opportunities for extreme-right mobilization in five countries. Mobilization: An International Quarterly, 10(1), pp.145-162.

Givens, T.E., (2005). Voting radical right in Western Europe. Cambridge University Press.

Golden Dawn (2014) 'Υποψήφιοι Ευρωβουλευτές' (Candidates MEPs), available at: https://archive.fo/nUnah , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Golden Dawn (2019) 'Τα πλήρη ψηφοδέλτια της Χρυσής Αυγής σε όλη την Επικράτεια' , (All Golden Dawn's electoral lists across the country') available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2019/06/27/%cf%84%ce%b1-%cf%80%ce%bb%ce%ae%cf%81%ce%b7-%cf%88%ce%b7%cf%86%ce%bf%ce%b4%ce%ad%ce%bb%cf%84%ce%b9%ce%b1-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae%cf%82-%cf%83/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Golden Dawn (December, 2015) 'Βιβλιοπαρουσίαση: "Πολιτικό Ημερολόγιο Φυλακής" του Ηλία Κασιδιάρη - Φωτορεπορτάζ, Βίντεο' , (Book Presentation: "Political Prison Calendar" by Elias Kassidiaris - Video Reportage, Video) available at: http://xaioniou.blogspot.com/2015/12/blog-post_519.html , accessed on: 20/10/2019

Golden Dawn (January 2015) 'Κατατίθενται τα πλήρη ψηφοδέλτια του Λαϊκού Συνδέσμου – Χρυσή Αυγή: ΟΛΑ ΤΑ ΟΝΟΜΑΤΑ' , ('Golden Dawn - Popular Association submits its electoral lists - All the names') available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/01/08/%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%AF%CE%B8%CE%B5%CE%BD%CF%84%CE%B1%CE%B9-%CF%84%CE%B1-%CF%80%CE%BB%CE%AE%CF%81%CE%B7-%CF%88%CE%B7%CF%86%CE%BF%CE%B4%CE%AD%CE%BB%CF%84%CE%B9%CE%B1-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85/ , accessed on :25/10/2019

Golden Dawn (September 2015) 'Τα ψηφοδέλτια του Λαϊκού Συνδέσμου – Χρυσή Αυγή σε όλη την επικράτεια' , available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/09/08/%cf%84%ce%b1-%cf%88%ce%b7%cf%86%ce%bf%ce%b4%ce%ad%ce%bb%cf%84%ce%b9%ce%b1-%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%85-%ce%bb%ce%b1%cf%8a%ce%ba%ce%bf%cf%8d-%cf%83%cf%85%ce%bd%ce%b4%ce%ad%cf%83%ce%bc%ce%bf%cf%85-%cf%87%cf%81/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Golden Dawn Watch 2018 'ΗΜΕΡΑ 255: «ΜΠΟΡΟΥΜΕ ΚΑΙ ΕΚΤΟΣ ΝΟΜΟΥ»' available at: https://goldendawnwatch.org/?p=4086, accessed on: 20/10/2019

"GoldenDawnWatch, (2015) 'For the trial of the Golden Dawn' , available at: https://goldendawnwatch.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/11/gdw_flyer_final_web.pdf , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Golder, M., (2003). Explaining variation in the success of extreme right parties in Western Europe. Comparative political studies, 36(4), pp.432-466.

Golder, M., (2016). Far right parties in Europe. Annual Review of Political Science, 19, pp.477-497.

Goodwin, J. and Jasper, J.M., 1999, March. Caught in a winding, snarling vine: The structural bias of political process theory. In Sociological forum (Vol. 14, No. 1, pp. 27-54). Kluwer Academic Publishers-Plenum Publishers.

Goodwin, M.J., (2010). In search of the winning formula: Nick Griffin and the 'modernization'of the British National Party.

Goodwin, M.J., (2010b). Activism in contemporary extreme right parties: The case of the British National Party (BNP). Journal of Elections, Public Opinion and Parties, 20(1), pp.31-54.

Graneheim, U.H. and Lundman, B., (2004). Qualitative content analysis in nursing research: concepts, procedures and measures to achieve trustworthiness. Nurse education today, 24(2), pp.105-112.

Greek Ministry of Enviroment & Energy (2017) 'Reply to Golden Dawn' , available at: https://www.hellenicparliament.gr/UserFiles/67715b2c-ec81-4f0c-ad6a-476a34d732bd/10737094.pdf , accessed on: 15/10/2020

Greek Ministry of Interior (2010) Local and Municipal Electoral Results 2010, available at: http://ekloges-prev.singularlogic.eu/dn2010/public/index.html#{%22page%22:%22level%22,%22params%22:{%22level%22:%22dhm_d%22,%22id%22:9186}} , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Greek Ministry of Justice, Transparency and Human Rights (2017) 'Reply to Golden Dawn' , available at: https://www.hellenicparliament.gr/UserFiles/67715b2c-ec81-4f0c-ad6a-476a34d732bd/10896102.pdf , accessed on: 15/10/2021

Greek Ministry of Migration (2017) 'Reply to Golden Dawn' , available at: https://www.hellenicparliament.gr/UserFiles/67715b2c-ec81-4f0c-ad6a-476a34d732bd/9884525.pdf , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Greek Ministry of Public Order and Citizen's Protection (MPOCP) (2013) 'Reply to Golden Dawn' , available at: https://www.hellenicparliament.gr/UserFiles/67715b2c-ec81-4f0c-ad6a-476a34d732bd/8227837.pdf , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Greek Ombudsman (2013) 'The phenomenon of racist violence in Greece and howit can be dealt with' Annual Report. Greece: Athens , available at: https://www.synigoros.gr/resources/docs/eidikiekthesiratsistikivia.pdf , accessed on: 22/10/2019

Griffin, R., (1991). *The Nature of Fascism*. London: Routledge

Griffin, R., (1999). Net gains and GUD reactions: Patterns of prejudice in a Neo-fascist groupuscule. *Patterns of Prejudice*, 33(2), pp.31-50.

Griffin, R., (2003). 'From slime mould to rhizome: an introduction to the groupuscular right'. *Patterns of Prejudice*, 37(1), pp.27-50.

Griffin, R., (2011). 'Alien Influence? The International Context of the BNP's Modernization'. 2011) *The British National Party Contemporary Perspectives*, London, Routledge.

Gunther, R. and Diamond, L., (2003). Species of political parties: A new typology. Party politics, 9(2), pp.167-199.

Hainsworth, P., (2008). *The extreme right in Western Europe* (pp. 1-160). London, New York: Routledge.

Halikiopoulou, D. and Vasilopoulou, S., (2010). 'Towards a 'civic' narrative: British national identity and the transformation of the British National Party'. *The Political Quarterly*, 81(4), pp.583-592.

Halikiopoulou, D., (2018). 'A right-wing populist momentum? A review of 2017 elections across Europe. *Journal of Common Market Studies*, 56(S1), pp.63-73.

Halikiopoulou, D., Mock, S. and Vasilopoulou, S., 2013. The civic zeitgeist: nationalism and liberal values in the European radical right. Nations and Nationalism, 19(1), pp.107-127.

Halikiopoulou, D., Nanou, K. and Vasilopoulou, S., (2016). Changing the policy agenda? The impact of the Golden Dawn on Greek party politics, GreeSE Paper (No.103) Hellenic Observatory Papers on Greece and Southeast Europe, London , available at: http://eprints.lse.ac.uk/68587/1/GreeSE-No-103.pdf , accessed on:26/10/2019

Hancké, B., (2009). Intelligent research design: a guide for beginning researchers in the social sciences. Oxford University Press.

Harmel, R. and Janda, K., (1994). An integrated theory of party goals and party change. Journal of theoretical politics, 6(3), pp.259-287.

Harmel, R. and Svåsand, L., (1997). The Influence of New Parties on Old Parties' Platforms. The Cases of the Progress Parties and Conservative Parties of Denmark and Norway. Party Politics, 3(3), pp.315-340.

Harmel, R. and Tan, A.C., (2003). Party actors and party change: Does factional dominance matter?. European Journal of Political Research, 42(3), pp.409-424.

Harmel, R., Janda, K. and Tan, A., (1995), September. Substance vs. Packaging: An Empirical Analysis of Parties' Issue Profiles. In Annual Meeting of the American Political Science Association (pp. 1-19).

Harmel, R., Tan, A.C., Janda, K. and Smith, J.M., (2018). Manifestos and the "two faces" of parties: Addressing both members and voters with one document. Party Politics, 24(3), pp.278-288.

Hellenic Parliament (2019) 'Κατανομή κρατικής οικονομικής ενίσχυσης έτους 2018 (β΄ δόση) στα δικαιούχα πολιτικά κόμματα και συνασπισμούς πολιτικών κομμάτων' , (Allocation of State funds for 2018 (2nd instalment) to beneficiary political parties and coalitions of political parties) available at: https://bit.ly/2oeIeiC , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Human Rights First (2014) 'We're not Nazis, but…The Rise of Hate Parties in Hungary and Greece and Why America should Care' (August 2014) (26), available at: http://www.humanrightsfirst.org/sites/default/files/HRF-report-We-Are-Not-Nazis-But.pdf , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Hungary Today (2018) 'Brand New Far-Right Party Emerges from the Ashes of Jobbik' , available at: https://hungarytoday.hu/brand-new-far-right-party-emerges-from-the-ashes-of-jobbik/, accessed on: 21/10/2019

Hutchinson, J., 2019. The new-far-right movement in Australia. Terrorism and Political Violence, pp.1-23.

Hutter, S. and Kriesi, H., 2013. Movements of the left, movements of the right reconsidered. The future of social movement research: Dynamics, mechanisms, and processes, pp.281-298.

"iEfimerida (2012) 'Όλοι οι υποψήφιοι βουλευτές της Χρυσής Αυγής [λίστα] ('All Golden Dawn candidates MPs (list))

available at: https://www.iefimerida.gr/news/53672/%CE%BF%CE%BB%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CF%85%CF%80%CE%BF%CF%88%CE%AE%CF%86%CE%B9%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CE%B2%CE%BF%CF%85%CE%BB%CE%B5%CF%85%CF%84%CE%AD%CF%82-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%BB%CE%AF%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B1 , accessed on: 25/10/2019"

"iEfimerida (2013) '«Βόμβα» Βύρωνα Πολύδωρα: Ζητά συνεργασία και με τη Χρυσή Αυγή' ('Shock statement' by Byron Polydoras: Calls for Cooperation with Golden Dawn), available at: https://www.iefimerida.gr/news/112931/%CE%B2%CF%8C%CE%BC%CE%B2%CE%B1-%CE%B2%CF%8D%CF%81%CF%89%CE%BD%CE%B1-%CF%80%CE%BF%CE%BB%CF%8D%CE%B4%CF%89%CF%81%CE%B1-%CE%B6%CE%B7%CF%84%CE%AC-%CF%83%CF%85%CE%BD%CE%B5%CF%81%CE%B3%CE%B1%CF%83%CE%AF%CE%B1-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%B9-%CE%BC%CE%B5-%CF%84%CE%B7-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE , accessed on: 15/10/2019"

"iEfimerida (2014a) 'Οι μισοί αστυνομικοί και στρατιωτικοί ψήφισαν Χρυσή Αυγή -Τι λέει ο Δένδιας' (Half of police and military officials voted for Golden Dawn – What Dendias says), available at: https://www.iefimerida.gr/news/156860/%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CE%BC%CE%B9%CF%83%CE%BF%CE%AF-%CE%B1%CF%83%CF%84%CF%85%CE%BD%CE%BF%CE%BC%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%BF%CE%AF-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%B9-%CF%83%CF%84%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%B9%CF%89%CF%84%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%BF%CE%AF-%CF%88%CE%AE%CF%86%CE%B9%CF%83%CE%B1%CE%BD-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-%CF%84%CE%B9-%CE%BB%CE%AD%CE%B5%CE%B9-%CE%BF-%CE%B4%CE%AD%CE%BD%CE%B4%CE%B9%CE%B1%CF%82 , accessed on: 15/10/2019"

"iEfimerida (2014b) 'Εννέα βουλευτές της Χρυσής Αυγής στη φυλακή -Οι υπόλοιποι 9 σε κατ'οίκον περιορισμό' , (Nine Golden Dawn Members in Prison -Other 9 at Home but with restrictions) available at: https://www.iefimerida.gr/news/162809/%CE%B5%CE%BD%CE%BD%CE%AD%CE%B1-%CE%B2%CE%BF%CF%85%CE%BB%CE%B5%CF%85%CF%84%CE%AD%CF%82-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE%CF%82-

%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B7-%CF%86%CF%85%CE%BB%CE%B1%CE%BA%CE%AE-%CE%BF%CE%B9-
%CF%85%CF%80%CF%8C%CE%BB%CE%BF%CE%B9%CF%80%CE%BF%CE%B9-
%CF%83%CF%80%CE%AF%CF%84%CE%B9-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85%CF%82"

Ignazi, P. (2003) Extreme Right Parties in Western Europe, New York: Oxford University Press.

Ignazi, P. and Ysmal, C., (1992). New and old extreme right parties: the French Front National and the Italian Movimento Sociale. European Journal of Political Research, 22(1), pp.101-121.

Ignazi, P., (1996). From neo-fascists to post-fascists? The transformation of the MSI into the AN. West European Politics, 19(4), pp.693-714.

In.gr (2018) 'Ποια είναι η οργάνωση «Κρυπτεία» που προκαλεί χωρίς όριο' , (What is the "Cryptia" organization that provokes without any limits) available at: https://www.in.gr/2018/06/25/greece/poia-einai-organosi-krypteia-pou-prokalei-xoris-orio/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Isaksson, G.E., (1994). Party Behaviour in the Finnish Parliament. *Scandinavian Political Studies*, 17(2), pp.91-107.

Ivaldi, G. and Lanzone, M.E., (2016). 5 The French Front National: Organizational Change and Adaptation from Jean-Marie to Marine Le Pen. In Understanding Populist Party Organisation (pp. 131-158). Palgrave Macmillan, London.

Ivaldi, G., (2016). A new course for the French radical right? The Front National and 'de-demonisation'. In Radical Right-Wing Populist Parties in Western Europe (pp. 243-264). Routledge.

Ivarsflaten, E., (2006), August. Reputational shields: Why most anti-immigrant parties failed in Western Europe, 1980-2005. In Annual meeting of the American political science association, philadelphia.

Jailgoldendaw (2015a) 'Εμφύλιος μεταξύ χρυσαυγιτών: Νέο κόμμα Ρήγα με τις ευλογίες της Λεπέν' , (Civil war between Golden Dawn members: New party by Rigas with Lepen's blessings) available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2015/10/18/εμφύλιος-μεταξύ-χρυσαυγιτών-νέο-κόμμ/, accessed on: 15/10/2019

Jailgoldendaw (2018h) 'Η ναζιστική τρομοκρατική οργάνωση "Combat 18 Hellas"/AME (επιλογή από δημοσιεύματα)' , (The Nazi terrorist organization) available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2018/03/10/%ce%b7-%ce%bd%ce%b1%ce%b6%ce%b9%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b9%ce%ba%ce%ae-%cf%84%cf%81%ce%bf%ce%bc%ce%bf%ce%ba%cf%81%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%b9%ce%ba%ce%ae-%ce%bf%cf%81%ce%b3%ce%ac%ce%bd%cf%89%cf%83%ce%b7-combat-18-hell/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2015b) 'Εκστρατεία υπονόμευσης Μιχαλολιάκου με οσμή Κασιδιάρη – Για "πέμπτη φάλαγγα ψιθυριστών" μιλάει ο Ν.Μ. , (Michaloliakos's undermining campaign with the smell of Kassidari - NM talks about a "fifth column of whisperers' , available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2015/12/06/%CE%B5%CE%BA%CF%83%CF%84%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%B5%CE%AF%CE%B1-%CF%85%CF%80%CE%BF%CE%BD%CF%8C%CE%BC%CE%B5%CF%85%CF%83%CE%B7%CF%82-

%CE%BC%CE%B9%CF%87%CE%B1%CE%BB%CE%BF%CE%BB%CE%B9%CE%AC%CE%BA%CE%BF%CF%85/ , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2015c) 'Η κυκλοφοριακή κατάρρευση του χρυσαυγίτικου "ΕΜΠΡΟΣ" (γράφημα)' , (Sales decline of Golden Dawn's newspaper "EMPROS" (chart)' available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2015/07/27/%CE%B7-%CE%BA%CF%85%CE%BA%CE%BB%CE%BF%CF%86%CE%BF%CF%81%CE%B9%CE%B1%CE%BA%CE%AE-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%AC%CF%81%CF%81%CE%B5%CF%85%CF%83%CE%B7-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%B1%CF%85/ , accessed on: 20/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2015d) 'Η μετατροπή της Χρυσής Αυγής σε "ψοφοακροδεξιά"' , ('The transformation of Golden Dawn into a 'dying-far-right party'') available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2015/05/27/%CE%B7-%CE%BC%CE%B5%CF%84%CE%B1%CF%84%CF%81%CE%BF%CF%80%CE%AE-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE%CF%82-%CF%83%CE%B5-%CF%88%CE%BF%CF%86%CE%BF%CE%B1%CE%BA/ , accessed on: 20/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2015e) 'Αισθητά μειωμένοι οι υποψήφιοι της Χρυσής Αυγής' , (Golden Dawn candidates are down significantly) available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2015/09/09/%CE%B1%CE%B9%CF%83%CE%B8%CE%B7%CF%84%CE%AC-%CE%BC%CE%B5%CE%B9%CF%89%CE%BC%CE%AD%CE%BD%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CF%85%CF%80%CE%BF%CF%88%CE%AE%CF%86%CE%B9%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-%CF%87%CF%81/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2015f) '"Μάχη για τις καρέκλες" στη Χρυσή Αυγή, καταγγέλλει πρώην υποψήφιος βουλευτής στην Πιερία' , ('Battle for chairs "at Golden Dawn, claims former candidate from Pieria) available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2015/09/15/%CE%BC%CE%AC%CF%87%CE%B7-%CE%B3%CE%B9%CE%B1-%CF%84%CE%B9%CF%82-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%AD%CE%BA%CE%BB%CE%B5%CF%82-%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B7-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-%CE%BA/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2015g) 'Ομολογία Μιχαλολιάκου: «Η Χρυσή Αυγή αποδέχεται την πολιτική ευθύνη για τη δολοφονία του Παύλου Φύσσα»' , (Michaloliakos confession: "Golden Dawn accepts political responsibility for Pavlos Fyssas' murder) available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2015/09/17/%CE%BF%CE%BC%CE%BF%CE%BB%CE%BF%CE%B3%CE%AF%CE%B1-%CE%BC%CE%B9%CF%87%CE%B1%CE%BB%CE%BF%CE%BB%CE%B9%CE%AC%CE%BA%CE%BF%CF%85-%CE%B7-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-%CE%B1/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2015h) 'Στόχος κατά Χρυσής Αυγής: "Είναι γίδια που κάνουν σπονδές στον Μουσολίνι"' , ('Stohos newspaper against Golden Dawn: They are sheep which worship Mussolini' available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2015/09/28/%CF%83%CF%84%CF%8C%CF%87%CE%BF%CF%82-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%AC-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE%CF%82-

%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%B5%CE%AF%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%B9-
%CE%B3%CE%AF%CE%B4%CE%B9%CE%B1/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

"Jailgoldendawn (2017) 'Αποχώρησε από τη Χρυσή Αυγή και η Αλεξάνδρα Μπάρου, μέλος της Κεντρικής Επιτροπής και υποψήφια ευρωβουλευτής' , (Alexandra Barros, a member of the Central Committee and an MP candidate, left the Golden Dawn)

available at:
https://jailgoldendawn.com/2017/10/18/%ce%b1%cf%80%ce%bf%cf%87%cf%8e%cf%81%ce%b7%cf%8
3%ce%b5-%ce%b1%cf%80%cf%8c-%cf%84%ce%b7-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae-
%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae-%ce%ba%ce%b1%ce%b9-%ce%b7-
%ce%b1%ce%bb%ce%b5%ce%be%ce%ac/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019"

Jailgoldendawn (2018) 'Άλλη μια αποχώρηση από τη Χρυσή Αυγή: Έφυγε ο πρώην βουλευτής Αργολίδας Γ. Γαλέος – Προσχώρησε στο ΛΑΟΣ' , (Another departure from the Golden Dawn: Former MP Argolida G. Galeos departs - Joins LAOS) available at:
https://jailgoldendawn.com/2018/03/26/%CE%AC%CE%BB%CE%BB%CE%B7-%CE%BC%CE%B9%CE%B1-
%CE%B1%CF%80%CE%BF%CF%87%CF%8E%CF%81%CE%B7%CF%83%CE%B7-%CE%B1%CF%80%CF%8C-
%CF%84%CE%B7-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-
%CE%AD%CF%86/ , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2018b) 'Ο Συναδινός ξεφωνίζει τη Χρυσή Αυγή: "Βρισίδια Μιχαλολιάκου σε Κασιδιάρη μέσα στη φυλακή επειδή εκλεγήκαμε!" – Έρχεται νέο σχήμα (ηχητικό)' , ('Synadinos confesses about Golden Dawn:' Michaloliakos insults Kassidaris in prison because We've been elected!) mavailable at:
https://jailgoldendawn.com/2018/04/27/%CE%BF-
%CF%83%CF%85%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%B4%CE%B9%CE%BD%CF%8C%CF%82-
%CE%BE%CE%B5%CF%86%CF%89%CE%BD%CE%AF%CE%B6%CE%B5%CE%B9-%CF%84%CE%B7-
%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-%CE%B2/ , accessed on:
25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2018c) 'Η Χρυσή Αυγή πληρώνει τις αποτυχημένες επιλογές Κασιδιάρη: Καπνός οι συνεργαζόμενοι στις ευρωεκλογές του 2014' , ('Golden Dawn has to deal with Kassidiaris' failed options') available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2018/04/28/%CE%B7-
%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-
%CF%80%CE%BB%CE%B7%CF%81%CF%8E%CE%BD%CE%B5%CE%B9-%CF%84%CE%B9%CF%82-
%CE%B1%CF%80%CE%BF%CF%84%CF%85%CF%87%CE%B7%CE%BC%CE%AD%CE%BD%CE%B5/ ,
accessed on: 25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2018d) 'Νέα αποχώρηση από τη Χρυσή Αυγή: η πρώην βουλευτής Σβερώνη στον "νέο φορέα" του Συναδινού' , ('New departure from Golden Dawn: former MP Severin in' new body 'of Synadinos') available at: https://jailgoldendawn.com/2018/06/23/%ce%bd%ce%ad%ce%b1-
%ce%b1%cf%80%ce%bf%cf%87%cf%8e%cf%81%ce%b7%cf%83%ce%b7-%ce%b1%cf%80%cf%8c-
%cf%84%ce%b7-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae-%ce%b7-
%cf%80%cf%81%cf%8e%ce%b7%ce%bd/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2018e) 'Εγκαταλείπουν τη Χρυσή Αυγή για το ΠΑΤΡΙΕ του Συναδινού: έφυγε και ο Χουλιαράς, μετά τον Μίχο (video)' , (Abandoning Golden Dawn for Synadinos' PATRIE: Chouliaras also

left after Michos (video) available at:
https://jailgoldendawn.com/2018/10/14/%CE%B5%CE%B3%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%B1%CE%BB%CE%B5%CE%AF%CF%80%CE%BF%CF%85%CE%BD-%CF%84%CE%B7-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-%CE%B3%CE%B9%CE%B1-%CF%84%CE%BF-%CF%80%CE%B1%CF%84/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2018f) 'Στο κόμμα του Συναδινού ο εκλεγμένος με τη Χρυσή Αυγή βουλευτής Κουκούτσης' , (Golden Dawn's elected MP, Koukoutsis, joins Synadinos' party) available at:
https://jailgoldendawn.com/2018/06/29/%CF%83%CF%84%CE%BF-%CE%BA%CF%8C%CE%BC%CE%BC%CE%B1-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85-%CF%83%CF%85%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%B4%CE%B9%CE%BD%CE%BF%CF%8D-%CE%BF-%CE%B5%CE%BA%CE%BB%CE%B5%CE%B3%CE%BC%CE%AD%CE%BD%CE%BF%CF%82-%CE%BC/ , accessed on:25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2018g) 'Υποψήφιος με τη Χρυσή Αυγή στον Δήμο Πειραιά ο συλληφθείς για την εμπρηστική επίθεση στη "Φαβέλα"' , (The individual arrested for the 'Favela' arson attack, is on Golden Dawn's electoral lists in the municipality of Peireus'), available at:
https://jailgoldendawn.com/2018/01/15/%CF%85%CF%80%CE%BF%CF%88%CE%AE%CF%86%CE%B9%CE%BF%CF%82-%CE%BC%CE%B5-%CF%84%CE%B7-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-%CF%83%CF%84%CE%BF%CE%BD-%CE%B4%CE%AE%CE%BC%CE%BF-%CF%80%CE%B5/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn (2019a) 'Ταφόπλακα για τη Νίκαια από έγγραφα της υπεράσπισης Μίχου: Πατέλης, Δήμου, Κομιάνος μαζί με Σταμπέλο, Τσακανίκα στην επίθεση στο Συνεργείο' , 'Documents form Mihos' defence are a tombstone for Nikaia cell: Patelis, Dimou, Komianos together with Stabelos, Tsakanikas in the assault at Synergeio') available at:
https://jailgoldendawn.com/2019/05/14/%CF%84%CE%B1%CF%86%CF%8C%CF%80%CE%BB%CE%B1%CE%BA%CE%B1-%CE%B3%CE%B9%CE%B1-%CF%84%CE%B7-%CE%BD%CE%AF%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%B9%CE%B1-%CE%B1%CF%80%CF%8C-%CE%AD%CE%B3%CE%B3%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%86%CE%B1-%CF%84%CE%B7/ , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn1 (no date) 'Αιγύπτιοι Αλιεργάτες. Η επίθεση στους Αιγύπτιους ψαράδες στο Πέραμα τον Ιούνη του 2012 ', (Egyptian fishermen. The assault against Egyptian fishermen in Perama in June 2012') available at:
https://jailgoldendawn.com/%cf%85%cf%80%ce%bf%ce%b8%ce%ad%cf%83%ce%b5%ce%b9%cf%82/%ce%b1%ce%b9%ce%b3%cf%8d%cf%80%cf%84%ce%b9%ce%bf%ce%b9-%ce%b1%ce%bb%ce%b9%ce%b5%cf%81%ce%b3%ce%ac%cf%84%ce%b5%cf%82/ accessed on: 25/10/2019

Jailgoldendawn2 (no date) 'Δολοφονία Σαχζάτ Λουκμάν', ('Murder of Sahzat Luqman'), available at:
https://jailgoldendawn.com/υποθέσεις/δολοφονία-σαχζάτ-λουκμάν/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Janda, K., (1990), 'Toward a performance theory of change in political parties'. In 12th World Congress of the International Sociological Association, Madrid (pp. 9-13).

Janda, K., Harmel, R., Edens, C. and Goff, P., (1995). Changes in party identity: Evidence from party manifestos. Party politics, 1(2), pp.171-196.

Jobbik (2014) Election manifesto for 2014 - '"We name it. We solve it.", pp.2-32. , available at: https://www.jobbik.com/we_name_it_we_solve_it_-_election_programme_2014 , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Juhász, A., Győri, L., Zgut, E. and Dezső, A., (2017). The Truth Today Is What Putin Says It Is. The Activity of Pro-Russian Extremist Groups in Hungary, pp.16-17.

Kafe, A. and Georgiadou V. and Lialiouti (2018) 'Anti-immigrant violence in Greece. A new database of violence by extreme right groups (1991-2017) -Βία κατά μεταναστών στην Ελλάδα. Μια νέα βάση δεδομένων για το ρεπερτόριο δράσης ακροδεξιών ομάδων (1991-2017)' ,Επιστήμη και Κοινωνία: Επιθεώρηση Πολιτικής και Ηθικής Θεωρίας, (Science and Society: Inspection of Political and Ethics Theory) 37, 41-72. , available at https://ejournals.epublishing.ekt.gr/index.php/sas/article/view/14728 , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Karamanidou, L., 2015. Political parties and immigration in Greece: between consensus and competition. Acta Politica, 50(4), pp.442-460.

Karamanidou, L., (2016). Violence against migrants in Greece: beyond the Golden Dawn. Ethnic and Racial Studies, 39(11), pp.2002-2021.

Karyotis, G., (2012). Securitization of migration in Greece: process, motives, and implications. International Political Sociology, 6(4), pp.390-408.

Kathimerini (2013) 'Ανακοινώθηκαν τα αποτελέσματα της επιχείρησης «Ξένιος Ζευς» των τελευταίων έξι μηνών', (The results of the 'Xenios Zeus' operation from the last six months have been announced) available at: https://www.kathimerini.gr/27644/article/epikairothta/ellada/anakoinw8hkan-ta-apotelesmata-ths-epixeirhshs-3enios-zeys-twn-teleytaiwn-e3i-mhnwn, accessed on: 15/10/2019

Kitschelt, H. and McGann, A.J., 1995. The radical right in Western Europe: A comparative analysis. University of Michigan Press.

Kitschelt, H., (2006). Movement parties. Handbook of party politics, 1, pp.278-90.

Kitschelt, H.P., 1986. Political opportunity structures and political protest: Anti-nuclear movements in four democracies. British journal of political science, 16(1), pp.57-85.

Klandermans, B. and Mayer, N., (2005). Extreme right activists in Europe: Through the magnifying glass. Routledge.

Klingemann, H.D., Hofferbert, R.I. and Budge, I., 1994. Parties, policies, and democracy. Westview Press.

Klingemann, H.D., Hofferbert, R.I. and Budge, I., 1994. Parties, policies, and democracy. Westview Press.

Koinoniki (2014) ΟΛΟΙ ΟΙ ΣΤΑΥΡΟΙ ΤΩΝ ΥΠΟΨΗΦΙΩΝ ΤΟΥ ΣΥΝΔΥΑΣΜΟΥ «ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΗ ΑΥΓΗ ΓΙΑ ΤΟΝ ΠΕΙΡΑΙΑ» , (ALL THE CROSSES OF ELECTORAL LIST CANDIDATES "GREEK AID FOR PIRAEUS) available at: https://web.archive.org/web/20170706091851/http:/koinoniki.gr/2014/05/oli-i-stafri-ton-ipopsifion-tou-sindiasmou-elliniki-avgi-gia-ton-pirea/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Kolovos, Y. (2005) Άκρα Δεξιά και Ριζοσπαστική Δεξιά στην Ελλάδα και στην Δυτική Ευρώπη, 1974-2004 [Extreme Right and Radical Right in Greece and in Western Europe], Pelasgos: Athens

Koopmans R. Who inhabits the European public sphere? Winners and losers, supporters and opponents in Europeanised political debates. European Journal of Political Research. 2007 Mar 1;46(2):183-210.

Koopmans, R. (1995) 'A Burning Question: Explaining the Rise of Racist and Extreme Right Violence in Western Europe' , Discussion Paper FS III 95-101 (Berlin: Wissenschaftszentrum) Berlin fur Sozialforschung (WZB) 1995

Koopmans, R. and Olzak, S., (2004). Discursive opportunities and the evolution of right-wing violence in Germany. American Journal of Sociology, 110(1), pp.198-230.

Koopmans, R. and Rucht, D., (2002). Protest event analysis. Methods of social movement research, 16, pp.231-259.

Koopmans, R. and Statham, P., 1999. Political claims analysis: Integrating protest event and political discourse approaches. Mobilization: an international quarterly, 4(2), pp.203-221.

Koopmans, R., 1996. Explaining the rise of racist and extreme right violence in Western Europe: Grievances or opportunities?. European Journal of Political Research, 30(2), pp.185-216.

Koopmans, R., 1997. Dynamics of repression and mobilization: The German extreme right in the 1990s. Mobilization: An International Quarterly, 2(2), pp.149-164.

Koopmans, R., (2004). Movements and media: Selection processes and evolutionary dynamics in the public sphere. Theory and society, 33(3-4), pp.367-391.

Kopecek, L., 2007. The far right in Europe. A summary of attempts to define the concept, analyze its identity, and compare the Western European and Central European far right. Central European Political Studies Review, 9(4), pp.280-293.

Koronaiou, A. and Sakellariou, A., 2013. Reflections on 'Golden Dawn', community organizing and nationalist solidarity: helping (only) Greeks. Community Development Journal, 48(2), pp.332-338.

Koronaiou, A. and Sakellariou, A., 2013. Reflections on 'Golden Dawn', community organizing and nationalist solidarity: helping (only) Greeks. Community Development Journal, 48(2), pp.332-338.

Kostadinova, P., 2014. Democratic performance in post-communist Bulgaria: election pledges and levels of fulfillment, 1997–2005. East European Politics, 29(2), pp.190-207.

Krekó, P. and Mayer, G., (2015). Transforming Hungary–together? An analysis of the Fidesz-Jobbik relationship. Transforming the transformation, pp.183-205.

Kriesi, H., Grande, E., Dolezal, M., Helbling, M., Höglinger, D., Hutter, S. and Wüest, B., (2012). Political conflict in western Europe. Cambridge University Press.

Kriesi, H., (2004). Political context and opportunity. *The Blackwell companion to social movements*, pp.67-90.

Kriesi, Hans-Peter, Edgar Grande, Romain Lachat, Martin Dolezal, Simon Bornschier, and Timotheos Frey. (2006). Globalization and the Transformation of the National Political Space: Six European Countries Compared. European Journal of Political Research 45:921–56.

Lazaridis, G. and Skleparis, D., (2015) Securitization of migration and the far right: the case of Greek security professionals. International Migration, 54(2), pp.176-192.

Leech, B.L., (2002). Interview methods in political science. PS: political science & politics, 35(4), pp.663-664.

Legg, K.R. and Roberts, J.M., 1997. Modern Greece: a civilization on the periphery. Westview Press.

LEPEN (2015) 'ΙΔΡΥΤΙΚΗ ΔΙΑΚΗΡΥΞΗ - ΚΑΤΑΣΤΑΤΙΚΟ ΤΟΥ ΠΟΛΙΤΙΚΟΥ ΚΟΜΜΑΤΟΣ «ΛΑΪΚΗ ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΗ ΠΑΤΡΙΩΤΙΚΗ ΕΝΩΣΗ ΓΙΑ ΤΗΝ ΠΑΤΡΙΔΑ ΚΑΙ ΤΟΝ ΛΑΟ» , (INSTITUTIONAL DECLARATION - STATUTE OF THE POLITICAL PARTY "POPULAR GREEK PATRIOTIC UNION FOR THE HOMELAND AND PEOPLE) available at:http://ellinikipatriotikienosi.blogspot.com/search/label/%CE%9F%CE%99%20%CE%98%CE%95%CE%A3%CE%95%CE%99%CE%A3%20%CE%9C%CE%91%CE%A3 , accessed on: 20/10/2019

Lijphart, A., 1971. 'Comparative politics and the comparative method'. American political science review, 65(3), pp.682-693.

Linden, A. and Klandermans, P.G., (2006). Stigmatization and repression of extreme right, the Netherlands. Mobilization, 11, pp.141-157.

Lipset, S.M. and Raab, E., 1970. The politics of unreason: right wing extremism in America, 1790-1970 (Vol. 5). New York: Harper & Row.

L'SNS (2016) 'Train patrols of ĽS Our Slovakia bring results' , available at: http://www.naseslovensko.net/cinnost/vlakove-hliadky-ls-nase-slovensko-prinasaju-vysledky/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Lucardie, P., Akkerman, T. and Pauwels, T., (2016) It is still a long way from Madou Square to Law Street. *Radical Right-Wing Populist Parties in Western Europe: Into the Mainstream?*, p.208.

Maiandrioi (2018) 'Unaffiliated Meander Nationalists' , available at: http://maiandrioi.blogspot.com/ , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Mair, P. and Mudde, C., 1998. The party family and its study. Annual Review of Political Science, 1(1), pp.211-229.

Mair, P., (2003). Searching for the positions of political actors: a review of approaches and a critical evaluation of expert surveys. In Estimating the policy position of political actors (pp. 30-50). Routledge.

Makeleio (2016) '«ΣΕΙΣΜΟΣ» στην Κρήτη με τον Ηλία Κασιδιάρη! ΔΕΙΤΕ τι έγινε! (ΦΩΤΟΡΕΠΟΡΤΑΖ)' , (AN EARTHQUAKE in Crete along with Elias Kassidiaris! SEE what happened! (PHOTO REPORTING)available at: http://www.makeleio.gr/media/%CF%83%CE%B5%CE%B9%CF%83%CE%BC%CE%BF%CF%83-%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B7%CE%BD-%CE%BA%CF%81%CE%AE%CF%84%CE%B7-%CE%BC%CE%B5-%CF%84%CE%F%CE%BD-%CE%B7%CE%BB%CE%AF%CE%B1-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%83%CE%B9%CE%B4%CE%B9/ , accessed on: 20/10/2019

Mandata (2014) 'Κασιδιάρης για Αλεξόπουλο: Είναι πολλά τα λεφτά Άρη' , ('Kasidiaris to Alexopoulos: The money talk') available at: https://www.madata.gr/epikairotita/politics/335226-kasidiarhs-gia-alexopoylo-einai-polla-ta-lefta-arh.html , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Mandata, (2013) 'Στη δημοσιότητα το πόρισμα για τις σχέσεις ΕΛΑΣ με ΧΑ' , (The finding about the relations between Hellenic Police and Golden Dawn is published)available at: https://www.madata.gr/epikairotita/social/308224-sth-dhmosiothta-to-porisma-gia-tis-scheseis-elas-me-cha.html , accessed on: 15/10/2019

March, L. and Mudde, C., (2005). What's left of the radical left? The European radical left after 1989: Decline and mutation. Comparative European Politics, 3(1), pp.23-49.

McAdam, D. and Tarrow, S., (2010). Ballots and barricades: On the reciprocal relationship between elections and social movements. Perspectives on Politics, 8(2), pp.529-542.

McCarthy, J.D. and Zald, M.N., 1977. Resource mobilization and social movements: A partial theory. American journal of sociology, 82(6), pp.1212-1241.

McSwiney, J., (2020). 'Social networks and digital organisation: far right parties at the 2019 Australian federal election'. Information, Communication & Society, pp.1-18.

Meguid, B.M., (2005). Competition between unequals: The role of mainstream party strategy in niche party success. American Political Science Review, 99(03), pp.347-359.

Michels, R., 1915. Political parties: a sociological study of the oligarchical tendencies of modern democracy, trans. Eden and Cedar Paul (New York: Hearst's International Library Co., 1915), pp.390-92.

Mihaloliakos (2014) 'A different opinion about the elections - An article by N. G. Mihaloliakos' available at: https://archive.is/uub7S#selection-793.37-801.3 , accessed on: 20/10/2019

Mihaloliakos, (2015) 'Ν. Γ. Μιχαλολιάκος: Καταρρέει το πολιτικό σύστημα' , (NG Michaloliakos: The political system is collapsing) available at: https://archive.is/TpHBQ#selection-649.0-649.49 , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Minkenberg, M., 1998. Context and consequence: the impact of the new radical right on the political process in France and Germany. German Politics & Society, 16(3 (48), pp.1-23.

Minkenberg, M., (2000). The renewal of the radical right: Between modernity and anti-modernity. Government and opposition, 35(2), pp.170-188.

Minkenberg, M., (2003). The West European radical right as a collective actor: modeling the impact of cultural and structural variables on party formation and movement mobilization. Comparative European Politics, 1(2), pp.149-170.

Minkenberg, M., (2006). Repression and reaction: militant democracy and the radical right in Germany and France. Patterns of Prejudice, 40(1), pp.25-44.

Minkenberg, M., 2013. From Pariah to Policy-Maker? The Radical Right in Europe, West and East: Between Margin and Mainstream. Journal of Contemporary European Studies, 21(1), pp.5-24.

Minkenberg, M., 2013b. The European radical right and xenophobia in West and East: Trends, patterns and challenges. RIGHT-WING IN EUROPE, p.9.

Minkenberg, M., (2017). The Radical Right in Eastern Europe: Democracy under Siege?. Springer.

Minkenberg, M., (2018). Between party and movement: conceptual and empirical considerations of the radical right's organizational boundaries and mobilization processes. European Societies, 21(4), pp.463-486.

Moravcsik, A., (2010). Active citation: A precondition for replicable qualitative research. PS: Political Science & Politics, 43(1), pp.29-35.

Mudde, C. and Kaltwasser, C.R. eds., (2012). Populism in Europe and the Americas: Threat or corrective for democracy?. Cambridge University Press.

Mudde, C., 1995. Right-wing extremism analyzed. European Journal of Political Research, 27(2), pp.203-224.

Mudde, C., 1996. The war of words defining the extreme right party family. West European Politics, 19(2), pp.225-248.

Mudde, C., 1999. The single-issue party thesis: Extreme right parties and the immigration issue. West European Politics, 22(3), pp.182-197.

Mudde, C., (2000). The ideology of the extreme right. Oxford University Press.

Mudde, C., (2004). The populist zeitgeist. Government and opposition, 39(4), pp.542-563.

Mudde, C., (2009). Populist Radical Right Parties in Europe Redux. Political studies review, 7(3), pp.330-337.

Mudde, C., (2016). The study of populist radical right parties: Towards a fourth wave. C-Rex Working paper series, 1(1).

Mudde, C., 2019. The far right today. John Wiley & Sons.

Muis, J. and Immerzeel, T., (2017). Causes and consequences of the rise of populist radical right parties and movements in Europe. Current Sociology, 65(6), pp.909-930.

Muižnieks, N. (2013) Council of Europe Commissioner for Human Rights - 'Report on Greece', CommDH, (2013) 6, available at: https://www.refworld.org/docid/516e76bb4.html , accessed on: 20/10/2019

Müller, W.C., Strøm, K., Bates, R.H. and Lange, P. eds., 1999. Policy, office, or votes?: how political parties in Western Europe make hard decisions. Cambridge University Press.

Naftemporiki (2012a) 'ΛΑ.Ο.Σ. για Σαμαρά: Ουδέποτε το αντίγραφο είχε την αξία του πρωτοτύπου' , (LAOS for Samaras: The copy was never worth osfthe original) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/384592/laos-gia-samara-oudepote-to-antigrafo-eixe-tin-aksia-tou-prototupou , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2012b) 'Ευ. Βενιζέλος: Ο Ποινικός Κώδικας εργαλείο κατά της Χρυσής Αυγής', (Venizelos: The Criminal Code as a tool against the Golden Dawn) available at:

https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/355574/eu-benizelos-o-poinikos-kodikas-ergaleio-kata-tis-xrusis-augis , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2012c) 'Αντιδράσεις για τις δηλώσεις Π. Ψωμιάδη περί Χρυσής Αυγής (Reactions to P. Psomiadis' statements about Golden Dawn) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/378075/antidraseis-gia-tis-diloseis-p-psomiadi-peri-xrusis-augis , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2012d) 'Π. Καμμένος: Είμαστε όλοι μας απέναντι σε αυτούς τους νεοναζιστές', (P. Kammenos: We are all against these neo-Nazis) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/audio/404718/p-kammenos-eimaste-oloi-mas-apenanti-se-autous-tous-neonazistes , accessed on: 15/10/2019

"Naftemporiki (2012e) 'Ευ. Βενιζέλος: Ο Ποινικός Κώδικας εργαλείο κατά της Χρυσής Αυγής' (Venizelos: The Penal Code as a tool against the Golden Dawn)

 available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/355574/eu-benizelos-o-poinikos-kodikas-ergaleio-kata-tis-xrusis-augis , accessed on: 15/10/2019"

Naftemporiki (2012f) 'Γ. Καρατζαφέρης: Ο φασισμός δεν έχει πέραση στην Ελλάδα' , (G. Karatzaferis: Fascism is not for Greece)available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/video/404719/g-karatzaferis-o-fasismos-den-exei-perasi-stin-ellada , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2012g) 'Κ. Πλεύρης: «Οι αγνοί Έλληνες να εγκαταλείψουν τη Χρυσή Αυγή»' (K. Plevris: "The Pure Greeks should leave the Golden Dawn) Dawnavailable at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/379038/k-pleuris-oi-agnoi-ellines-na-egkataleipsoun-ti-xrusi-augi , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2012h) 'Αφαιρείται η αστυνομική προστασία από τους βουλευτές της Χ.Α.' (The members of Golden Dawn were deprived from police protection) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/366693/afaireitai-i-astunomiki-prostasia-apo-tous-bouleutes-tis-xa available at: , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2012i) 'Εξώδικο Χ.Α. στον αρχηγό της ΕΛ.ΑΣ.' (Extrajudicial remedies from Golden Dawn to the head of the Hellenic Police) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/366642/eksodiko-xa-ston-arxigo-tis-elas , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2012j) 'Αφαιρείται η αστυνομική προστασία από τους βουλευτές της Χ.Α.' , (The members of Golden Dawn rThe members of Golden Dawn were deprived from police protection) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/366693/afaireitai-i-astunomiki-prostasia-apo-tous-bouleutes-tis-xa , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2012k) 'Τη Δευτέρα η παρουσίαση του σχεδίου ΠΔ για τη ρατσιστική βία', (On Monday the presentation of the draft plan on racist violence) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/360356/ti-deutera-i-parousiasi-tou-sxediou-pd-gia-ti-ratsistiki-bia , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2013a) 'ΠΑΣΟΚ: Πρόταση νόμου κατά των εκδηλώσεων ρατσισμού και ξενοφοβίας' , (PASOK: Law proposal against racism and xenophobia) available at:

https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/630018/pasok-protasi-nomou-kata-ton-ekdiloseon-ratsismou-kai-ksenofobias , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2013b) 'Αντ. Ρουπακιώτης: Να αποκρούσουμε το νεοναζισμό όσο είναι ακόμη νωρίς' , (Ant. Rupakiotis: We have to contain neo-Nazism as soon as possible) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/653759/ant-roupakiotis-antimetopisi-tou-neonazismou-xoris-eklogika-kritiria , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2013c) 'ΔΗΜΑΡ: Πρέπει να υψωθεί τείχος απέναντι στη Χρυσή Αυγή' , (There must be a wall lifted up against Golden Dawn) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/653942/dimar-prepei-na-upsothei-teixos-apenanti-sti-xrusi-augi , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2013d) 'Πολιτικές αναταράξεις για το «πάγωμα» του αντιρατσιστικού ν/σ' , (Political upheavals about the "freezing" of the anti-racist bill) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/650169/politikes-anatarakseis-gia-to-pagoma-tou-antiratsistikou-ns, accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2013e) 'Χ. Αθανασίου: Το 90% των ρυθμίσεων Ρουπακιώτη ισχύει από το '79' , (X. Athanasiou: 90% of Rupakiotis amendements apply since '79) 'available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/655305/x-athanasiou-to-90-ton-ruthmiseon-roupakioti-isxuei-apo-to-79 , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2013f) 'Η πρόταση Ανεξάρτητων Ελλήνων - Χρυσής Αυγής για σύσταση προανακριτικής επιτροπής' , (The proposal of the Independent Greeks - Golden Dawn to set up a pre-trial committee) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/documents/516615/i-protasi-aneksartiton-ellinon-xrusis-augis-gia-sustasi-proanakritikis-epitropis , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2013g) 'Ν. Δένδιας: Δυνατότητα αποκλεισμού μορφωμάτων όπως η Χ.Α.' (N. Dendias: There is a possibility for a potential ban against grpoupuscules such as Golden Dawn) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/648268/n-dendias-dunatotita-apokleismou-morfomaton-opos-i-xa , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki (2013h) 'Αντ. Σαμαράς: Θα εξαφανίσουμε την Χρυσή Αυγή από την πολιτική ζωή του τόπου' , (Ant. Samaras: We will eliminate Golden Dawn from the political life of the country available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/712920/ant-samaras-tha-eksafanisoume-tin-xrusi-augi , accessed on: 19/10/2019

Naftemporiki, (2014a) 'Κριτική Δ. Κουτσούμπα για το αντιρατσιστικό' , (D. Koutsubas' review on anti-racist bill) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/849487/kritiki-d-koutsoumpa-gia-to-antiratsistiko , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Naftemporiki, (2014b) 'Στον Άρειο Πάγο το καταστατικό της «Εθνικής Αυγής», (At the Supreme Court the statute of "National Dawn) available at: https://www.naftemporiki.gr/story/761176/ston-areio-pago-to-katastatiko-tis-ethnikis-augis , accessed on: 15/10/2019

National Rebirth od Poland (NRP) (no date b) 'Third Position Declaration' , available at: https://www.nop.org.pl/deklaracja-trzeciej-pozycji/ , accessed on: 21/10/2020

National Rebirth od Poland (NRP) (no date) 'Third Position - 10 Point Declaration' , available at: https://en.nop.org.pl/third-position-10-point-declaration/ , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Nicolacopoulos, I., (2005). Elections and voters, 1974–2004: Old cleavages and new issues. West European Politics, 28(2), pp.260-278.

Nordic Resistence Movement (NRM) (2019) 'Welcome to the Nordic Resistence Movement!' , available at: https://nordicresistancemovement.org/welcome-to-the-nordic-resistance-movement/ , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Norris, P., (2005). Radical right: Voters and parties in the electoral market. Cambridge University Press.

Olzak, S., Beasley, M. and Olivier, J., (2003). The impact of state reforms on protest against apartheid in South Africa. Mobilization: An International Quarterly, 8(1), pp.27-50.

Open (2019) 'The numbers of CasaPound: 20 arrests and 359 complaints in 5 years' , available at: https://www.open.online/2019/05/01/i-numeri-di-casapound-20-arresti-e-359-denunce-in-5-anni/, accessed on: 21/10/2019

Palinkas, L.A., Horwitz, S.M., Green, C.A., Wisdom, J.P., Duan, N. and Hoagwood, K., (2015). Purposeful sampling for qualitative data collection and analysis in mixed method implementation research. Administration and policy in mental health and mental health services research, 42(5), pp.533-544.

Panebianco, A., 1988. Political parties: organization and power (Vol. 6). Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Papapantoleon, Clio. (2014). "The Judiciary." In Mapping Ultra-Right Extremism, Xenophobia and Racism within the Greek State Apparatus, edited by Dimitris Christopoulos, 20–42. Brussels: Rosa Luxemburg Stiftung.

Papasarantopoulos, P. (2012). Μύθοι και Στερεότυπα της Ελληνικής Κρίσης. (Myths and Stereotypes of the Greek Crisis) Epikentro: Thessaloniki

Papastathis, K., (2015). Religious discourse and radical right politics in contemporary Greece, 2010–2014. Politics, Religion & Ideology, 16(2-3), pp.218-247.

Pappas, T. S., &Dinas, E. (2006). From opposition to power: Greek conservatism reinvented. South European Society & Politics, 11, 473–493.

Pappas, T., (2014). Populism and crisis politics in Greece. Springer.

Pappas, T.S. and O'Malley, E., (2014). Civil compliance and "Political Luddism" Explaining variance in social unrest during crisis in Ireland and Greece. American Behavioral Scientist, 58(12), pp.1592-1613.

Pappas, T.S., (2003). The transformation of the Greek party system since 1951. West European Politics, 26(2), pp.90-114.

Pappas, T.S., (2016). The Specter Haunting Europe: Distinguishing Liberal Democracy's Challengers. Journal of democracy, 27(4), pp.22-36.

PATRIE (no date) THE IDEA - MANIFESTO , available at: https://www.patrie.gr/category3.asp?subcid=12 , accessed on:

Pavlou, M.(2009) "Discourse and Policies Regarding Migrants." In Migrants and Minorities, edited by Miltos Pavlou and Athina Skoulariki, 21–68. Athens: Vivliorama.

Pelagidis, P.T. and Mitsopoulos, M., (2011). Understanding the crisis in Greece: From boom to bust. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.

People's Party Our Slovakia (L'SNS) (no date) 'About us' , available at: http://www.naseslovensko.net/o-nas/ , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Petsinis, V., (2017). 'The banality of Golden Dawn: return to political normality?'. Global Affairs, 3(1), pp.33-44.

Pirro, A.L. and Gattinara, P.C., (2018). Movement parties of the far right: The organization and strategies of nativist collective actors. Mobilization: An International Quarterly, 23(3), pp.367-383.

Pirro, A.L., (2014). Populist radical right parties in Central and Eastern Europe: The different context and issues of the prophets of the patria. Government and Opposition, 49(4), pp.600-629.

Pirro, A.L., 2019. Ballots and barricades enhanced: far-right 'movement parties' and movement-electoral interactions. *Nations and nationalism*, 25(3), pp.782-802.

Politico (2018) 'MEP and assistant attacked by Italian far-right group Aide to Eleonora Forenza hospitalized after beating at anti-racism rally' , available at: https://www.politico.eu/article/eleonora-forenza-mep-and-assistant-attacked-by-italian-far-right-group/, accessed on: 21/10/2019

Protothema (2013) 'Άδωνις: Πρέπει να κάνουμε τη ζωή δύσκολη στους μετανάστες' , (Adonis: We have to make difficult the living for immigrants) available at: https://www.protothema.gr/politics/article/285345/adonis-prepei-na-kanoyme-th-zoh-dyskolh-stoys-metanastes-/ , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Protothema, (2015) 'Μέσα στην αναμπουμπούλα, ελεύθερος ο Ηλίας Κασιδιάρης' , ('Kasidiaris is released') available at: https://www.protothema.gr/greece/article/489388/upothesi-hrusis-augis-eleutheros-o-ilias-kasidiaris/ , accessed on: 20/10/2019

Psarras D, (2012) The Black Bible of Golden Dawn: The Documented History of a Nazi Group' ('Η Μαύρη Βίβλος της Χρυσής Αυγής, Ντοκουμέντα από την Ιστορία και τη Δράση μιας Ναζιστικής Ομάδας) (1st edn. Polis 2012)

Psarras, D. (2013) The rise of the Neo-Nazi party 'Golden Dawn' in Greece, Rosa Luxemburg Stiftung, Brussels Office

Psarras, D. (2014) The Golden Dawn in front of the Justice, Rosa Luxemburg Stiftung, Brussels - Athens Office

Psarras, D. (2017) 'Ο «Χάρος» της Χρυσής Αυγής βγήκε... παγανιά στην ΕΛ.ΑΣ.' , (''The Charos' of Golden Dawn…is a police officer') available at: https://www.efsyn.gr/politiki/110161_o-haros-tis-hrysis-aygis-bgike-pagania-stin-elas , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Psarras, D. (2018) 'Ύμνος στον Χίτλερ, μέσω Παλαμά' , (Hymn to Hitler, via Palamas) available at: https://www.efsyn.gr/themata/fantasma-tis-istorias/192241_ymnos-ston-hitler-meso-palama , accessed on: 20/10/2019

Public Issue (2013) 'Politiko Varometro, June, 2013' , available at: http://www.publicissue.gr/2492/varometro-jun-2013/ accessed on: 25/10/2019

Pytlas, B. and Kossack, O., (2015). Lighting the fuse: the impact of radical right parties on party competition in Central and Eastern Europe. In Transforming the Transformation? (pp. 105-136). Routledge.

Pytlas, B., (2016). Radical Right Parties in Central and Eastern Europe: Mainstream Party Competition and Electoral Fortune. London: Routledge.

Ravndal, J.A. and Bjørgo, T., (2018). Investigating Terrorism from the Extreme Right: A Review of Past and Present Research. Perspectives on Terrorism, 12(6), pp.5-22.

Ravndal, J.A., (2018). Explaining right-wing terrorism and violence in Western Europe: Grievances, opportunities and polarisation. European journal of political research, 57(4), pp.845-866.

Rooduijn, M., (2014). The mesmerising message: The diffusion of populism in public debates in Western European media. Political Studies, 62(4), pp.726-744.

Rooduijn, M., Van Kessel, S., Froio, C., Pirro, A., De Lange, S., Halikiopoulou, D., Lewis, P., Mudde, C. & Taggart, P. (2019). The PopuList: An Overview of Populist, Far Right, Far Left and Eurosceptic Parties in Europe

Rozakou, K., (2012). The biopolitics of hospitality in Greece: Humanitarianism and the management of refugees. American Ethnologist, 39(3), pp.562-577.

Rydgren, J. and Van der Meiden, S., (2016). Sweden, now a country like all the others? The radical right and the end of Swedish exceptionalism. SU Department of Sociology Working Paper Series.

Rydgren, J. ed., (2018). *The Oxford handbook of the radical right. Oxford University Press*.

Rydgren, J., (2005). Is extreme right-wing populism contagious? Explaining the emergence of a new party family. European Journal of Political Research, 44(3), pp.413-437.

Rydgren, J., (2007). The sociology of the radical right. Annu. Rev. Sociol., 33, pp.241-262.

Saldaña, J., (2015). The coding manual for qualitative researchers. Sage.

Sartori, G., (2005). Parties and party systems: A framework for analysis. ECPR press.

Saward, M., (2006). The representative claim. Contemporary political theory, 5(3), pp.297-318.

Schain, M.A., (2006). The extreme-right and immigration policy-making: Measuring direct and indirect effects. West European Politics, 29(2), pp.270-289.

Schwedler, J. and Schwedler, J.M., (2006). Faith in moderation: Islamist parties in Jordan and Yemen. Cambridge University Press.

Schwedler, J., (2011). Can Islamists become moderates? Rethinking the inclusion-moderation hypothesis. World Politics, 63(2), pp.347-376.

Seawright, J. and Gerring, J., (2008). 'Case selection techniques in case study research: A menu of qualitative and quantitative options'. Political research quarterly, 61(2), pp.294-308.

Sempreviva (2017) '3 επιθέσεις σε φασίστες στέκι propatria κεντρική διοίκηση χ.α. γραφεία ασπροπύργου χ.α. 3 κείμενα ανάληψης ευθύνης , (3 attakcs against fascists, propatria shop, Golden Dawn headquarters, Golden Dawn Aspropyrgos local branch, 3 texts for undertaking responsibility') available at: https://sempreviva.espivblogs.net/files/2018/04/sempreviva_-_antifasistikes_analhpseis_eu8unwn_-_sept_2017.pdf , available at: 25/10/2019

Snow, D.A. and Benford, R.D., 1992. Master frames and cycles of protest. Frontiers in social movement theory, 133, p.155.

Sommer, B., (2008). Anti-capitalism in the name of ethno-nationalism: ideological shifts on the German extreme right. Patterns of Prejudice, 42(3), pp.305-316.

Sotiropoulos, D., (2018). The Backsliding of Democracy in Today's Greece. Berlin: Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung.

StandUpToHate, (2010) 'FAR RIGHT RENEWS VIGILANTE PATROLS AGAINST ROMA (Czech Rep.)' , available at: http://standuptohate.blogspot.com/2010/06/far-right-renews-vigilante-patrols.html, accessed on: 21/10/2019

Stohos (2014) ΒΙΝΤΕΟ... ΚΑΣΙΔΙΑΡΗΣ ΠΟΛΥΒΟΛΟ ΧΘΕΣ ΒΡΑΔΥ ΣΤΟ EXTRA: «ΑΝ ΤΑ ΕΙΧΑΝ ΚΑΝΕΙ ΑΥΤΑ ΣΕ ΑΛΛΟ ΚΟΜΜΑ ΘΑ ΕΙΧΑΝ ΦΥΓΕΙ ΒΟΥΛΕΥΤΕΣ, ΤΑ ΣΤΕΛΕΧΗ, ΤΑ ΜΕΛΗ ΚΑΙ ΘΑ ΕΙΧΑΝ ΠΑΡΕΙ ΜΑΖΙ ΠΟΡΤΕΣ ΚΑΙ ΠΑΡΑΘΥΡΑ»...!!! , ('VIDEO...KASIDIARIS LAST NIGHT AT EXTRA: IF THEY DID THESE TO ANY OTHER PARTY ITS MPs, MEMBERS AND PARTY CADRES WOULD HAVE ALL GONE TAKING EVERYTHING WITH THEM FROM WINDOWS TO DOORS' available at: https://www.stoxos.gr/2014/03/extra_19.html , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Taggart, P., (2000). Populism: Concepts in the social sciences. Philadelphia: Open.

Tansey, O., (2007). Process tracing and elite interviewing: a case for non-probability sampling. PS: Political Science & Politics, 40(4), pp.765-772.

Tarrow, S.G., 1989. Struggle, politics, and reform: Collective action, social movements and cycles of protest (No. 21). Center for International Studies, Cornell University.

Teperoglou, E. and Tsatsanis, E., (2014). Dealignment, de-legitimation and the implosion of the two-party system in Greece: the earthquake election of 6 May 2012. Journal of Elections, Public Opinion & Parties, 24(2), pp.222-242.

The Guardian (2019) 'How a Slovakian neo-Nazi got elected' , available at: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2019/feb/14/how-a-slovakian-neo-nazi-got-elected, accessed on: 21/10/2019

The Independent (2010) 'Court bans BNP from recruiting new members' , available at: https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/politics/court-bans-bnp-from-recruiting-new-members-1920509.html , accessed on: 21/10/2019

The Independent (2018) 'Britain First leaders jailed: Police release mugshots of Jayda Fransen and Paul Golding because of impact on community' , available at: https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/crime/britain-first-leaders-jayda-fransen-paul-golding-jailed-mugshots-police-muslim-hate-crime-kent-a8246571.html , accessed on: 21/10/2019

The Slovak Spectator (2016a) 'Extremists will monitor trains: The police will check the activities of sympathisers of far-right ĽSNS party at train stations' , available at: https://spectator.sme.sk/c/20137110/extremists-will-monitor-trains.html?ref=av-center, accessed on: 21/10/2019

The Slovak Spectator (2016a) 'Kotleba to spend state money on militia: Plan calls for a group similar to the Hungarian Guard outlawed by a Budapest court' , available at: https://spectator.sme.sk/c/20120687/kotleba-to-spend-state-money-on-militia.html?ref=av-center, accessed on: 21/10/2019

The Slovak Spectator (2017) 'Extremist charged with Holocaust denial' , available at: https://spectator.sme.sk/c/20617009/extremist-charged-with-holocaust-denial.html , accessed on: 21/10/2019

The Telegraph (2019) 'Far-Right vigilante groups take to streets of small German town following migrant violence' , available at: https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/2019/01/03/far-right-vigilante-groups-take-streets-small-german-town-following/ , accessed on: 21/10/2019

Tilly, C., (2005). Repression, mobilization, and explanation (Vol. 218). Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press.

Tipaldou, S. and Uba, K., (2018). Movement adaptability in dissimilar settings: the far right in Greece and Russia. European Societies, 21(4), pp.563-582.

To Vima (2010) 'Την καταψήφιση του σχεδίου νόμου για τους μετανάστες ανακοίνωσε η Νέα Δημοκρατία' (New Democracy announced that it would vote down the immigration bill', available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2010/01/11/politics/tin-katapsifisi-toy-sxedioy-nomoy-gia-toys-metanastes-anakoinwse-i-nea-dimokratia/ , accessed on: 15/10/2019

To Vima (2012a) 'Ν. Δένδιας για μεταναστευτικό: Εχουμε μια νέα «κάθοδο των Δωριέων»', (N. Dendias on the immigration issue: 'We are witnessing a new cathode of the Dorieis') available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2012/08/06/society/n-dendias-gia-metanasteytiko-exoyme-mia-nea-kathodo-twn-dwriewn/ , accessed on:15/10/2019

To Vima (2012b) 'Αλέξης Τσίπρας: «Είμαστε ο κορμός της προοδευτικής παράταξης που θα κυβερνήσει τη χώρα»', (Alexis Tsipras: We are the core of the progressive alliance that will govern the country') available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2012/09/02/politics/aleksis-tsipras-eimaste-o-kormos-tis-proodeytikis-parataksis-poy-tha-kybernisei-ti-xwra/#commentForm , accessed on:15/10/2019

"To Vima (2012c) 'Ο Ευ. Βενιζέλος ζητεί έμπρακτη καταδίκη της Χρυσής Αυγής', (Ev. Venizelos demands an active condemnation of the Golden Dawn), available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2012/12/03/politics/o-ey-benizelos-zitei-emprakti-katadiki-tis-xrysis-aygis/#commentForm , accessed on:15/10/2019"

"To Vima (2012d) 'Αντώνης Σαμαράς: «Εμείς αλλάζουμε, αλλά πρέπει να μας βοηθήσετε»' (Antonis Samaras: ("We are changing, but you have to help us), available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2012/09/29/politics/antwnis-samaras-emeis-allazoyme-alla-prepei-na-mas-boithisete/#commentForm , accessed on: 15/10/2019"

To Vima (2012e) 'Βενιζέλος- Παπούλιας: Μίλησαν για οικονομία, ΠαΣοΚ, Χρυσή Αυγή', (Venizelos-Papoulias: They talked about economy, PASOK, Golden Dawn) available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2012/12/07/politics/benizelos-papoylias-milisan-gia-oikonomia-pasok-xrysi-aygi/#commentForm , accessed on: 15/10/2019

To Vima (2012f) 'Ποινική δίωξη κατά του Κ. Μπαρμπαρούση της Χρυσής Αυγής' , (Criminal prosecution against K. Barbarousis of Golden Dawn) available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2012/11/14/politics/poiniki-diwksi-kata-toy-k-mparmparoysi-tis-xrysis-aygis/#commentForm , accessed on: 15/10/2015

To Vima (2013a) 'Συνεχίζεται το ενδοκυβερνητικό μπρα-ντε-φερ για τον αντιρατσιστικό νόμο' , (The intergovernmental conflicts over the anti-racist bill continue) available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2013/05/20/politics/synexizetai-to-endokybernitiko-mpra-nte-fer-gia-ton-antiratsistiko-nomo/#commentForm , accessed on: 15/10/2019

To Vima (2013b) 'Συντριπτικό ναι της Βουλής σε αναστολή χρηματοδότησης Χρυσής Αυγής' , (Overwhelming yes by the Parliament in suspending Golden Dawn's public funding) available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2013/12/18/politics/syntriptiko-nai-tis-boylis-se-anastoli-xrimatodotisis-xrysis-aygis/#commentForm , accessed on: 15/10/2019

To Vima (2013c) 'Ρήγμα δημιουργεί στη ΝΔ η θεωρία των δυο άκρων' , (The theory of the two extremes rifts ND) available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2013/09/21/politics/rigma-dimioyrgei-sti-nd-i-thewria-twn-dyo-akrwn/#commentForm , accessed on: 15/10/2019

To Vima (2015a) 'Αστυνομικοί, οι πιο φανατικοί υποστηρικτές της Χρυσής Αυγής' , (Police officers are the most strong supporters of the Golden Dawn) available at: https://www.tovima.gr/2015/09/21/politics/astynomikoi-oi-pio-fanatikoi-ypostiriktes-tis-xrysis-aygis/ , accessed on: 15/10/2019

To Vima, (2012g) 'Ministry of Public Order & Citizen's Protection Report' , available at: https://www.tovima.gr/files/1/2012/10/30/Dendias.pdf , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Triandafyllidou A. (2011) 'Migration in Greece: Developments in 2011' , Report prepared for the OECD Network of International Migration Experts (formerly SOPEMI) Paris, 30 November- 02 December 2011, ELIAMEP: Greece

Triandafyllidou A. (2013) 'Migration in Greece: Developments in 2013' , Report prepared for the OECD Network of International Migration Experts (formerly SOPEMI) Paris, 27-29 November 2013, ELIAMEP: Greece

Triandafyllidou, A. and Kouki, H., (2013). Muslim immigrants and the Greek nation: The emergence of nationalist intolerance. Ethnicities, 13(6), pp.709-728.

Trikaladay (2015) '«Εφαγαν» την Ελένη από το ψηφοδέλτιο της Χρυσής Αυγής στα Τρίκαλα' , (They dropped Helen from the Golden Dawn ballot in Trikala) available at: http://www.trikaladay.gr/karatomisi-ipopsifias-voulefti-tis-chrisis-avgis-sta-trikala , accessed on: 25/10/2019

Tsiras, St (2011) Έθνος και ΛΑ.ΟΣ: Νέα Άκρα Δεξιά και Λαϊκισμός (Nation and LAOS: New Far Right and Populism), Epikentro: Thessaloniki

Tvxs (2014) 'Ψηφίστηκε το πλύπαθο και 'κουτσουρεμένο' αντιρατσιστικό' , 'At last, the truncated anti-racist bill has been voted' available at: https://tvxs.gr/news/ellada/psifistike-polypatho-kai-«koytsoyremeno»-antiratsistiko , accessed on: 19/10/2019

Tvxs (2019) ΄Πρώην Χρυσαυγίτης επικεφαλής της ΝΔ στο Χαλάνδρι' , (Former Golden Dawn member head on ND electoral list in Chalandri) available at: https://tvxs.gr/news/ellada/proin-xrysaygitis-epikefalis-tis-nd-sto-xalandri , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Umland, A., (2002). Toward an uncivil society? Contextualizing the decline of post-Soviet Russian parties of the extreme right wing. Demokratizatsiya, 10(3), pp.362-391.

Van der Brug, W., Fennema, M. and Tillie, J., (2005). Why some anti-immigrant parties fail and others succeed: A two-step model of aggregate electoral support. Comparative Political Studies, 38(5), pp.537-573.

Van Donselaar, J., (2003). Patterns of response to the extreme right in Western Europe in Right-wing extremism in the twenty-first century London:Portland (pp. 561-575)

Van Spanje, J. and Van Der Brug, W., (2007). The party as pariah: The exclusion of anti-immigration parties and its effect on their ideological positions. West European Politics, 30(5), pp.1022-1040.

Van Spanje, J., (2010). Contagious parties anti-immigration parties and their impact on other parties' immigration stances in contemporary Western Europe. Party Politics, 16(5), pp.563-586.

Van Versendaal, H. (2011). 'The wrong mix that pushed ND to the right'. Kathimerini' available at: http://www.ekathimerini.com/4dcgi/_w_articles_wsite3_1_20/10/2011_411252 accessed on: 20/10/2019

Vasilopoulos P and Vernardakis C (2011) The rise and fall of the Greek Conservative Party: Ideological realignments and egocentric economic voting at the dawn of the financial crisis. In: Paper prepared for presentation at the 61st Political Studies Association Annual Conference, London, United Kingdom, 19–21 April 2011.

Vasilopoulou, S. and Halikiopoulou, D., (2015). The Golden Dawn's' Nationalist Solution': Explaining the Rise of the Far Right in Greece. Palgrave Macmillan.

Vasilopoulou, S., (2010). Euroscepticism and the radical right: domestic strategies and party system dynamics (Doctoral dissertation), London:The London School of Economics and Political Science (LSE).

Vasilopoulou, S., Halikiopoulou, D., & Exadaktylos, T. (2014). 'Greece in crisis: austerity, populism and the politics of blame'. JCMS: Journal of Common Market Studies, 52(2), 388-402.

Volkens, A., Bara, J. and Budge, I., (2009). Data quality in content analysis. The case of the comparative manifestos project. Historical Social Research/Historische Sozialforschung, pp.234-251.

Voria (2012) 'Ρήξη στον ΛΑΟΣ για την συνεργασία με την ΝΔ' (Split in LAOS regarding the cooperation with ND') , available at: https://www.voria.gr/article/rixi-ston-laos-gia-ti-sunergasia-me-ti-nd , accessed on: 15/10/2019

Weinberg, L. and Assoudeh, E., (2018). Political violence and the Radical Right. The Oxford Handbook of the Radical Right, p.412.

Williams, M.H., (2006). The impact of radical right-wing parties in West European democracies. Palgrave Macmillan.

Williams, M.H., (2011). A new era for French far right politics? Comparing the FN under two Le Pens. *Análise social*, pp.679-695.

Williams, M.H., (2015). 'Are radical right-wing parties the black holes in party space? Implications and limitations in impact assessment of radical right-wing parties'. Ethnic and Racial Studies, 38(8), pp.1329-1338.

Williams, M.H., (2018). The Political Impact of the Radical Right. In *The Oxford Handbook of the Radical Right*. pp.440-467

Wilson, B.M. and Rodríguez Cordero, J.C., (2006). Legal opportunity structures and social movements: The effects of institutional change on Costa Rican politics. *Comparative Political Studies*, 39(3), pp.325-351.

Zgut and Gyori (2017) The Russian connections of far-right and paramilitary organizations in the Czech Republic, Political Capital Policy Research & Consulting Institute, available at: https://www.politicalcapital.hu/pc-admin/source/documents/PC_NED_country_study_CZ_20170428.pdf, accessed on: 21/10/2019

Primary Sources - Golden Dawn

2   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Άδειασε επιτέλους η Πειραϊκή Πατραϊκή από τους λαθρομετανάστες', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/jebrwmise-h-peiraikh-patraikh-apo-tous-lathrometanastes#ixzz5LDpZDHBa , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

3   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Η Χρυσή Αυγή δεν κάνει προεκλογικούς αγώνες', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/h-chrush-augh-den-kanei-proeklogikous-agwnes#ixzz5LDsGFX1g , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

4   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Το... βιολί τους τα καθεστωτικά ΜΜΕ', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/to...-bioli-tous-ta-kathestwtika-mme#ixzz5LDtKNuGj , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

6   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Νέες λυσσαλέες επιθέσεις "προοδευτικών" κατά Χρυσής Αυγής εν όψει εκλογών', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/nees-lussalees-epitheseis-proodeutikwn-kata-chrushs-aughs-en-opsei-eklogwn#ixzz5LEBk5Vqf , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

7   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Η λύση στο πρόβλημα της εγκληματικότητας: Ψήφος στην Χρυσή 'Αυγή!' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/h-lush-sto-problhma-ths-egklhmatikothtas-pshfos-sthn-chrush-augh#ixzz5LEDGaedD , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

8   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Κυνηγάει τους ψηφοφόρους με το... τουφέκι', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/kunhgaei-tous-pshfoforous-me-to...-toufeki#ixzz5LGbYBvky , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

10   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Το νέο πολιτικό ανέκδοτο: Θα διώξει τους λαθρομετανάστες ο Σαμαράς;' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/to-neo-politiko-anekdoto-tha-diwjei-tous-lathrometanastes-o-samaras#ixzz5LHKiJvAA , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

11   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Γαστούνη Ηλείας: Η παρουσία Εθνικιστών μειώνει την εγκληματικότητα...' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/gastounh-hleias-h-parousia-ethnikistwn-meiwnei-thn-egklhmatikothta#ixzz5LHOS2QAt , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

12   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Σε πείσμα των σάπιων του χθες η Χρυσή Αυγή ανατέλλει ισχυρότερη από ποτέ', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/se-peisma-twn-sapiwn-tou-chthes-h-chrush-augh-anatellei-ischuroterh-apo-pot#ixzz5LIpdjrFk , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

14   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Δεν καταργεί τον νόμο Ραγκούση ο Σαμαράς', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/den-katargei-ton-nomo-ragkoush-o-samaras#ixzz5LJ4BE4sS , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

15   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Πάει και η αντιμετώπιση της λαθρομετανάστευσης και η AOZ με πρόσχημα την ΔΗΜΑΡ', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/paei-kai-h-

antimetwpish-ths-lathrometanasteushs-kai-h-aoz-me-proschhma-thn#ixzz5LJPa0vvP , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

16   Golden Dawn (2012) ' «Αναβαθμίζεται» η ΕΛ.ΑΣ... Χωρίς βενζίνη έμειναν τα οχήματα της Αστυνομίας στην Πάτρα!' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/anabathmizetai-h-el.as...-chwris-benzinh-emeinan-ta-ochhmata-ths-astunomias#ixzz5LJRmb8Nz , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

17   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Όπου το κράτος αδιαφορεί, παρεμβαίνει η Χρυσή Αυγή', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/opou-to-kratos-den-mporei-parembainei-h-chrush-augh#ixzz5LJTvfHvP , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

21   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Γιατί καίγεται ο Σαμαράς για τους μισθούς των ενστόλων; Ποιος ο ρόλος της Χρυσής Αυγής;' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/giati-kaigetai-o-samaras-gia-tous-misthous-twn-enstolwn-poios-o-rolos-ths-c#ixzz5LJZV9Qyb , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

23   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Δουλειά στους Έλληνες: Στη ΒΙ.ΠΕ. Σχηματαρίου', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/douleia-stous-ellhnes-sth-bi.pe.-schhmatariou#ixzz5LJiaZ3Kg , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

29   Golden Dawn (2012) ' «Βήμα»: Ψέματα ήταν, δεν καταργείται ο νόμος Ραγκούση...' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/bhma-psemata-htan-den-katargeitai-o-nomos-ragkoush#ixzz5LKjNVwT5 , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

31   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Οι πιέσεις των μελών της Χρυσής Αυγής έδωσαν λύση στο Ρίο της Πάτρας', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/oi-pieseis-twn-melwn-ths-chrushs-aughs-edwsan-lush-sto-rio-ths-patras#ixzz5LOgUbGr7 , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

34   Golden Dawn (2012) 'ΣΥΜΒΑΙΝΕΙ ΤΩΡΑ: Επεισόδια στην Κόρινθο', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/sumbainei-twra-epeisodia-sthn-korintho-fwtografies#ixzz5LP4Gs7yt , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

35   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Βουλευτής Χρυσής Αυγής απαγορεύει την είσοδο λαθρομεταναστών στο 6ο Σύνταγμα Πεζικού', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/bouleuths-chrushs-aughs-apagoreuei-thn-eisodo-lathrometanastwn-sto-6o-sunta#ixzz5LP4aFCKE , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

37   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Επιχείρηση εξαπάτησης ο δήθεν "Ξένιος Ζεύς"' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/epicheirhsh-ejapathshs-o-dhthen-jenios-zeus#ixzz5LP7v6xoa , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

38   Golden Dawn (2012) 'ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ ΠΑΝΤΟΥ – Γέμισε το Βίτσι από τις Ελληνικές Σημαίες των Χρυσαυγιτών', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/chrush-augh-pantou-gemise-to-bitsi-apo-tis-ellhnikes-shmaies-twn-chrusaugit#ixzz5LP9j3nIa , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

39   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Ν.Μίχος στην Ιστιαία: Έξω από τη λαϊκή αγορά οι παράνομοι αλλοδαποί', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/n.michos-sthn-istiaia-ejw-apo-to-pazari-oi-paranomoi-allodapoi#ixzz5LPNzNbH3 , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

41   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Πάταξη του παρεμπορίου από την Χρυσή Αυγή στο Μεσολόγγι', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/patajh-tou-paremporiou-apo-thn-chrush-augh-sto-mesologgi#ixzz5LPake600 , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

42   Golden Dawn (2012) 'ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ: Παρεμπόριο ΤΕΛΟΣ!' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/chrush-augh-paremporio-telos#ixzz5LQ5bD4t3 , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

43   Golden Dawn (2012) '"Επικαλέστηκα την Χρυσή Αυγή και λύθηκε το πρόβλημα"' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/epikalesthka-thn-chrush-augh-kai-luthhke-to-problhma#ixzz5LQ6JQv97 , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

44   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Ελληνική Φυλή ο μεγαλύτερος εχθρός σου ο εαυτός σου!' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/ellhnikh-fulh-o-megaluteros-echthros-sou-o-eautos-sou#ixzz5LQ7ZWCT9 , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

45   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Μια απόφαση για τα… πανηγύρια!' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/mia-apofash-gia-ta-panhguria#ixzz5LTPLDRzu , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

48   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Υπακούει την Χρυσή Αυγή η κυβέρνηση φοβούμενη την τεράστια δημοσκοπική μας άνοδο (Βίντεο)' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/upakouei-

thn-chrush-augh-h-kubernhsh-foboumenh-thn-terastia-dhmoskopikh-mas#ixzz5LTih6LSs , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

50   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Ο φόβος της Χρυσής Αυγής κάνει το κράτος να δουλεύει!' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/o-fobos-ths-chrushs-aughs-kanei-to-kratos-na-douleuei#ixzz5LTkS2nDr , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

51   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Τ.Ο Εύβοιας - Βοιωτίας: Επισκέψεις σε βενζινάδικα', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/t.o-euboias-boiwtias-episkepseis-se-benzinadika#ixzz5LTpfMZlx , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

52   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Τ.Ο. Σερρών: Επίσκεψη στη λαϊκή αγορά της Ν. Ζίχνης', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/t.o.-serrwn-episkepsh-sth-laikh-agora-ths-n.-zichnhs#ixzz5LUcEtWtb , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

53   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Ενημερωτική δράση της Ν.Ε. Καβάλας στην Ελευθερούπολη', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/enhmerwtikh-drash-ths-n.e.-kabalas-sthn-eleutheroupolh#ixzz5LUdYn8ck , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

54   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Η Χρυσή Αυγή κάνει το κράτος να λειτουργεί', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/h-chrush-augh-kanei-to-kratos-na-leitourgei#ixzz5LUeaAORi , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

55   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Ενημερωτική δράση της Ν.Ε. Καβάλας στην Λαϊκή Αγορά των Κρηνίδων', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/enhmerwtikh-drash-ths-n.e.-kabalas-sthn-laikh-agora-twn-krhnidwn#ixzz5LUft6IE6 , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

56   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Ν. Πέλλας: Η ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ δίπλα στον Έλληνα επαγγελματία', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/n.-pellas-h-chrush-augh-dipla-ston-ellhna-epaggelmatia#ixzz5LUgz07ZC , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

60   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Όταν το κράτος αδιαφορεί, οι Έλληνες στρέφονται στην Χρυσή Αυγή', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/otan-to-kratos-adiaforei-oi-ellhnes-strefontai-sthn-chrush-augh , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

62   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Παναγιώτης Ηλιόπουλος στο elnewsgr: Όσο υπάρχει έστω και ένας Χρυσαυγίτης, θα υπάρχει και Ελληνισμός', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/o-bouleuths-panagiwths-hliopoulos-milaei-apokleistika-sto-elnewsgr-oso-upar , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

64   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Το κοινοβουλευτικό έργο της Χρυσής Αυγής', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/koinovoulio/view-elegchos/to-koinobouleutiko-ergo-ths-chrushs-aughs#.WaluDLJ9670#ixzz4rRBnpiXF , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

65   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Ενημερωτική δράση της Τ.Ο. Ρόδου στην Λαϊκή Αγορά', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/enhmerwtikh-drash-ths-t.o.-rodou-sthn-laikh-agora , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

66   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Επισκέψεις σε επιχειρήσεις σε Εύβοια και Βοιωτία', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/episkepseis-se-epicheirhseis-se-euboia-kai-boiwtia , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

67   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Ενημερωτική εξόρμηση και μηχανοκίνητη πορεία στον Νομό Κιλκίς', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/enhmerwtikh-ejormhsh-kai-mhchanokinhth-poreia-ston-nomo-kilkis , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

69   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Σέρρες, Έβρος, Θάσος', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/drasthriothtes-topikwn-serres-ebros-thasos , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

70   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Κλείνουν κενά του κράτους: Ακόμα και συνοριοφύλακες οι Χρυσαυγίτες!' , available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/kleinoun-kena-tou-kratous-akoma-kai-sunoriofulakes-oi-chrusaugites , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

72   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Golden Dawn (2012) 'Ο "νόμος Ραγκούση", η ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ και κάποιες καθεστωτικές φωνές', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/o-nomos-ragkoush-h-chrush-augh-kai-kapoies-kathestwtikes-fwnes , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

73   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Σερρών, Σάμου, Εύβοιας – Βοιωτίας', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/drasthriothtes-topikwn-serrwn-samou-euboias-boiwtias , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

74   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Μειώνονται οι απολαβές των βουλευτών μετά τις αποκαλύψεις της 'Χρυσής Αυγής', available at: http://www.xryshaygh.com/enimerosi/view/meiwseis-stis-dapanes-twn-bouleutwn-logw-chrushs-aughs , last accessed on: 31/05/2019

77   Golden Dawn (2012) 'Να παραιτηθεί ο μαρξιστής κομισάριος Ρουπακιώτης... έχει λαγνεία με τους λαθρομετανάστες' , available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2012/12/13/%ce%bd%ce%b1-
%cf%80%ce%b1%cf%81%ce%b1%ce%b9%cf%84%ce%b7%ce%b8%ce%b5%ce%af-%ce%bf-
%ce%bc%ce%b1%cf%81%ce%be%ce%b9%cf%83%cf%84%ce%ae%cf%82-
%ce%ba%ce%bf%ce%bc%ce%b9%cf%83%ce%ac%cf%81%ce%b9%ce%bf/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

88   Golden Dawn (2013) '"Καθ΄υπόδειξη" της Χρυσής Αυγής οι αστυνομικές επιχειρήσεις', available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/01/23/%ce%ba%ce%b1%ce%b8%84%cf%85%cf%80%cf%8c%ce%b4%ce%b5%ce%b9%ce%be%ce%b7-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-
%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae%cf%82-
%ce%bf%ce%b9-%ce%b1/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

90   Golden Dawn (2013)' Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Εύβοιας - Βοιωτίας, Καβάλας', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/01/26/%ce%b4%cf%81%ce%b1%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%81%ce%b9%cf%8c%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%84%ce%b5%cf%82-
%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%80%ce%b9%ce%ba%cf%8e%ce%bd-
%ce%b5%cf%8d%ce%b2%ce%bf%ce%b9%ce%b1%cf%82-%ce%b2%ce%bf%ce%b9%cf%89-4/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

93   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Μεγάλη νίκη της Χρυσής Αυγής η κατάργηση του λαθρονομοσχεδίου Ραγκούση', available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/02/06/%ce%bc%ce%b5%ce%b3%ce%ac%ce%bb%ce%b7-%ce%bd%ce%af%ce%ba%ce%b7-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-
%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b7-
%ce%ba%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%ac%cf%81%ce%b3%ce%b7/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

95   Golden Dawn (2013) 'ΠΙΣΩ ΣΤΟ ΜΑΝΤΡΙ: Σαμαράς και Καρατζαφέρης έτοιμοι για την κωλοτούμπα του αιώνα', available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/02/10/%CF%80%CE%B9%CF%83%CF%89-
%CF%83%CF%84%CE%BF-%CE%BC%CE%B1%CE%BD%CF%84%CF%81%CE%B9-

%CF%83%CE%B1%CE%BC%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%AC%CF%82-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%B9-
%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%B6%CE%B1%CF%86%CE%AD/   , last accessed on:
20/10/2019

99   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Ο κοινοβουλευτικός έλεγχος της Χρυσής Αυγής ανάγκασε το κράτος να
αποζημιώσει τους Έλληνες εμπόρους', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/02/23/%cf%84%ce%bf-
%ce%ba%cf%81%ce%ac%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%82-
%ce%ba%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%ad%ce%b2%ce%b1%ce%bb%ce%b5-%cf%84%ce%b9%cf%82-
%ce%b1%cf%80%ce%bf%ce%b6%ce%b7%ce%bc%ce%b9%cf%8e%cf%83%ce%b5%ce%b9%cf%82-
%cf%83/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

101   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Μεγάλη Νίκη της Χρυσής Αυγής: Αποσύρουν άρον-άρον τους αλλοδαπούς
από τις Στρατιωτικές Σχολές', available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/02/25/%ce%bc%ce%b5%ce%b3%ce%ac%ce%bb%c
e%b7-%ce%bd%ce%af%ce%ba%ce%b7-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-
%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae%cf%82-
%ce%b1%cf%80%ce%bf%cf%83%cf%8d%cf%81%ce%bf%cf%85/ , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

102   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Μεγάλη Νίκη της Χρυσής Αυγής: Μόνο Έλληνες στις Στρατιωτικές Σχολές'
        , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/02/26/%CE%BC%CE%B5%CE%B3%CE%AC
%CE%BB%CE%B7-%CE%BD%CE%AF%CE%BA%CE%B7-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-
%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE%CF%82-
%CE%BC%CF%8C%CE%BD%CE%BF-%CE%AD%CE%BB%CE%BB%CE%B7/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

103   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Άτακτη υποχώρηση Ρουπακιώτη - Επιτυχία της Χρυσής Αυγής – ΒΙΝΤΕΟ'
        , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/02/27/%ce%ac%cf%84%ce%b1%ce%ba%cf
%84%ce%b7-%cf%85%cf%80%ce%bf%cf%87%cf%8e%cf%81%ce%b7%cf%83%ce%b7-
%cf%81%ce%bf%cf%85%cf%80%ce%b1%ce%ba%ce%b9%cf%8e%cf%84%ce%b7-
%ce%bc%ce%b5%ce%b3%ce%ac%ce%bb%ce%b7-%ce%b5/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

104   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Θεσσαλονίκης, Καλαμάτας, Εύβοιας - Βοιωτίας,
Συνέντευξη Ηλιόπουλου στο Astra', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/03/05/%ce%b4%cf%81%ce%b1%cf%83%cf
%84%ce%b7%cf%81%ce%b9%cf%8c%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%84%ce%b5%cf%82-
%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%80%ce%b9%ce%ba%cf%8e%ce%bd-
%ce%b8%ce%b5%cf%83%cf%83%ce%b1%ce%bb%ce%bf%ce%bd%ce%af%ce%ba%ce%b7-4/, last
accessed on: 20/10/2019

105   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Η κυβέρνηση σύρεται πίσω από την ατζέντα της Χρυσής Αυγής!', available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/03/06/%CE%B7-%CE%BA%CF%85%CE%B2%CE%AD%CF%81%CE%BD%CE%B7%CF%83%CE%B7-%CF%83%CF%8D%CF%81%CE%B5%CF%84%CE%B1%CE%B9-%CF%80%CE%AF%CF%83%CF%89-%CE%B1%CF%80%CF%8C-%CF%84%CE%B7%CE%BD-%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%B6%CE%AD%CE%BD/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

106   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Η. Παναγιώταρος: Χιλιάδες Ελληνικές οικογένειες μένουν χωρίς ρεύμα – ΒΙΝΤΕΟ', available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/03/14/%ce%b7-%cf%80%ce%b1%ce%bd%ce%b1%ce%b3%ce%b9%cf%8e%cf%84%ce%b1%cf%81%ce%bf%cf%82-%cf%87%ce%b9%ce%bb%ce%b9%ce%ac%ce%b4%ce%b5%cf%82-%ce%b5%ce%bb%ce%bb%ce%b7%ce%bd%ce%b9%ce%ba%ce%ad%cf%82-%ce%bf%ce%b9/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

111   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Πληρώνουμε ΜΚΟ για να προσλαμβάνουν λαθρομετανάστες', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/04/02/%cf%80%ce%bb%ce%b7%cf%81%cf%8e%ce%bd%ce%bf%cf%85%ce%bc%ce%b5-%ce%bc%ce%ba%ce%bf-%ce%b3%ce%b9%ce%b1-%ce%bd%ce%b1-%cf%80%cf%81%ce%bf%cf%83%ce%bb%ce%b1%ce%bc%ce%b2%ce%ac%ce%bd%ce%bf%cf%85%ce%bd-%ce%bb/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

116   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Δυναμική παρέμβαση Συναγωνιστών του πυρήνα Περάματος στην ΕΥΔΑΠ'
        , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/04/23/%CE%B4%CF%85%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%BC%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AE-%CF%80%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%AD%CE%BC%CE%B2%CE%B1%CF%83%CE%B7-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85-%CF%80%CF%85%CF%81%CE%AE%CE%BD%CE%B1-%CF%80%CE%B5%CF%81%CE%AC%CE%BC%CE%B1/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

117   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Η Χρυσή Αυγή βάζει τέλος στην εργασιακή ομηρία των καθαριστριών'
        , available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/04/25/%ce%b7-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae-%ce%b2%ce%ac%ce%b6%ce%b5%ce%b9-%cf%84%ce%ad%ce%bb%ce%bf%cf%82-%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b7%ce%bd-%ce%b5%cf%81%ce%b3%ce%b1%cf%83%ce%b9%ce%b1%ce%ba/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

118   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Σέρνεται η κυβέρνηση πίσω από την ατζέντα της Χρυσής Αυγής - Φέρνουν μητρώο αποκλειστικών νοσοκόμων', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/04/27/%cf%83%ce%ad%cf%81%ce%bd%ce%b5%cf%84%ce%b1%ce%b9-%ce%b7-%ce%ba%cf%85%ce%b2%ce%ad%cf%81%ce%bd%ce%b7%cf%83%ce%b7-

%cf%80%ce%af%cf%83%cf%89-%ce%b1%cf%80%cf%8c-%cf%84%ce%b7%ce%bd-
%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%b6%ce%ad/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

120   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Έλληνες Γιατροί: Το ΣΔΟΕ στο ΚΕΕΛΠΝΟ μετά από επίκαιρη ερώτηση της Χρυσής Αυγής – ΒΙΝΤΕΟ', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/05/17/%CE%AD%CE%BB%CE%BB%CE%B7
%CE%BD%CE%B5%CF%82-%CE%B3%CE%B9%CE%B1%CF%84%CF%81%CE%BF%CE%AF-
%CF%84%CE%BF-%CF%83%CE%B4%CE%BF%CE%B5-%CF%83%CF%84%CE%BF-
%CE%BA%CE%B5%CE%B5%CE%BB%CF%80%CE%BD%CE%BF-%CE%BC%CE%B5/ , last accessed on:
20/10/2019

121   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Η Χρυσή Αυγή τους κάνει να τρέχουν - Οι κουτοπονηριές του Άδωνη…'
        , available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/05/27/%CE%B7-
%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-
%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85%CF%82-%CE%BA%CE%AC%CE%BD%CE%B5%CE%B9-%CE%BD%CE%B1-
%CF%84%CF%81%CE%AD%CF%87%CE%BF%CF%85%CE%BD-%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CE%BA/, last accessed
on: 20/10/2019

122   Golden Dawn (2013) 'ΑΝΑΛΥΣΗ: Πώς η Χρυσή Αυγή έσωσε την αμυντική βιομηχανία της χώρας'
        , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/06/19/%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%BB
%CF%85%CF%83%CE%B7-%CF%80%CF%8E%CF%82-%CE%B7-
%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-
%CE%AD%CF%83%CF%89%CF%83%CE%B5-%CF%84%CE%B7%CE%BD-
%CE%B1%CE%BC%CF%85%CE%BD/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

126   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Εκατοντάδες Εθνικιστές στην Σκάλα Λακωνίας – ΦΩΤΟΡΕΠΟΡΤΑΖ' ,
available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/07/07/%ce%b5%ce%ba%ce%b1%cf%84%c
e%bf%ce%bd%cf%84%ce%ac%ce%b4%ce%b5%cf%82-
%ce%b5%ce%b8%ce%bd%ce%b9%ce%ba%ce%b9%cf%83%cf%84%ce%ad%cf%82-
%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b7%ce%bd-%cf%83%ce%ba%ce%ac%ce%bb%ce%b1-%ce%bb%ce%b1/, last
accessed on: 20/10/2019

127   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Βόρεια Προάστια, Εύβοια-Βοιωτία, Ανατολική Αττική, Λάρισα, Νότια Προάστια', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/07/11/%CE%B4%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%83%
CF%84%CE%B7%CF%81%CE%B9%CF%8C%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%84%CE%B5%CF%82-
%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%80%CE%B9%CE%BA%CF%8E%CE%BD-
%CE%B2%CF%8C%CF%81%CE%B5%CE%B9%CE%B1-%CF%80%CF%81%CE%BF%CE%AC%CF%83/ , last
accessed on: 20/10/2019

128   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Δραστηριότητες τοπικών: Πιερία, Αίγιο, Πάτρα, Εύβοια-Βοιωτία, Αιτωλοακαρνανία', available at: https://bit.ly/2Mzhvp4 , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

132   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Τ.Ο. Εύβοιας-Βοιωτίας: Δυναμικές παρεμβάσεις σε λαϊκή αγορά, δημοτικό συμβούλιο και επιχειρήσεις', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/08/09/%CF%84-%CE%BF-
%CE%B5%CF%8D%CE%B2%CE%BF%CE%B9%CE%B1%CF%82-
%CE%B2%CE%BF%CE%B9%CF%89%CF%84%CE%AF%CE%B1%CF%82-
%CE%B4%CF%85%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%BC%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AD%CF%82-
%CF%80%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%B5%CE%BC%CE%B2/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

136   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Να καταργηθούν τα προνόμια των μουσουλμάνων στις πανελλήνιες εξετάσεις'   , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/08/29/%CF%84%CE%B5%CF%81%CE%AC%
CF%83%CF%84%CE%B9%CE%B1-%CE%B1%CE%B4%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AF%CE%B1-
%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B9%CF%82-
%CF%80%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%B5%CE%BB%CE%BB%CE%AE%CE%BD%CE%B9%CE%B5%CF%82-
%CE%B5%CF%80%CE%B9/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

138   Golden Dawn (2013) 'ΕΞΩ ΟΙ ΑΛΒΑΝΟΙ: Η Χρυσή Αυγή έκλεισε τα σύνορα στην Κακαβιά – ΦΩΤΟΡΕΠΟΡΤΑΖ', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/09/02/%CE%B5%CE%BE%CF%89-
%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CE%B1%CE%BB%CE%B2%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CE%B7-
%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-
%CE%AD%CE%BA%CE%BB%CE%B5%CE%B9%CF%83%CE%B5-%CF%84%CE%B1/ , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

145   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Υπαναχώρησαν οι επίορκοι της Βουλής: αναγγέλθηκαν τα ονόματα των προφυλακισμένων βουλευτών μας', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/11/06/%cf%85%cf%80%ce%b1%ce%bd%c
e%b1%cf%87%cf%8e%cf%81%ce%b7%cf%83%ce%b1%ce%bd-%ce%bf%ce%b9-
%ce%b5%cf%80%ce%af%ce%bf%cf%81%ce%ba%ce%bf%ce%b9-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-
%ce%b2%ce%bf%cf%85%ce%bb%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

146   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Νέα μέτρα 6 δισ. ευρώ: Εξόντωση των Ελλήνων από την κυβέρνηση της καταστροφής'   , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/11/22/n%ce%ad%ce%b1-
%ce%bc%ce%ad%cf%84%cf%81%ce%b1-6-%ce%b4%ce%b9%cf%83-%ce%b5%cf%85%cf%81%cf%8e-
%ce%b5%ce%be%cf%8c%ce%bd%cf%84%cf%89%cf%83%ce%b7-%cf%84%cf%89%ce%bd-
%ce%b5%ce%bb%ce%bb%ce%ae%ce%bd%cf%89/#more-30718 , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

149   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Προπαγανδίζουν τις αποκαλύψεις της Χρυσής Αυγής για τα προνόμια του συστήματος ως έργο άλλων', available at:
    https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/11/27/%cf%80%cf%81%ce%bf%cf%80%ce%b1%ce%b3%ce%b1%ce%bd%ce%b4%ce%af%ce%b6%ce%bf%cf%85%ce%bd-%cf%84%ce%b9%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%80%ce%bf%ce%ba%ce%b1%ce%bb%cf%8d%cf%88%ce%b5%ce%b9%cf%82-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-%cf%87/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

149b-->Golden Dawn (2013) 'Έγινε και αυτό…Μέχρι και ο Γλέζος έκραξε τους ψευτοδημοκράτες του αντισυνταγματικού τόξου', available at:
    https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/11/30/%CE%AD%CE%B3%CE%B9%CE%BD%CE%B5-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%B9-%CE%B1%CF%85%CF%84%CF%8C-%CE%BC%CE%AD%CF%87%CF%81%CE%B9-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%B9-%CE%BF-%CE%B3%CE%BB%CE%AD%CE%B6%CE%BF%CF%82-%CE%AD%CE%BA%CF%81%CE%B1/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

150   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Ψηφοθηρική ατάκα Σγουρού: "Γεμίσαμε μετανάστες, αλλά δυστυχώς δεν ανεβαίνουν στα ράφια!"' , available at:
    https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/12/06/%CF%88%CE%B7%CF%86%CE%BF%CE%B8%CE%B7%CF%81%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%AC%CE%BA%CE%B1-%CF%83%CE%B3%CE%BF%CF%85%CF%81%CE%BF%CF%8D-%CE%B3%CE%B5%CE%BC%CE%AF%CF%83%CE%B1%CE%BC%CE%B5-%CE%BC/ , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

150b   Golden Dawn (2013) 'Το κατηγορητήριο – μαϊμού δεν πείθει ούτε τους βουλευτές του αντισυνταγματικού τόξου' , available at:
    https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2013/12/07/%CF%84%CE%BF-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%B7%CE%B3%CE%BF%CF%81%CE%B7%CF%84%CE%AE%CF%81%CE%B9%CE%BF-%CE%BC%CE%B1%CF%8A%CE%BC%CE%BF%CF%8D-%CE%B4%CE%B5%CE%BD-%CF%80%CE%B5%CE%AF%CE%B8%CE%B5%CE%B9-%CE%BF%CF%8D/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

153   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Παραδοχή Τραγάκη: «Δέκα χρόνια ξέραμε για τις μίζες στα εξοπλιστικά και το κρύβαμε»', available at:
    https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/01/07/%cf%80%ce%b1%cf%81%ce%b1%ce%b4%ce%bf%cf%87%ce%ae-%cf%84%cf%81%ce%b1%ce%b3%ce%ac%ce%ba%ce%b7-%ce%b4%ce%ad%ce%ba%ce%b1-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%8c%ce%bd%ce%b9%ce%b1-%ce%be%ce%ad%cf%81%ce%b1%ce%bc%ce%b5/#more-33677 , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

155   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Κινητοποιήθηκαν οι στρατιωτικές αρχές για την επίθεση στον αλεξιπτωτιστή από αναρχικούς λόγω Χρυσής Αυγής', available at:
    https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/02/18/%CE%BA%CE%B9%CE%BD%CE%B7%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%80%CE%BF%CE%B9%CE%AE%CE%B8%CE%B7%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%BD-%CE%BF%CE%B9-
%CE%BF%CE%B9-

%CF%83%CF%84%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%B9%CF%89%CF%84%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AD%CF%82-
%CE%B1%CF%81%CF%87/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

156   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Πειραιά, Ξάνθη, Θάσος, Κομοτηνή, Ελληνική
Αυγή για την Δυτική Ελλάδα', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/02/18/%CE%B4%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%83%
CF%84%CE%B7%CF%81%CE%B9%CF%8C%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%84%CE%B5%CF%82-
%CF%84%CF%BF%CF%80%CE%B9%CE%BA%CF%8E%CE%BD-
%CF%80%CE%B5%CE%B9%CF%81%CE%B1%CE%B9%CE%AC-%CE%BE%CE%AC%CE%BD%CE%B8/, last
accessed on: 20/10/2019

156b   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Τις λαϊκές αγορές τις ίδρυσε ο Μεταξάς – Δεν θα επιτρέψουμε να τις
διαλύσει ο Σαμαράς', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/03/18/%CF%84%CE%B9%CF%82-
%CE%BB%CE%B1%CF%8A%CE%BA%CE%AD%CF%82-
%CE%B1%CE%B3%CE%BF%CF%81%CE%AD%CF%82-%CF%84%CE%B9%CF%82-
%CE%AF%CE%B4%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%B5-%CE%BF-
%CE%BC%CE%B5%CF%84%CE%B1%CE%BE%CE%AC%CF%82/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

159   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Η απόλυτη ξεφτίλα: Ο Σύριζα αντιγράφει κατά γράμμα το πρόγραμμα της
Χρυσής Αυγής – ΒΙΝΤΕΟ', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/03/23/%CE%B7-
%CE%B1%CF%80%CF%8C%CE%BB%CF%85%CF%84%CE%B7-
%CE%BE%CE%B5%CF%86%CF%84%CE%AF%CE%BB%CE%B1-%CE%BF-
%CF%83%CF%8D%CF%81%CE%B9%CE%B6%CE%B1-
%CE%B1%CE%BD%CF%84%CE%B9%CE%B3%CF%81%CE%AC%CF%86%CE%B5%CE%B9/   , last accessed
on: 20/10/2019

160   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Χρυσή Αυγή: Ενός λεπτού σιγή για τους Ήρωες της ΕΟΚΑ – ΒΙΝΤΕΟ'
        , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/04/01/%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%
CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-%CE%B5%CE%BD%CF%8C%CF%82-
%CE%BB%CE%B5%CF%80%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%8D-%CF%83%CE%B9%CE%B3%CE%AE-
%CE%B3%CE%B9%CE%B1-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85%CF%82-%CE%AE%CF%81/ , last accessed on:
20/10/2019

161   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Πάλι "καθάρισε" η Χρυσή Αυγή στον Άγιο Παντελεήμονα: τα μάζεψαν κι
έφυγαν τα συνεργεία του Καμίνη – ΒΙΝΤΕΟ', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/04/08/%CF%80%CE%AC%CE%BB%CE%B9-
%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%B8%CE%AC%CF%81%CE%B9%CF%83%CE%B5-%CE%B7-
%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-
%CF%83%CF%84%CE%BF%CE%BD-%CE%AC%CE%B3%CE%B9/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

162   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Αμνησία στο ευρωψηφοδέλτιο της ΝΔ: Κάποιοι ξέχασαν το σκάνδαλο Καραμπέρη', available at:

https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/04/14/%CE%B1%CE%BC%CE%BD%CE%B7
%CF%83%CE%AF%CE%B1-%CF%83%CF%84%CE%BF-
%CE%B5%CF%85%CF%81%CF%89%CF%88%CE%B7%CF%86%CE%BF%CE%B4%CE%AD%CE%BB%CF%84%
CE%B9%CE%BF-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-%CE%BD%CE%B4-%CE%BA%CE%AC%CF%80/ , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

163   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Σαμαράς: Ολική αντιγραφή του προγράμματος της Χρυσής Αυγής για τους αστέγους', available at:

https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/04/15/%CF%83%CE%B1%CE%BC%CE%B1%
CF%81%CE%AC%CF%82-%CE%BF%CE%BB%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AE-
%CE%B1%CE%BD%CF%84%CE%B9%CE%B3%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%86%CE%AE-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85-
%CF%80%CF%81%CE%BF%CE%B3%CF%81%CE%AC%CE%BC%CE%BC/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

164   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Θέμις Σκορδέλη: Έλληνα, σκέψου εσύ τον εαυτό σου, τους λαθρομετανάστες τους σκέφτονται οι άλλοι!', available at:

https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/04/24/%CE%B8%CE%AD%CE%BC%CE%B9
%CF%82-%CF%83%CE%BA%CE%BF%CF%81%CE%B4%CE%AD%CE%BB%CE%B7-
%CE%AD%CE%BB%CE%BB%CE%B7%CE%BD%CE%B1-
%CF%83%CE%BA%CE%AD%CF%88%CE%BF%CF%85-%CE%B5%CF%83%CF%8D-
%CF%84%CE%BF%CE%BD-%CE%B5/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

165   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Ομολογία ήττας και αντιγραφή των θέσεων μας οι προτάσεις της ψοφοδεξιάς για Συνταγματική Αναθεώρηση', available at:

https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/04/29/%CE%BF%CE%BC%CE%BF%CE%BB%
CE%BF%CE%B3%CE%AF%CE%B1-%CE%AE%CF%84%CF%84%CE%B1%CF%82-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%B9-
%CE%B1%CE%BD%CF%84%CE%B9%CE%B3%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%86%CE%AE-%CF%84%CF%89%CE%BD-
%CE%B8%CE%AD%CF%83%CE%B5/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

166   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Ο Σαμαράς αντιγράφει κατά γράμμα τις θέσεις της Χρυσής Αυγής για την Συνταγματική αναθεώρηση – ΒΙΝΤΕΟ', available at:

https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/05/08/%ce%bf-
%cf%83%ce%b1%ce%bc%ce%b1%cf%81%ce%ac%cf%82-
%ce%b1%ce%bd%cf%84%ce%b9%ce%b3%cf%81%ce%ac%cf%86%ce%b5%ce%b9-
%ce%ba%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%ac-%ce%b3%cf%81%ce%ac%ce%bc%ce%bc%ce%b1-
%cf%84%ce%b9%cf%82-%ce%b8/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

168   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Συνεχίζονται αμείωτα οι πολιτικές δράσεις της "Ελληνικής Αυγής για την Θεσσαλία" – Φωτορεπορτάζ', available at:

https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/05/13/%CF%83%CF%85%CE%BD%CE%B5%CF%87%CE%AF%CE%B6%CE%BF%CE%BD%CF%84%CE%B1%CE%B9-%CE%B1%CE%BC%CE%B5%CE%AF%CF%89%CF%84%CE%B1-%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CF%80%CE%BF%CE%BB%CE%B9%CF%84%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AD%CF%82-%CE%B4%CF%81/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

172   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Με «δεξιό λόγο» προσπαθεί μάταια η ψοφοδεξιά να επαναπατρίσει ψηφοφόρους από την Χρυσή Αυγή', available at:

https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/07/08/%CE%BC%CE%B5-%CE%B4%CE%B5%CE%BE%CE%B9%CF%8C-%CE%BB%CF%8C%CE%B3%CE%BF-%CF%80%CF%81%CE%BF%CF%83%CF%80%CE%B1%CE%B8%CE%B5%CE%AF-%CE%BC%CE%AC%CF%84%CE%B1%CE%B9%CE%B1-%CE%B7-%CF%88%CE%BF%CF%86/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

175   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Πειραιώς, Αχαρνών-Φυλής, Χανίων', available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/07/26/%CE%B4%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%81%CE%B9%CF%8C%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%84%CE%B5%CF%82-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%80%CE%B9%CE%BA%CF%8E%CE%BD-%CF%80%CE%B5%CE%B9%CF%81%CE%B1%CE%B9%CF%8E%CF%82-%CE%B1%CF%87%CE%B1/ , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

177   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Η καθαρότητα της Χρυσής Αυγής αναγκάζει τους πολιτικάντηδες να την αντιγράψουν', available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/08/05/%CE%B7-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%B8%CE%B1%CF%81%CF%8C%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%84%CE%B1-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%B3%CE%BA%CE%AC%CE%B6/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

178   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Το ανέκδοτο της ημέρας: Ο Χ. Αθανασίου τολμά να μιλά για Πόθεν Έσχες και Νόμο περί ευθύνης υπουργών', available at:

https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/08/22/%CF%84%CE%BF-%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%AD%CE%BA%CE%B4%CE%BF%CF%84%CE%BF-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-%CE%B7%CE%BC%CE%AD%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%82-o-%CF%87-%CE%B1%CE%B8%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%B1%CF%83%CE%AF%CE%BF%CF%85-%CF%84%CE%BF/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

180   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Εμπαιγμός: Τώρα θυμήθηκαν ότι τα κόμματά τους αρπάζουν εκατομμύρια εις βάρος του Ελληνικού Λαού', available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/09/09/%ce%b5%ce%bc%cf%80%ce%b1%ce%b9%ce%b3%ce%bc%cf%8c%cf%82-%cf%84%cf%8e%cf%81%ce%b1-

%ce%b8%cf%85%ce%bc%ce%ae%ce%b8%ce%b7%ce%ba%ce%b1%ce%bd-%cf%8c%cf%84%ce%b9-
%cf%84%ce%b1-%ce%ba%cf%8c%ce%bc%ce%bc%ce%b1/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

184   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Η Δούρου, αφού έκλεψε την ψήφο του κόσμου πουλώντας ανακύκλωση,
τώρα βάζει τους εργολάβους να πηγαίνουν τα απορρίμματα στην Κίνα!', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/09/29/%CE%B7-
%CE%B4%CE%BF%CF%8D%CF%81%CE%BF%CF%85-%CE%B1%CF%86%CE%BF%CF%8D-
%CE%AD%CE%BA%CE%BB%CE%B5%CF%88%CE%B5-%CF%84%CE%B7%CE%BD-
%CF%88%CE%AE%CF%86%CE%BF-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85-
%CE%BA%CF%8C%CF%83%CE%BC%CE%BF/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

185   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Προσπαθούν να παραστήσουν τους εθνικόφρονες οι ψοφοδεξιοί,
αντιγράφοντας την Χρυσή Αυγή', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/09/30/%CF%80%CF%81%CE%BF%CF%83%
CF%80%CE%B1%CE%B8%CE%BF%CF%8D%CE%BD-%CE%BD%CE%B1-
%CF%80%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%83%CF%84%CE%AE%CF%83%CE%BF%CF%85%CE%BD-
%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85%CF%82-%CE%B5%CE%B8%CE%BD%CE%B9%CE%BA/   , last accessed on:
20/10/2019

188   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Η Συναγωνίστρια Ζαρούλια ταράζει τα λιμνάζοντα απόνερα των
επαγγελματιών αντιφασιστών'   , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/10/11/%CE%B7-
%CF%83%CF%85%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%B3%CF%89%CE%BD%CE%AF%CF%83%CF%84%CF%81%CE%B9
%CE%B1-%CE%B6%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%BF%CF%8D%CE%BB%CE%B9%CE%B1-
%CF%84%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%AC%CE%B6%CE%B5%CE%B9-%CF%84%CE%B1-%CE%BB/, last accessed
on: 20/10/2019

190   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Κατέβηκε προβοκατόρικη στήλη στην Δοϊράνη Ν. Κιλκίς - Η φιλοσκοπιανή
προπαγάνδα δεν θα περάσει!'   , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/10/16/%ce%ba%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%ad%c
e%b2%ce%b7%ce%ba%ce%b5-
%cf%80%cf%81%ce%bf%ce%b2%ce%bf%ce%ba%ce%b1%cf%84%cf%8c%cf%81%ce%b9%ce%ba%ce%b7
-%cf%83%cf%84%ce%ae%ce%bb%ce%b7-%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b7%ce%bd-%ce%b4%ce%bf/, last
accessed on: 20/10/2019

191   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Εύβοια, Φυλή - Καματερό, Θάσος, Πειραιάς'
        , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/10/18/%ce%b4%cf%81%ce%b1%cf%83%cf
%84%ce%b7%cf%81%ce%b9%cf%8c%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%84%ce%b5%cf%82-
%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%80%ce%b9%ce%ba%cf%8e%ce%bd-
%ce%b5%cf%8d%ce%b2%ce%bf%ce%b9%ce%b1-%cf%86%cf%85%ce%bb%ce%ae-%ce%ba/   , last
accessed on: 20/10/2019

192   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Προαναγγελία μαζικής εισβολής λαθρομεταναστών στην Ελλάδα από τον τσεκουράτο Βορίδη', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/10/29/%CF%80%CF%81CE%BF%CE%B1%
CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%B3%CE%B3%CE%B5%CE%BB%CE%AF%CE%B1-
%CE%BC%CE%B1%CE%B6%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AE%CF%82-
%CE%B5%CE%B9%CF%83%CE%B2%CE%BF%CE%BB%CE%AE%CF%82-
%CE%BB%CE%B1%CE%B8%CF%81%CE%BF/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

197   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Οι τελευταίες ώρες της Σαμαρικής «Καρχηδόνας»: Οι Εθνικιστές γκρέμισαν τη Χούντα Σαμαρά!' , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/12/26/%CE%BF%CE%B9-
%CF%84%CE%B5%CE%BB%CE%B5%CF%85%CF%84%CE%B1%CE%AF%CE%B5%CF%82-
%CF%8E%CF%81%CE%B5%CF%82-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-
%CF%83%CE%B1%CE%BC%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AE%CF%82-
%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%81/amp/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

198   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Απολείπειν ο Θεός Αντώνιον - Η Χρυσή Αυγή διέλυσε τη Χούντα Σαμαρά!'
        , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/12/29/%ce%b1%cf%80%ce%bf%ce%bb%c
e%b5%ce%af%cf%80%ce%b5%ce%b9%ce%bd-%ce%bf-%ce%b8%ce%b5%cf%8c%cf%82-
a%ce%bd%cf%84%cf%8e%ce%bd%ce%b9%ce%bf%ce%bd-%ce%b7-
%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

199   Golden Dawn (2014) 'ΑΥΤΟΙ ΕΡΙΞΑΝ ΤΗΝ ΧΟΥΝΤΑ: Περήφανο «ΟΧΙ» των Συναγωνιστών μας μέσα στη Βουλή – Φωτορεπορτάζ', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/12/29/%ce%b1%cf%85%cf%84%ce%bf%ce
%b9-e%cf%81%ce%b9%ce%be%ce%b1%ce%bd-%cf%84%ce%b7%ce%bd-
%cf%87%ce%bf%cf%85%ce%bd%cf%84%ce%b1-
%cf%80%ce%b5%cf%81%ce%ae%cf%86%ce%b1%ce%bd%ce%bf-%ce%bf%cf%87%ce%b9/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

200   Golden Dawn (2014) 'Μήνυμα Γενικού Γραμματέα Χρυσής Αυγής για την πτώση της κυβερνήσεως Σαμαρά' , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2014/12/29/%ce%bc%ce%ae%ce%bd%cf%85%c
e%bc%ce%b1-%ce%b3%ce%b5%ce%bd%ce%b9%ce%ba%ce%bf%cf%8d-
%ce%b3%cf%81%ce%b1%ce%bc%ce%bc%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%ad%ce%b1-
%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae/, last accessed on:
20/10/2019

201   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Η Χρυσή Αυγή γκρέμισε την ανθελληνική παράγκα του μνημονίου - Άρθρο του Ηλία Κασιδιάρη', available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/01/01/%ce%b7-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae-%ce%b3%ce%ba%cf%81%ce%ad%ce%bc%ce%b9%cf%83%ce%b5-%cf%84%ce%b7%ce%bd-%ce%b1%ce%bd%ce%b8%ce%b5%ce%bb%ce%bb%ce%b7%ce%bd%ce%b9%ce%ba%ce%ae/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

202   Golden Dawn (2015)'Με "εντολή Χρυσής Αυγής" το τέλος του Σαμαρά!   , available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/01/01/%ce%bc%ce%b5-%ce%b5%ce%bd%cf%84%ce%bf%ce%bb%ce%ae-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae%cf%82-%cf%84%ce%bf-%cf%84%ce%ad%ce%bb%ce%bf%cf%82-%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%85/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

203   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Με εντολή Σαμαρά: η γραμματέας της ΠΑΣΠ Χημικού Θεσσαλονίκης, εκπρόσωπος Τύπου της ψοφοδεξιάς!', available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/01/01/%ce%bc%ce%b5-%ce%b5%ce%bd%cf%84%ce%bf%ce%bb%ce%ae-%cf%83%ce%b1%ce%bc%ce%b1%cf%81%ce%ac-%ce%b7-%ce%b3%cf%81%ce%b1%ce%bc%ce%bc%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%ad%ce%b1%cf%82-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-%cf%80%ce%b1%cf%83%cf%80/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

206   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Μήνυμα συγκυβέρνησης προς επίδοξους λαθρομετανάστες: Η Ελλάδα είναι ο παράδεισος σας, προτιμήστε την!', available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/02/15/%CE%BC%CE%AE%CE%BD%CF%85%CE%BC%CE%B1-%CF%84%CF%83%CE%B9%CF%80%CF%81%CE%BF%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%BC%CE%BC%CE%AD%CE%BD%CF%89%CE%BD-%CF%80%CF%81%CE%BF%CF%82-%CE%B5%CF%80%CE%B9%CE%B4%CF%8C%CE%BE%CE%BF%CF%85/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

208   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Η αλήθεια για τα «κέντρα κράτησης» λαθρομεταναστών' , available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/02/20/%ce%b7-%ce%b1%ce%bb%ce%ae%ce%b8%ce%b5%ce%b9%ce%b1-%ce%b3%ce%b9%ce%b1-%cf%84%ce%b1-%ce%ba%ce%ad%ce%bd%cf%84%cf%81%ce%b1-%ce%ba%cf%81%ce%ac%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%83%ce%b7%cf%82-%ce%bb%ce%b1%ce%b8/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

211   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Ο Καμίνης κατά των λάθρομεταναστών -Τρέμει την γιγάντωση της Χρυσής Αυγής!' , available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/04/08/%ce%bf-%ce%ba%ce%b1%ce%bc%ce%af%ce%bd%ce%b7%cf%82-%ce%ba%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%ac-%cf%84%cf%89%ce%bd-

%ce%bb%ce%ac%ce%b8%cf%81%ce%bf%ce%bc%ce%b5%cf%84%ce%b1%ce%bd%ce%b1%cf%83%cf%8
4%cf%8e%ce%bd-%cf%84%cf%81/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

212   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Έρευνα της Βουλής για τα θαλασσοδάνεια στα υπερχρεωμένα ΜΜΕ μετά από ερώτηση της Χρυσής Αυγής', available at:
       https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/04/09/%CE%AD%CF%81%CE%B5%CF%85
%CE%BD%CE%B1-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-%CE%B2%CE%BF%CF%85%CE%BB%CE%AE%CF%82-
%CE%B3%CE%B9%CE%B1-%CF%84%CE%B1-
%CE%B8%CE%B1%CE%BB%CE%B1%CF%83%CF%83%CE%BF%CE%B4%CE%AC%CE%BD%CE%B5%CE%B9/
       , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

214   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Κάθαρση με εντολή Χρυσής Αυγής: Ξεκίνησε η έρευνα για τους λογαριασμούς του συμβούλου του Σαμαρά, Παπασταύρου, στην Λίστα Λαγκάρντ', available at:
       https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/04/21/%ce%ba%ce%ac%ce%b8%ce%b1%c
f%81%cf%83%ce%b7-%ce%bc%ce%b5-%ce%b5%ce%bd%cf%84%ce%bf%ce%bb%ce%ae-
%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae%cf%82-
%ce%be%ce%b5%ce%ba%ce%af%ce%bd%ce%b7/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

219   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Βαρουφάκης και Στουρνάρας καλύπτουν τα θαλασσοδάνεια κομμάτων και καναλαρχών', available at:
       https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/05/27/%ce%b2%ce%b1%cf%81%ce%bf%cf
%85%cf%86%ce%ac%ce%ba%ce%b7%cf%82-%ce%ba%ce%b1%ce%b9-
%cf%83%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%85%cf%81%ce%bd%ce%ac%cf%81%ce%b1%cf%82-
%ce%ba%ce%b1%ce%bb%cf%8d%cf%80%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%85%ce%bd/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

220   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Σωρεία παρατυπιών από το Προεδρείο της Βουλής κατά την ψήφιση του λαθρονομοσχεδίου – ΒΙΝΤΕΟ', available at:
       https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/07/08/%CF%83%CF%89%CF%81%CE%B5%
CE%AF%CE%B1-%CF%80%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%84%CF%85%CF%80%CE%B9%CF%8E%CE%BD-
%CE%B1%CF%80%CF%8C-%CF%84%CE%BF-
%CF%80%CF%81%CE%BF%CE%B5%CE%B4%CF%81%CE%B5%CE%AF%CE%BF-%CF%84%CE%B7/ , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

223   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Μαζική δράση της Χρυσής Αυγής στην παραλία Οφρυνίου Καβάλας'
       , available at:
       https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/08/13/%CE%BC%CE%B1%CE%B6%CE%B9
%CE%BA%CE%AE-%CE%B4%CF%81%CE%AC%CF%83%CE%B7-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-
%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE%CF%82-
%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B7%CE%BD-%CF%80%CE%B1%CF%81/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

224   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Η επίσκεψη της Χρυσής Αυγής στην Κω έπιασε τόπο! Αδειάζουν άρον - άρον το νησί'   , available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/08/30/%ce%b7-%ce%b5%cf%80%ce%af%cf%83%ce%ba%ce%b5%cf%88%ce%b7-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae%cf%82-%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b7%ce%bd-%ce%ba%cf%89-%ce%ad%cf%80%ce%b9/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

225   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Γιατί το βράδυ της 20ης Σεπτεμβρίου θα στείλουμε στον Βαγγέλα μία… ανθοδέσμη;', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/08/30/%ce%b3%ce%b9%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%af-%cf%84%ce%bf-%ce%b2%cf%81%ce%ac%ce%b4%cf%85-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-20%ce%b7%cf%82-%cf%83%ce%b5%cf%80%cf%84%ce%b5%ce%bc%ce%b2%cf%81%ce%af%ce%bf%cf%85-%ce%b8%ce%b1-%cf%83/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

227   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Έρχονται στον Πειραιά οι καραβιές με 4.500 λαθρομετανάστες! Εποικισμός με σφραγίδα «δημοκρατικού» τόξου', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/09/09/%CE%AD%CF%81%CF%87%CE%BF%CE%BD%CF%84%CE%B1%CE%B9-%CF%83%CF%84%CE%BF%CE%BD-%CF%80%CE%B5%CE%B9%CF%81%CE%B1%CE%B9%CE%AC-%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%B1%CE%B2%CE%B9%CE%AD%CF%82-%CE%BC%CE%B5-4-500/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

228   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Αδειάζουν άρον - άρον τα νησιά από λαθρομετανάστες υπό τον φόβο της Χρυσής Αυγής'   , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/09/10/%CE%B1%CE%B4%CE%B5%CE%B9%CE%AC%CE%B6%CE%BF%CF%85%CE%BD-%CE%AC%CF%81%CE%BF%CE%BD-%CE%AC%CF%81%CE%BF%CE%BD-%CF%84%CE%B1-%CE%BD%CE%B7%CF%83%CE%B9%CE%AC-%CE%B1%CF%80%CF%8C-%CE%BB%CE%B1%CE%B8%CF%81%CE%BF/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

229   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Ραγδαία άνοδος της Χρυσής Αυγής στα νησιά που πλήττονται από τη λαθρομετανάστευση: Διπλάσια ποσοστά σε Κω και Λέσβο', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/09/21/%cf%81%ce%b1%ce%b3%ce%b4%ce%b1%ce%af%ce%b1-%ce%ac%ce%bd%ce%bf%ce%b4%ce%bf%cf%82-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae%cf%82-%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b1-%ce%bd%ce%b7/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

231   Golden Dawn (2015) 'Υγειονομική βόμβα στο κέντρο των Αθηνών: Καμπούλ η Πλατεία Βικτωρίας – ΒΙΝΤΕΟ', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/09/29/%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%B5%CE%B9%CE%BF%CE%BD%CE%BF%CE%BC%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AE-%CE%B2%CF%8C%CE%BC%CE%B2%CE%B1-

%CF%83%CF%84%CE%BF-%CE%BA%CE%AD%CE%BD%CF%84%CF%81%CE%BF-
%CF%84%CF%89%CE%BD-%CE%B1%CE%B8%CE%B7%CE%BD/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

233   Golden Dawn (2015) '"Καθημερινή" για εκκένωση πλατείας Βικτωρίας: "Όλη η κίνηση έγινε όταν απείλησε ότι θα αναλάβει δράση ο Κασιδιάρης"'   , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2015/10/03/%ce%ba%ce%b1%ce%b8%ce%b7%c
e%bc%ce%b5%cf%81%ce%b9%ce%bd%ce%ae-%ce%b3%ce%b9%ce%b1-
%ce%b5%ce%ba%ce%ba%ce%ad%ce%bd%cf%89%cf%83%ce%b7-
%cf%80%ce%bb%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%b5%ce%af%ce%b1%cf%82/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

240   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Ξεκίνησε η εξυγίανση και η αποκατάστασή του ΧΥΤΑ Κιάτου μετά από ερώτηση της Συναγωνίστριας Ελένης Ζαρούλια' , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/01/22/%ce%b1%cf%80%ce%ac%ce%bd%cf
%84%ce%b7%cf%83%ce%b7-%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b7%ce%bd-
%ce%b5%cf%81%cf%8e%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%83%ce%b7-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-
%ce%b2%ce%bf%cf%85%ce%bb%ce%b5%cf%85%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%8d-%ce%b2-5/, last accessed on:
20/10/2019

241   Golden Dawn (2016) 'ΑΠΟΚΑΛΥΨΗ ΧΡΥΣΗΣ ΑΥΓΗΣ: Πάνω από 20 εκατομμύρια ευρώ τον χρόνο πληρώνουμε τις συντάξεις των εθνοπατέρων!'   , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/01/23/%CE%B1%CF%80%CE%BF%CE%BA%
CE%B1%CE%BB%CF%85%CF%88%CE%B7-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%B7%CF%83-
%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%B7%CF%83-%CF%80%CE%AC%CE%BD%CF%89-
%CE%B1%CF%80%CF%8C-20-%CE%B5%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%84/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

242   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Μία απάντηση στα ορφανά του Σαμαρά «για τις αλήθειες που δεν λέγονται»', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/02/29/%CE%BC%CE%AF%CE%B1-
%CE%B1%CF%80%CE%AC%CE%BD%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%83%CE%B7-%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B1-
%CE%BF%CF%81%CF%86%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%AC-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85-
%CF%83%CE%B1%CE%BC%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%AC-%CE%B3%CE%B9/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

243   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Λαμία, Καβάλα, Κομοτηνή', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/03/02/%ce%b4%cf%81%ce%b1%cf%83%cf
%84%ce%b7%cf%81%ce%b9%cf%8c%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%84%ce%b5%cf%82-
%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%80%ce%b9%ce%ba%cf%8e%ce%bd-%ce%bb%ce%b1%ce%bc%ce%af%ce%b1-
%ce%ba%ce%b1%ce%b2%ce%ac%ce%bb%ce%b1-2/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

245   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Σύσταση εξεταστικής κατόπιν εορτής… Πρώτη η Χρυσή Αυγή ανέδειξε τα θαλασσοδάνεια των χρεοκοπημένων κομμάτων', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/04/06/%cf%83%cf%8d%cf%83%cf%84%ce

347

%b1%cf%83%ce%b7-
%ce%b5%ce%be%ce%b5%cf%84%ce%b1%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b9%ce%ba%ce%ae%cf%82-
%ce%ba%ce%b1%cf%84%cf%8c%cf%80%ce%b9%ce%bd-
%ce%b5%ce%bf%cf%81%cf%84%ce%ae%cf%82-%cf%80/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

247   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Λουκέτο σε παράνομα τουρκικά νηπιαγωγεία στην Θράκη μετά από παρέμβαση της Χρυσής Αυγής' , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/05/22/%ce%bb%ce%bf%cf%85%ce%ba%ce%ad%cf%84%ce%bf-%cf%83%ce%b5-%cf%80%ce%b1%cf%81%ce%ac%ce%bd%ce%bf%ce%bc%ce%b1-%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%85%cf%81%ce%ba%ce%b9%ce%ba%ce%ac-%ce%bd%ce%b7%cf%80%ce%b9%ce%b1%ce%b3%cf%89/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

249   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Υπό τον φόβο της Χρυσής Αυγής: Επιχείρηση εκκένωσης της Ειδομένης από τους λαθρομετανάστες' , available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/05/24/%cf%85%cf%80%cf%8c-%cf%84%ce%bf%ce%bd-%cf%86%cf%8c%ce%b2%ce%bf-%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%82-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae%cf%82-%ce%b5%cf%80%ce%b9%cf%87%ce%b5%ce%af%cf%81%ce%b7/, accessed on20/10/2019

250   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Δραστηριότητες Τοπικών: Σπάρτη, Αμπελόκηποι' , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/06/23/%ce%b4%cf%81%ce%b1%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%81%ce%b9%cf%8c%cf%84%ce%b7%cf%84%ce%b5%cf%82-%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%80%ce%b9%ce%ba%cf%8e%ce%bd-%cf%83%cf%80%ce%ac%cf%81%cf%84%ce%b7-%ce%b1%ce%bc%cf%80%ce%b5%ce%bb/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

251   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Μεγάλη νίκη των κατοίκων Ασπροπύργου με την αρωγή της Χρυσής Αυγής - Ακυρώθηκε η δημιουργία "hot spot" λαθρομεταναστών στην περιοχή!' , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/07/02/%CE%BC%CE%B5%CE%B3%CE%AC%CE%BB%CE%B7-%CE%BD%CE%AF%CE%BA%CE%B7-%CF%84%CF%89%CE%BD-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%BF%CE%AF%CE%BA%CF%89%CE%BD-%CE%B1%CF%83%CF%80%CF%81%CE%BF%CF%80%CF%8D%CF%81%CE%B3%CE%BF%CF%85/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

253   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Θα υπήρχε κράτος, αν δεν υπήρχε η Χρυσή Αυγή; Αποκαταστάθηκε σε μηδέν χρόνο το άγαλμα του Κολοκοτρώνη – Φωτογραφίες'   , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/07/10/%ce%b8%ce%b1-%cf%85%cf%80%ce%ae%cf%81%cf%87%ce%b5-%ce%ba%cf%81%ce%ac%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%82-%ce%b1%ce%bd-%ce%b4%ce%b5%ce%bd-%cf%85%cf%80%ce%ae%cf%81%cf%87%ce%b5-%ce%b7-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

256b   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Ξεκινάνε οι έρευνες κατά του DEB ύστερα από την μήνυση της Χρυσής Αυγής: Στην αστυνομία για εξηγήσεις ο πρόεδρος του τουρκοκόμματος' , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/08/03/%ce%be%ce%b5%ce%ba%ce%b9%c e%bd%ce%ac%ce%bd%ce%b5-%ce%bf%ce%b9-
%ce%ad%cf%81%ce%b5%cf%85%ce%bd%ce%b5%cf%82-%ce%ba%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%ac-
%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%85-deb-%cf%8d%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b5%cf%81%ce%b1-%ce%b1/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

262   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Οργή της Πανελλήνιας Ομοσπονδίας Πολιτιστικών Συλλόγων Μακεδόνων για την εθνοπροδοσία Σύριζα να θεωρεί τα σκοπιανικά διαβατήρια', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/09/05/%CE%BF%CF%81%CE%B3%CE%AE-
%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-
%CF%80%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%B5%CE%BB%CE%BB%CE%AE%CE%BD%CE%B9%CE%B1%CF%82-
%CE%BF%CE%BC%CE%BF%CF%83%CF%80%CE%BF%CE%BD%CE%B4%CE%AF%CE%B1%CF%82-
%CF%80%CE%BF%CE%BB/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

263   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Αποτελέσματα από την αναδάσωση της Χρυσής Αυγής Ζακύνθου: Αναγεννάται ο πνεύμονας πρασίνου χάρη στους Εθνικιστές', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/09/26/%CE%B1%CF%80%CE%BF%CF%84%
CE%B5%CE%BB%CE%AD%CF%83%CE%BC%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%B1-%CE%B1%CF%80%CF%8C-
%CF%84%CE%B7%CE%BD-
%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%B4%CE%AC%CF%83%CF%89%CF%83%CE%B7-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-
%CF%87%CF%81/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

266   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Καλάβρυτα: Η Χρυσή Αυγή στην υποδοχή των οστών του Καταδρομέα Σωτήρη Τζουρά, πεσόντα του Noraltas στην Κύπρο - Φωτορεπορτάζ, Βίντεο', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/10/10/%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%BB%CE%AC
%CE%B2%CF%81%CF%85%CF%84%CE%B1-%CE%B7-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE-
%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE-%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B7%CE%BD-
%CF%85%CF%80%CE%BF%CE%B4%CE%BF%CF%87%CE%AE-%CF%84%CF%89/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

268   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Πόλεμος στη διαφθορά: Προκαταρκτική έρευνα για τα δάνεια των κομμάτων μετά το σφυροκόπημα Χρυσής Αυγής σε Στουρνάρα! ΒΙΝΤΕΟ', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/10/18/%cf%80%cf%8c%ce%bb%ce%b5%ce
%bc%ce%bf%cf%82-%cf%83%cf%84%ce%b7-
%ce%b4%ce%b9%ce%b1%cf%86%ce%b8%ce%bf%cf%81%ce%ac-
%cf%80%cf%81%ce%bf%ce%ba%ce%b1%cf%84%ce%b1%cf%81%ce%ba%cf%84%ce%b9%ce%ka%ce%a
e-%ce%ad/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

271   Golden Dawn (2016) 'ΝΙΚΗ των κατοίκων του Κερατσινίου και της Χρυσής Αυγής: Σταμάτησαν οι εργασίες για το παράνομο "hot spot" στον Πειραιά κατόπιν παρεμβάσεων - Φωτορεπορτάζ, 2 ΒΙΝΤΕΟ'
        , available at: https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/11/22/nikh-%CF%84%CF%89%CE%BD-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%BF%CE%AF%CE%BA%CF%89%CE%BD-%CF%84%CE%BF%CF%85-%CE%BA%CE%B5%CF%81%CE%B1%CF%83%CE%B9%CE%BD%CE%AF%CE%BF%CF%85-%CE%BA%CE%B1%CE%B9-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

274   Golden Dawn (2016) 'ΝΙΚΗ ΤΗΣ ΧΡΥΣΗΣ ΑΥΓΗΣ: Οριστικά ΤΕΛΟΣ στα σχέδια των ΜΚΟ για "hot spot" στον Πειραιά!'   , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/11/25/%CE%BD%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%B7-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%83-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%B7%CF%83-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%B7%CF%83-%CE%BF%CF%81%CE%B9%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%AC-%CF%84%CE%B5%CE%BB%CE%BF%CF%83-%CF%83/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

275   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Η Χρυσή Αυγή διαμορφώνει την πολιτική ατζέντα! Η ΝΔ ξαφνικά θυμήθηκε τους αγρότες και την... Θράκη', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/11/25/%ce%b7-%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%ae-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%ae-%ce%b4%ce%b9%ce%b1%ce%bc%ce%bf%cf%81%cf%86%cf%8e%ce%bd%ce%b5%ce%b9-%cf%84%ce%b7%ce%bd-%cf%80%ce%bf%ce%bb%ce%b9%cf%84%ce%b9%ce%ba%ce%ae/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

279   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Ανάστατοι οι κάτοικοι των χωριών των Τρικάλων από την ενδεχόμενη εγκατάσταση λαθρομεταναστών στην περιοχή - Παρέμβαση της Χρυσής Αυγής' , available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/11/30/%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%AC%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B1%CF%84%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CE%BA%CE%AC%CF%84%CE%BF%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%BF%CE%B9-%CF%84%CF%89%CE%BD-%CF%87%CF%89%CF%81%CE%B9%CF%8E%CE%BD-%CF%84%CF%89%CE%BD-%CF%84/ , last accessed on: 20/10/2019

282   Golden Dawn (2016) 'ΧΡΥΣΗ ΑΥΓΗ ΠΑΝΤΟΥ - Εφημερίδα «Ημερησία»: Σε όλη την Ελλάδα το ζήτημα των λαθρομεταναστών δυναμώνει τους Εθνικιστές!', available at:
        https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/12/11/%cf%87%cf%81%cf%85%cf%83%ce%b7-%ce%b1%cf%85%ce%b3%ce%b7-%cf%80%ce%b1%ce%bd%cf%84%ce%bf%cf%85-%ce%b5%cf%86%ce%b7%ce%bc%ce%b5%cf%81%ce%af%ce%b4%ce%b1-%ce%b7%ce%bc%ce%b5%cf%81%ce%b7%cf%83%ce%af/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

283   Golden Dawn (2016) 'ΘΡΑΚΗ ΓΗ ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΗ! Παρέμβαση της Χρυσής Αυγής σε τουρκική φιέστα στην αίθουσα της ΕΣΗΕΑ - ΒΙΝΤΕΟ, ΦΩΤΟΓΡΑΦΙΕΣ', available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/12/12/%CE%B8%CF%81%CE%B1%CE%BA%CE%B7-%CE%B3%CE%B7-%CE%B5%CE%BB%CE%BB%CE%B7%CE%BD%CE%B9%CE%BA%CE%B7-%CF%80%CE%B1%CF%81%CE%AD%CE%BC%CE%B2%CE%B1%CF%83%CE%B7-%CF%84%CE%B7%CF%82-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE/, last accessed on: 20/10/2019

284   Golden Dawn (2016) 'Νίκη Χρυσής Αυγής απέναντι στην διαφθορά: Η κυβέρνηση απέσυρε την τροπολογία που διέγραφε σκάνδαλο 30 εκατομμυρίων ευρώ – ΒΙΝΤΕΟ' , available at:
https://koinonikosethnikismos.wordpress.com/2016/12/19/%CE%BD%CE%AF%CE%BA%CE%B7-%CF%87%CF%81%CF%85%CF%83%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%B1%CF%85%CE%B3%CE%AE%CF%82-%CE%B1%CF%80%CE%AD%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%BD%CF%84%CE%B9-%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B7%CE%BD-%CE%B4%CE%B9%CE%B1%CF%86%CE%B8/   , last accessed on: 20/10/2019